

Class [REDACTED]

Book No. [REDACTED]



Northeastern University
Library

Presented by Dr. Arthur Burkhard





Friedrich Kluge

Mittelenglisches Lesebuch.



Mittelenglisches Lesebuch

von

Friedrich Kluge.



Mit Glossar versehen von Arthur Kölbing.

2. durchgesehene Auflage.

Halle a. S.
Max Niemeyer.
1912.

PE

537

K53X

1912

820 4

САМБИЛДЕНСКИЙ МАСТЕРСКОВЫЙ
ЗАВОД
САНКТ-ПЕТЕРБУРГ

Vorwort.

Das vorliegende Mittelenglische Lesebuch soll ein Gegenstück zu meinem Angelsächsischen Lesebuch sein, das im gleichen Verlage erschienen ist (dritte Auflage 1902). Meine Hoffnung, daß von anderer Seite dem offenkundigen Bedürfnisse dieser Art abgeholfen würde, ist seit dem ersten Erscheinen meines Angelsächsischen Lesebuches leider nicht in Erfüllung gegangen. So habe ich mich denn selbst entschlossen, ein Mittelenglisches Lesebuch zusammenzustellen, wozu ich seit Jahren langsam Vorbereitungen getroffen habe.

Ich darf wohl hoffen, daß die Texte der folgenden Bogen einen ausreichenden Lesestoff für mehrere Semester ergeben. Die Auswahl der Lesestücke, die sich in einzelnen Fällen mit vorhandenen Hilfsmitteln berührt, möge für sich selber reden. Die Textbehandlung ist durchaus konservativ, und ich glaube aussprechen zu dürfen, daß auf die getreue Wiedergabe der handschriftlichen Vorlagen alle Sorgfalt verwendet worden ist. Das ist nur dadurch möglich gewesen, daß mir zumeist neue Kollationen der Hss. zur Verfügung standen. Mit besonderem Danke sind hier die Herren Bibliothekar Parker in Oxford und Bibliothekar Herbert in London und Fräulein M. Steele Smith in Cambridge zu nennen, die nicht müde wurden, mich mit Kollationen zu unterstützen. Auch sonst ist mir in dieser Hinsicht von verschiedenen Seiten fördernde Beihilfe geleistet worden, für die ich allen Grund habe, dankbar zu sein.

Allerdings muß ich für den konservativen Charakter der Textbehandlung hier eine Einschränkung machen. Ich habe den Mut gehabt, die Lesbarkeit der Texte zu erhöhen und die Einführung in das Studium des Mittelenglischen zu erleichtern, indem ich ein paar graphische Neuerungen durchführte. Es handelt sich um das Zusammenschreiben von Zusammensetzungen nach deutscher Weise und insbesondere um die Regulierung von u und v einerseits und i und j andererseits nach neuenglischer Weise. —

Die nunmehr vorliegende 2. Auflage hat sich mancherlei Winke zunutze gemacht, die in Besprechungen gegeben worden sind. Eine Hauptneuerung ist wohl die, daß ich für die poetischen Denkmäler auf den Kleindruck verzichtet habe, um eine zusammenhängende Benutzung im Unterricht zu erleichtern. Allerdings ist es dadurch nötig geworden, einige Nummern der früheren Auflage zu beseitigen, damit der Umfang des Buches nicht vergrößert würde. Im ganzen wie im einzelnen habe ich mich der Beratung mit meinem verehrten Kollegen Brie zu erfreuen gehabt. Bei der Korrekturarbeit haben mich die Herren Dr. A. Kölbing und Dr. E. Ochs gern unterstützt. —

Schließlich danke ich Herrn Dr. Arthur Kölbing, der das Glossar mit peinlicher Sorgfalt und Gewissenhaftigkeit ausgearbeitet hat. Es hat sich in den Händen der Studierenden bereits bewährt und wird es auch in Zukunft tun.

Oktober 1903.
Freiburg, April 1912.

F. Kluge.

Inhalt.

Prosadenkmäler.

	Seite
I. Schluß der Sachsenchronik	1
II. Urkunde Heinrichs II. von 1155	5
III. Vices and Virtues	6
IV. Aneren Riwle	8
V. Kentish Sermons	12
VI. Heinrichs III. Proklamation von 1258	18
VII. England	19
VIII. Dan Michels Ayenbite of Inwyd	20
IX. Richard Rolle de Hampoles Prosatraktate	23
X. Early English Psalter	28
XI. Ältestes Schottisch	30
XII. Schottischer Schiedsspruch	32
XIII. Sir John Maundeville	33
XIV. Aus dem Matthäusevangelium nach Wycliffe	36
XV. John Trevisas Übersetzung von Higdens Polychronicon	38
XVI. Eine Londoner Urkunde vom Jahre 1386	42
XVII. Brief von Humphrey Duke of Gloucester an Heinrich V. (1420?) . .	44

Poetische Denkmäler.

XVIII. Poema Morale	46
XIX. Lazamon	48
XX. Orrmulum	58
XXI. Long Life	63
XXII. Saint Katherine	64
XXIII. Kuckuckslied	67
XXIV. King Horn	67
XXV. Havelok	73
XXVI. Frühlingslied	81
XXVII. Alysoun	82
XXVIII. Blow, Northerne Wynd	82
XXIX. A Lutel Soth Sermun	83

	Seite
XXX. The Chronicle of Robert of Gloucester	85
XXXI. Sir Tristrem	89
XXXII. Adam Davy's Five Dreams About Edward II.	92
XXXIII. Northumbrischer Reimsalter	95
XXXIV. Laurence Minot	96
XXXV. William Langland	98
XXXVI. Sir Gawayne and the Green Knight	104
XXXVII. Patience	105
XXXVIII. John Barbours Geschichte des Robert Bruce	109

PROSADENKMÄLER.

I. SCHLUSS DER SACHSENCHRONIK.

Nach dem Oxford Ms. bei Plummer, *Two of the Saxon Chronicles* S. 262.

1132. Dis gear cō Henri king to pis land. ja cō Henri abbot 7 uureide pe muneces of Burch to pe king forpi ð he uuolde under-peden ð mynstr' to Clunie. sua ð te king was welneh bepaht. 7 sende eft' pe muneces. 7 purh Godes milce 7 purh pe b' of Seresb'i 7 te b' of Linē 7 te opre ricemen pe per weron ja wiste pe king ð he feorde 5 mid suiedō. Pa he nā mor nemihte. ja uuolde he ð his nefe sculde ben abb' in Burch. oc Xplist it neuuolde. Was it noht suithe lang per eft' pat te king sende eft' hī. 7 dide hī gyven up ð abb'rice of Burch. 7 faren ut of lande. 7 te king iaf ð abb'rice an prior of S' Neod Martin was gehaten. he cō on S' PET' messedei mid micel 10 wurscipe into the minstre.

1135. On pis gære for se king H' over sæ æt te lāmasse. 7 ð oþer dei ja he lai an slep in scip. ja þestredre pe dæi over al landes 7 uuard pe sunne suilc als it uuare thre niht ald mone. an st'res abuten hī at middæi.

15

Wurpen men suiðe ofuundred 7 ofdred 7 sæden ð micel þing sculde cum̄ her eft'. sua dide. for þat ilc gær warth pe king ded. ð oper dæi eft' S' Andreas massedæi on Norm̄. Pa westre sona þas landes. for ævric man sone rævede oþer pe mihte. Pa namen his sune 7 his frend 7 brohten his lic to Englel' 7 bebiried in Reding'. God man he wes 20 7 micel æie wes of hī. Durste nan man misdon wið oðer on his time. Pais he makede men 7 dær. Wuasua bare his byrthen gold 7 sylvre. durste nā man sei to hī naht bute god.

Enmang pis was his nefe cumen to Englel' Stephne de Blais. 7 cō to Lundene. 7 te Lundenisce folc hī underfeng. 7 senden eft' pe 25 ærceb' Will'm Curbuil 7 halechede hī to kinge on midewintredæi. On pis kinges time wes al unfrid 7 yfel 7 ræflac. for agenes hī risen sona ja ricemen pe weron swikes. Alre fyrst Balduin de Redvers 7 held Execestre agenes hī. 7 te king it besæt. 7 siððan Bald' acordede. Pa tocan ja oðre 7 helden her castles agenes hī. 7 David king of Scot- 30 land toc to uuerrien hī. ja þohuuethere þat here sandes feorden betwyx heð. 7 hi to gædere comen 7 wurðe sahete. Þop it litel forstode.

1137. Dis gære for pe k' Steph' ofer sæ to Normandi 7 ther wes underfangen forpi ð hi uuenden ð he sculde ben alsuic alse the

35 eō wes. 7 for he hadde get his tresor. ac he todeld it 7 scatered sotlice.
 Micel hadde Henri k' gadered gold 7 sylver. 7 na god nedide me for
 his saule tharof. Pa þe king S' to Englal' cō þa macod he his gadering
 æt Oxeneford. 7 þar he nā þe b' Roger of Sereb'i 7 Alex' b' of Lincol
 40 7 te canceler Rog' hise neves. 7 dide ælle in prisun. til hi iafen up
 here castles. Pa the suikes undergæton ð he milde man was 7 softe
 7 god. 7 na justise nedide. þa diden hi alle wunder. Hi hadden hī
 manred maked 7 athes suoren. ac hi nan treuthe neheolden. alle he
 wæron forsworen 7 here treothes forloren. for ævric riceman his
 castles makede 7 agænes hī heolden. 7 fylden þe land ful of castles.
 45 Hi suenetn suyðe þe uureccemen of þe land mid castelweordes. þa
 pe castles uuaren maked þa fylden hi mid deovles 7 yvele men. Pa namen
 hi þa men þe hi wenden ð ani god hefden. bathe be nihtes 7 be
 dæies. carlmen and wīmen. 7 diden heō in prisun eft' gold 7 sylver.
 50 7 pined heō. untellendlice pining. for neuuæren nævre nan martyrs
 swa pined else hi wæron. Me henged up bi the fet 7 smoked heō
 mid ful smoke. Me henged bi the þūbes. other bi the hefed. 7 hengen
 bryninges on her fet. Me dide cnotted strenges abuton here hæved. 7
 uurythen to ð it gæde to þe hærnes. Hi diden heō in querterne þar
 nadres 7 snakes 7 pades wæron inne. 7 drapen heō swa. Sume hi
 55 diden in crucethus ð is in an ceste þat was scort 7 nareu. 7 undep.
 7 dide scærpe stanes þerinne. 7 þrengde þe man þærinne. ð hī bræcon
 alle pe limes. In mani of þe castles wæron Lof 7 Grī. ð wæron rachen-
 teges ð twa oper thre men hadden onoh to bæron onne. þat was sua
 maced. ð is fæstned to an beom. 7 diden an scærp iren abuton þa
 60 mannes throte 7 his hals. ð he nemyhte nowiderwardes. ne sitten ne
 lien ne slepen. oc bæron al ð iren. Mani þusen hi drapen mid hungær.
 I necan ne í nemai tellen alle þe wunder ne alle þe pines ð hi diden
 wreccemen on þis land. 7 ð lastede þa xix wintre wile Stephne was
 king 7 ævre it was uuerse 7 uuerse. Hi læiden gældes on the tunes
 65 ævre ð wile 7 clepeden it tenserie. þa þe uureccemen nehadden nā more
 to gyven. þa ræveden hi 7 brendon alle the tunes. ð wel þu myhtes
 faren all adæcis fare sculdest thu nevре finden man in tune sittende.
 ne land tiled. Pa was corn dære. 7 flec 7 cæse 7 butere. for nan
 newæs o pe land. Wrecce men sturven of hungær. sume ieden on
 70 ælmes þe waren sū wile ricemien. sume flugen ut of lande. Wes nævre
 gæt mare wrecched on land. ne nævre hethen men wære nediden þan
 hi diden. For over sithon neforbaren hi nouther circe ne cyrceiärd.
 oc nañ al þe god ð parinne was. 7 brenden sythen þe cyrce 7 al
 tegadere. Ne hi neforbaren b' land ne abb' ne preostes. ac ræveden
 75 munekes 7 clerekkes. 7 ævric man other þe over myhte. Gif twa men
 oper iii coman ridend to an tun. al þe tunsce flugæn for heō. wenden
 80 ð hi wæron ræveres. Pe biscepes 7 lerid men heō cursede ævre. oc
 was heō naht þarof. for hi ueron al forcursæd 7 forsuoren 7 forloren.
 Warsæ me tiled. pe erthe nebar nan corn. for þe land was al
 so fordon. mid suilce dædes. 7 hi sæden openlice ð xpist slep. 7 his
 halechen. Suilc 7 mare þanne we cunnun sain. we þolenden xix wintre
 for ure sinnes.

On al þis yvele time heold Martin abbot his abbotrice xx̄ wint' 7 half gær 7 viii dais. mid micel suine. 7 fand þe munekes 7 te gestes al þat heō behoved 7 heold mycel carited in the bus. 7 pop-¹⁰⁵ wethere wrohte on þe circe 7 sette þarto landes 7 rentes. 7 goded it suythe. 7 læt it refen 7 brohte heō into þe neuua mynst' on S' Petres mæssedæi mid micel wurtscipe. ð was anno ab incarñ D' Mexl. a cōbustiōe loci xxiii 7 he for to Rome. 7 þær wæs wael underfangen frā þe pape Eugenie. 7 begæt thare privilegies. an of alle þe landes of ¹¹⁰ pabbotrice. 7 an oþer of þe landes þe liet to þe circewican. 7 gif he leng moste liven also he mint to don of þe horderwycan. 7 he begæt in landes þat ricemen hefden mit strengthe. of Will'm Malduit þe heold Roginghā þæt castel. he wan Cotinghā 7 Estun. 7 of Hugo of Walt'vile he uuan Hyrtlingb'. 7 Stanewig. 7 lx sol' of Aldewingle. 7 he makede ¹¹⁵ manie munek' 7 plantede winiard. 7 makede mani weorkes. 7 wende þe tun betere þan it ær wæs. 7 wæs god munec 7 god man. 7 forþi hī lueden god 7 gode men.

Nu we willen saegen sūdel wat belamp on Steph' kinges time. On his time þe Judeus of Noruuic bohton an xpistencild beforen ¹²⁰ Estren 7 pineden hī alle þe ilce pining ð ure drihten was pined. 7 on langfridæi hī on rode hengen for ure drihtines lufe. 7 sythen byrieden hī. Wenden ð it sculde ben forholen. oc ure dryhtin atywede ð he was hali mr. 7 to munekes hī namen. 7 bebyried hī heglice in þe minst'. 7 he maket þur ure drihtin wunderlice 7 manifældlice miracles. ¹²⁵ 7 hatte he S' Willelm.

1138. On þis gær cō David king of Scotl' mid ormete færd to þis land. wolde winnan þis land. 7 hī cō togænes Will'm eorl of Albamar þe þe king adde beteht Evorwic 7 to other ævez men mid fau men 7 fuhten wid heō. 7 flēden þe king æt te Standard. 7 sloghen ¹³⁰ suiþe micel of his genge.

1140. On þis gær wolde þe king Steph' tæcen Rodb't eorl of Gloucestre þe kinges sune Henries. ac he nemyhte for he wart it war.

Pereft' in þe lengten þestrede þe sunne 7 te dæi. abuton nontid dæies. þa men eten. ð me lihtede candles to æten bi. 7 þat was xiii ¹³⁵ k' Apil. wæron men suythe ofwundred.

Pereft' fordfeorde Will' ærceb' of Cantwarb'. 7 te king makede Teodbald ærceb' þe was abbot in the Bec.

Pereft' wæx suythe micel uuerre betuyx þe king 7 Randolph eorl of Cæstre noht forþi ð he neiaf hī al ð he cuthe axen hī. also he ¹⁴⁰ dide alle oþre. oc æfre þe mare he iaf heō. þe wærse hi wæron hī. Þe eorl heold Lincol agænes þe king. 7 benā hī al ð he ahte to haven. 7 te king for þider 7 besætte hī 7 his brother Will'm de Ro[m]are in þe castel. 7 te eorl stæl ut 7 ferde eft' Rodb't eorl of Gloucestre. 7 brohte hī þider mid micel ferd. 7 fuhten suythe on ¹⁴⁵ Candelmassedæi agenes heore laverd. 7 namen hī for his men hī suyken 7 flugæn. 7 læd hī to Bristowe 7 diden þar in prisun. 7 ... teres. Þa was al Englel' styred mar þan ær wæs. 7 al yvel wæs in lande.

130 Perefet' cō þe king' doht' Henries þe hefde ben Emperice in Alamanie. 7 nu wæs countesse in Angou. 7 cō to Lundene 7 te Lundene scilc hire wolde tæcen. 7 scæ fleh 7 forles þar micel.

Perefet' þe bisp of Winchestre Henri þe king' brother Steph' spac wid Rodb't eorl 7 wyd þeperice 7 suor heō athas ð he nevre ma mid 135 te king his brother wolde halden. 7 cursede alle þe men þe mid hī heoldon. 7 sæde heō ð he uuolde sīven heō up Winchestre. 7 dide heō cumen þider. Pa hi pærinne waren. þa cō þe king' cuen mid al hire strengthe. 7 besæt heō. ð þer wæs inne micel hungær. Pa hi ne leng nemuhten þolen þa stali hi ut 7 flugen. 7 hi wurthen war widuten 140 7 folecheden heō. 7 namen Rodb't eorl of Glouc. 7 ledden hī to Roue-cestre. 7 diden hī þare in prisun. 7 te emperice fleh into an minstre. Pa feorden þe wise men betwyx þe kinges freond 7 te eorles freond. 7 sahtlede sua ð me sculde leten ut þe king of þsun for þe eorl. 7 te eorl for þe king. 7 sua diden.

145 Sithen perefet' sahtleden þe king 7 Randolph eorl at Stanford. 7 athes suoren 7 treuthes fæston ð her noufer sculde besuiken other. 7 it neforstad naht. for þe king hī sithen nā in Hätun. þurh wicci ræd. 7 dide hī in prisun. 7 efsones he let hī ut þurh wærse red. to ð fore-warde ð he suor on halidō 7 gysles fand. pat he alle his castles sculde 150 sīven up. Sume he iaf up 7 sume neiaf he noht. 7 dide þanne wærse þanne he hær sculde.

Pa was Engleland suythe toteled. sume helden mid te king. 7 sume mid þeperice. for þa þe king was in prisun þa wenden þe eorles 7 te ricemen pat he nevre mare sculde cuñ ut. 7 sahtleden wyd 155 þeperice. 7 brohten hire into Oxenford. 7 iaven hire þe burch. Pa þe king was ute þa herde ð sægen. 7 toc his feord 7 besæt hire in þe tur. 7 me læt hire dun on niht of þe tur mid rapes. 7 stal ut. 7 scæ fleh 7 iæde on fote to Walingford.

Perefet' scæ ferde over sæ. 7 hi of Normandi wenden alle fra þe 160 king. to þe eorl of Angæu. sume here þankes 7 sume here unpankes. for he besæt heō til hi aiaven up here castles. 7 hi nan helpe ne-hæfdan of þe k'.

Pa ferde Eustace þe king' sunne to France 7 nā þe king' suster of France to wife. wende to bigæton Normandi þærþurh. oc he spedde 165 litel. 7 be gode rihte for he was an yvel man. for warese he [com he] dide mare yvel þanne god. he revede þe landes 7 læide mic[ele] gilde[s] on. he brohte his wif to Engleland. 7 dide hire in þe castre teb'. god wīman scæ wæs. oc scæ hedde litel blisse mid hī. 7 Xpist newolde ð he sculde lange rixan. 7 wærd ded 7 his moder 170 beien. 7 te eorl of Angæu wærd ded. 7 his sunne Henri toc to þe rice. 7 te cuen of France todældre fra þe king. 7 scæ cō to þe iunge eorl Henri. 7 he toc hire to wife. 7 al Peitou mid hire. Pa ferde he mid micel færd into Engleland. 7 wan castles. 7 te king ferde agenes hī mid micel mare ferd. 7 popwæthere fuhtten hi noht. oc ferden þe 175 ærceb' 7 te wise men betwux heō. 7 makede ð sahte ð te king sculde ben laverd 7 king wile he livede. 7 æft' his dæi ware Henri king. 7 he helde hī for fader 7 he hī for sune. 7 sib 7 sahte sculde ben

betwux heō. 7 on al Engleland. Pis 7 te othre fornuardes pet hi makeden. suoren to halden pe king 7 te eorl 7 te b' & te eorles 7 ricemien alle. Pa was pe eorl underfangen æt Wincestre 7 æt Lundene ¹⁸⁰ mid micel wurtscipe. 7 alle diden hī manred. 7 suoren pe pais to halden. 7 hit ward sone suythe god pais. sua δ nevre was here. Pa was pe k' strengere þanne he ævert her was. 7 te eorl ferde over sae. 7 al folc hī luvede for he dide god iustise 7 makede pais.

1154. On pis gær waerd pe king Steph' ded 7 bebyried per his ¹⁸⁵ wif 7 his sune waren bebyried æt Favresfeld. pæt minst' hi makeden. Pa pe king was ded. pa was pe eorl. beionde sae. 7 nedurste nan man don oþer bute god for pe micel eie of hī. Pa he to Engleland cō. pa was he underfangen mid micel wurtscipe. 7 to king bletsæd in Lundene on pe sunnendæi beforen midwint'dæi. 7 held þær ¹⁹⁰ micel curt.

Pat ilce dæi pat Mart' abb' of Burch sculde þider faren. pa sæclede he 7 ward ded iv No. Iañ. 7 te munek' innen dæis cusen oþer of heō sælf. Will'm de Walt'ule is gehaten. god cleric 7 god man. 7 wæl luved of pe k' 7 of alle gode men. 7 o[n cyric]en byrie' pabb' heh-¹⁹⁵ lice 7 sone pe cosan ab' ferde 7 te munecest [mid him to] Oxenford to pe king [and he] iaf hī pat abb'rice. 7 he ferde hī sone [to Line]ol 7 was þær bletsæd to abbot ær he ham come. 7 sithen was underfangen mid micel wurtscipe at Burch. mid micel procession. 7 sua he was alsua at Ramesæie. 7 at Torn'. 7 at . . . 7 Spall' 7 at . . . bares. ²⁰⁰ 7 . . . 7 nu is abbot. 7 fair haved begunnon. Xpus hī unne . . . :

II. URKUNDE HEINRICH'S II. VON 1155.

Cart. Harl. 111 B. 49 im Brit. Museum; herausgeg. von Stratmann, Angl. VII 220.

H' þurh godes ȝefu Ænglelandes king gret ealle mine bissecopas 7 ealle mine eorlas 7 ealle mine scirerevan 7 ealle mine peinas fren-
cisce 7 englisce on þan sciran, pe Teobalt erceb' 7 se hiret æt XRes
chyrchen on Cantuarabirȝ habbad land inne, freondlice 7 ic kepe
eow þ ic hebbe heom geunnon þ hi beon aelc þare lande wurþa pe ⁵
hi eafdon en Edwardes kinges deþe 7 on Willelmes kinges mines
furþur ealdefader 7 on Henrices kinges mines ealdefader 7 saea 7
socne on strande 7 on streame, on wudan 7 on feldan, tolles 7
theames, grithbriches 7 hamsocone 7 forstalles 7 ifangenes thiafes 7
fleamene frimtha ofer heore agene men binnā burgan 7 butan, swa ¹⁰
ful 7 swa ford, swa mine agene wieneres hit sechan scolden 7 ofer
swa fele peinas swa ich heom toleten habban. And ic nelle þ eniman
enigþing peron theo butan hi 7 heara wineras, pe hi hit bitechan
willad, ne frencisce ne englisce, for þan þimgan pe ich habbe Criste
þas gerichtan forgifan minre saule to eche' alisendnesse 7 ic nelle ¹⁵
geþauian þ enigman pis abreec bi minan fullen frenscipan. God geau
gehealde.

III. VICES AND VIRTUES.

*Nach dem Stowe Ms. (Brit. Mus.) 34 (früher 240); herausgegeben von F. Holthausen
für die EETS (No. 89) 1888 (S. 3—II).*

1. Of sorinesse. Giet is an oðer derne senne ðe me and maniȝe oðre saule hafð beswiken. Hie hatte *tristicia*, pat is sarinesse. Þes is an of ðe hevedsennes, ðeih hie dierne bie. Hie is icleped sarinesse, *tristicia mortem operante*, ‘sarinesse deað wurchende’, forðan 5 hire ofþingþ of alle gode, ðe azunnen bieð for godes luve te donne. Des awerzed gast, hie maked ðane religiuse man, ðe alle woreldþing for godes luve hafð forlatten, sari and drieri and hevi on godes wørkes, and ofte doð ofþenchen, pat he ævre swo haved idon. Alswō he ded po men, ðe sennen habbeð forhaten te laten, and swa hie doð iec ðo 10 menn, ðe habbeð gode behaten god te donne oðer halȝe to sechen oðer to fasten oðer sum oðer god te donne. On alle wise he fandeð, hu he muze gode weorkes letten oððe mid ofðanche and mid sarinesse and unbleðeliche hes don.

2. Of a-solknesse. Unlust. Dies swikele senne haveð ziet 15 ane suster, ðe is icleped *accidia*, ðat is asolkenesse, ðe me haveð ðurh mire zemeleaste maniȝe siðes beswiken. Hie me haveð imaked hevy and slaw on godes weorkes ðurh idelnesse; hie me haveð ofte idon eten oðermannes sare swink all unofearned. Ofte hie me haveð idon slæpen, ðar ic scolde wakien on godes servise be daiȝe and be nihte. 20 Swilch hit nou oðer bien nemiȝte. Dies awerzede senne is on of ðe hevedsennes, and hie beswikð mucheles ðe mare, ðe me of hire litel zeme nimþ. Pat is þe ænde of ðessere senne, ðat hie wolde ðat man none zieme nename of himselfen, ac ðat he on slauȝhe and on ydelinesse his lif ladde anon to his andedaȝe, and ðat he herfore wurðe 25 fordemd into hellepine. Dis is soð, neme zeme seðe wile!

3. Of modinesse. pride. Hierafter cumþ an oðer, ðe is icleped *superbia*, pat is modinessse. Hie was anȝinn of alle sennes and hie brohte ðane briheste angel fram ðare hevene heinesse niȝer into helle depnesse. Of hire is ȝewritten: *Deus superbis resistit*, ‘Godd 30 wiðstant alle modi mannen.’ Forðan hie bieð godes wiðerwinen, alle ðo, ðe willen hemselfen heizin. Godd seið himself, ðat hie sculen bien ineðerede. Hierfore ic am neðer and unmiȝti, forðan ic habbe ȝeben prud and modi, and michel ilaten of meselven. Ne ðese wereȝede heavedsenne ic nævre nehatede ne nescunede swa, swa ic 35 scolde; ac ofte ich dede ðurh hire ðat, ðe godd nolde. Wa me ðas! Dies ilche modinessse, ðeih hie habbe blot and dale mang alle oðre sennes, naðelæs hie haveð ane, ðe is hire swiðe neih and swiðe hersum, ðe me haveð swiðe ofte beswiken, pat is *Vana Gloria*, idel wulder oðer idel zelp. Dies dieð ðe manne, ðe ðurh hire is beswiken, ðat 40 he twifealdeð his senne; alswō ðe man, ðe haveð islaze anne mann aȝeanes godes forbode, ðanne zelpð he, ðat he is wel iwreken of his unwine; oðer ȝif he hafð beswiken an maiden oðer an riche lafdi, ðe is bewedded, ðarof he lat ðebett of himselfen, and swa he wurð beswiken. Forðan he nævre ðis nebeweop, ac ȝet ðarto more he ecð,

dat is, ȝif he for his sennes farð ut of lande halȝen te seken oder he is michel fast oder almesse doð, dat he ofte biȝelpð oder on swilche wise hes dieð, dat he herienge ðarof hafð and swa hes forliest. Ðarof seið dat godspell: *Recepserunt mercedem suam* hie habbeð inumen here lean. Dat bieð alle, ðe ani god doð and ðarof herienge luvied. Denched herof ȝe, ðe doð ȝewer god teforenmannen! Sume oðre forlæter ðe world and nimeð ðe cloðes of religium, and sone hemselfen healdeð for hali and unwurð healdeþ of odre, ðe nevre ȝiete [bieteð] here aȝene sennen mid eadmodnesse ne mid sodre berewsinge. Sume lated wel of hemselfen, ȝif hie bieð of heiȝe kenne oder ȝif he bie of heiȝe menstre oder ȝif he hafð sum heiȝ obedience oder ȝif menn of ðe world hes healdeð for hali menn; hie forȝiteð to swiðe hemselfen wiðinnen, and harkieð to ðe idele werkes wiðuten. Herof ic am beenawe meself, dat dies iwerȝede gast me hafð idon, dat ic am swiðe forȝelt aȝeanes mine laferde god almihitin.

4. Of unbuhsunnesse. Giet ie habbe muchel misdon ðurh ane oðre senne, þe is zecleped *inobedientia*, þat is unherunnesse. Alswa ðe angel was zedriven ut of heveneriche for modinesse, swa was Adam, ure formefader, ut of paradise for dessere unherunnesse. For hire he ðolede deað and seðden all mankenn and de pine of helle ma ȝanne fif ȝusend wintre, al hwat Crist him liesde wið hersumnesse. Alle ðe ðis isieð and radeð oder ȝehiereð i bidde and warni for ðe lufe of gode and for zuer lieve saule, þat zie hatien and scunien over alle ping ðes awerȝhede senne. For hire we seulen alle dead þolien, alswa habben idon ðe teforen us wæren. Hie is kæie of alle oðre sennes; non senne nemai bien idon bute ðurh unherunnesse. Alswa diepliche hafð god us forboden alle heavedsennes, swo he dede Adame ðe treu of paradise, aiðer ðurh ȝare calde laȝwe and iec ðurh ȝare niewe. Hwat do ic, wreeche saule, ðe am forgilt ðurh unherunnesse, forði dat ic navre hersum nehabbe ibien, ne gode ne mine gastliche faderes ne min cristendom ne obedience naverȝiete wel nehield? 75 Ac bidde we alle ure laverd Crist, ðe was hersum his fader anon to ðe deaðe, þat, alswa we forlieseð ðis scorte lif ðurh unherunnesse, dat he us give mihte, dat we moten him bien hersum on alle gode woerkes anaon to ðe deaðe, and swa eumeð forð in to ðe eche live, ðe he hafð us behoten ðurh his mildce. 80

5. Of oðres sueriingge. Giet hier is mare of ðe eveles kennes sade, ðe me hafð ofte idon godes aȝwene name forsweren and ee his halȝen, and a manies kennes me selven to werizien, oder sume of mine friende ðe ic halp to swerizien, and on swilche wise wende helpen unc baðe, and brohte unc baðe into muchele harme. Iis ic dede aȝean ȝodes bebode, ðe seið: *Nolite iurare neque per celum neque per terram* Ne swerizeð, naider ne be hevene ne be ierde ne bie nan oder ȝing, bute ia, ia, nai, nai. Al þat we more swerizeð, swo it is evel and senne. Sume weneð bien sacleas of dessere senne, forðan ðe me nett hem to ȝan aðe. Peih me niede me to ȝan aðe, me nenet 90 me noht te forswerizien, ac soð te seggen of ȝan, ðe ic am bieleped.

ȝif ic ware riht cristeneman, ic wolde bliðelicor þolzen ðas lichames
deað, ðanne ic wolde ðe wrecchede saule sa rewliche acwellan.

6. Of lesinge. Eft ic habbe bevolen an oder senne, fram ðat
95 ic cuðe speken, ziet to ðese daiȝe, ðat is *mendatium* be name, ðat is
leasinge, ðe all Adames offspring hafð besmiten, ðe speken cuðen oðer
mihten, wiðuten Crist ane, ðe is mid rihte icleped soðh, and sæinte
Marie, his moder. Ðe selve dievel is icleped mit rihte fader of leasinge,
ða ða he sade: *Ero similis altissimo* Ic scal bien ȝelich ðan heisten.
100 Dis was ðe forme leasinge, ðe ævre was ȝefunde. Ðar ðu luȝe, ðu
lease dievel, and swa ðu diest ziet, of al ðat tu avre behast. Ðu
me þencst wel to wreizen tofore gode for ðessere senne; ac ic wreize
me nu teefore gode and teforen alle his halzen, and te forsake and alle
ðine leasinges. Nis nan ȝing mare aȝeanes Criste, ðe is icleped soð,
105 ðanne is leasinge. Bie war, seðe wile!

7. Of hevle baftespache. *Detractio* hatte an oðer senne,
ðe reaveð godes luve of mannes hierte, ðat is evel baftespache. Hie
me haveð ofte ȝemaked forzielt aȝeanes godes forbode, ðe me forbett
alle evele spaches, and ðus me undernemð: *Sedens aduersus fratrem*
110 *tuum loquebaris* Ðu sate (he seið) aȝeanes ȝine broðer, ðe ælche
dai baðe clepieð to me, ðe am ȝure fader, and seggeð: *pater noster*.
Aȝeanes him ðu spake god, bafta him evele, þat he it neherde. Ðus
ðu dedest, and ic was stille; and forði ðu wendest, þat ic ðe ware
ilich, þat hit likede me swa, swa hit dede ðe. Ac ðu scalt stonden
115 teefore me a domesdaȝe and teforen all mankenne, ðar ic ðe scal
undernemen mid ða ilche worðes, ðe ðu ofte hafst ȝeherd for ðe te
warnien, and ðus cweðen: *Dilexisti maliciam super benignitatem*. Ðat
is: ‘Ðu luvedest evelnesse mare ðanne godnesse, unrihtwisnesse more
to spekene ðanne rihtwisnesse; forði ðe scal god almihtin forliesen,
120 baðe lichame and saule. Ga awei fram me, ðu ȝewerezede, forð mid
te dievle!’ Hwa is, ðat nis ofdradd of ðese muchele ȝþunresleize, ðe
cumþ ut of godes aȝene muðe? Nime ȝieme, seðe wile! Hu michel
haht hit is godes forbod te brekene!

IV. ANREN RIWLE.

*Schluss der Schrift nach der Londoner Hdschrift (Brit. Mus.) Cott. Nero A 14
(= Morton S. 416—430).*

3e, mine leove sustren, neschulen habben no best bute kat one.
Ancre, þet haveð eihte, þuncheð bet husewif, ase Marthe was, þen
ancre. ne noneweis nemei heo beon Marie mid griðfulnessesse of heorte.
Vor þeonne mot heo þenchen of þe kues foddre and of heordemonne
5 huire, oluhnen þene heiward, warien, hwon me punt hire, and ȝelden,
þauh, ðe hermes. Wat Crist, þis is lodlich ȝing, hwon me makeð
mone in tune of ancre eihte. Pauh, ȝif eni mot nede habben ku, loke,
ðet heo none monne neeilie ne nehermie; ne þet hire þouht nebeo
nout þeron ivestned. Ancre neouh nout to habben noþing, þet drawe
10 utward hire heorte. None cheffare nedrive ȝe! Ancre, þet is cheapild,

heo cheapeð hiro soule þe chepmon of helle. Newite ȝe nout in oure huse of ȝper monnes þinges, ne eihte ne cloðes; ne nout neunderwo ȝe, ðe chirchevestimenz ne pene caliz, bute ȝif strenðe hit makie oper muchel eie; vor of swuche witunge is ikumen muchel uvel oftesiðen. Wiðinnen over woanes nelete ȝe nenne mon slepen, ȝif muchel neode is midalle makeð breken over hus, þeo hwule ðet hit ever is ibroken. loke, þet ȝe habben perinne mid ou onc wummon of clene live deies and nihtes.

Vordi þet nomon neisihð ou ne ȝe neiseoð nenne mon, wel mei don of ower cloðes — beon heo hwite, beon heo blake — bute þet 20 heo beon unorne and warme and wel iwrouhte — velles wel itauwed; and habbed ase monie, ase ou to neodeð, to bedde and eke to rugge.

Nexst fleshe neschal non werien no linnene cloð, bute ȝif hit beo of herde and of greate heorden. Stamin habbe, hwose wule; and hwose wule, mei beon buten. ȝe schullen liggen in on heater, and 25 igurd. Nebere ȝe non iren ne here ne irspiles felles; ne nebate ou þermide, ne mid schurge ileðered ne ileaded ne mid holie ne mid breres; ne nebiblodge hire sulf wiðuten schrifftes leave ne nemime et enes to veole disciplines. Ower schon beon greate and warme. Ine sumer ȝe habbed leave vorto gon and sitten barvot and hosen wiðuten 30 vaumpez; and ligge ine ham, hwoso likeð. Sum wummon inouh reade wereð þe brech of heare fulwel iknotted and þe strapeles adun to hire vet ilaced ful veste. ȝif ȝe muwen beon winpelleas, beoð bi warme keppen and peruppon blake veiles. Hwose wule beon iscien, pauh heo atiffe hire nis nout muchel wunder; auh to godes eien heo is 35 lufsumere, þet is, vor ðe lufe of him, untiffed wiðuten. Ring ne broche nabbe ȝe, ne gurdel imenbred ne gloven ne no swuch þing, þet ou nedeih forto habben.

Ever me is leovere, so ȝe don grettur werkes. Nemakie none purses vorte vreonden ou mide, ne blodbendes of seolke; auh sche pied 40 and seouweð and amendeð chircheclodes and poure monne cloðes. Noping neschule ȝe ziven wiðuten schrifftes leave. Helped mid ower owane swinke, so vorð so ȝe muwen, to schruden ou suiven and þeo, ðet ou serveð, ase Seint Jorome lereð. Nebeo ȝe never idel; vor anoni rihtes ðe veond beot hire his were þet ine godes werke newurched, 45 and he tutteleð anoni rihtes toward hire. Vor þeo hwule þet he isihð hire bisi, [he] pencheð pus: vor nout ich schulde nu kumen neih hire; nemei heo nout ihwulen vorto herenen mine lore. Of idelnesse awakeneð muchel flesshes fondunge, *Iniquitas Sodome saturitas panis et ocium*: þet is, al Sodomes cweadschipe kom of idelnesse and of ful 50 wombe. Iren, þet lið stille, gedereð sone rust; and water, þet nestured nout readliche, stinkeð. Ancre neschal nout forwurden scolmeistre, ne turnen hire ancrehus to childrene scole. Hire meiden mei pauh techen sum lutel meiden, þet were dute of forto leornen among gromes: auh ancre neouh forto zemen bute god one. ȝe neschulen senden 55 lettres ne undervon lettres ne writen buten leave. ȝe schulen beon idodded four siðen iðe ȝere, vorto lihten over heaved, and ase ofte iletten blod and oftene, ȝif neod is and hwoso mei beon per wiðuten,

ich hit mei wel ipolien. Hwon ȝe beoð iletен blod, ȝe neschulen don
 60 noþing þeo þeo dawes, þet ou greve; auh talkeð mid ouer meidenes
 and mid þeafulle talen schurteð ou togederes. ȝe muwen don so ofte,
 hwon ou þuncheð hevie, oðer beoð vor sume worldliche þinge sorie
 oðer seke. So wiſliche witeð ou in our blodletunge and holdeð ou
 65 ine swuche reste, þet ȝe longe þerefster muwen ine godes servise þe
 monluker swinken; and also hwon ȝe ȝiveleð eni secnesse; vor muchel
 sotschipe hit is vorto vorleosen vor one deie tene oðer tweolive. Wassheð
 ou, hwarſe ȝe habbeð neode, ase ofte, ase ȝe wulleð! Ancre, þet
 naveð nout neih honde hire vode, beoð bisie two wummen, on, ðet
 70 bileave ever et hom, an oðer, þet wende ut, hwon hit is neod; and
 þeo beo ful unorne, oðer of feir elde. And bi ðe weie, ase heo geð,
 go singinde hire beoden, ne neholde heo nout none tale mid mon ne
 mid wummon ne nesitte ne nestonde bute þet leste, ðet heo mei, erþen
 heo kume hom. Nouhwuder elles nego heo bute þider, ase me sent
 hire. Wiðute leave neete heo ne nedrinke ute. Pe oðer beo ever
 75 inne, ne wiðute ðe zeate nego heo nout wiðute leave. Bôðe beon
 obedient to hore dame in alle þinges bute ine sunne one. Noþing
 nabben heo, þet hore dame hit nute; ne neundervon noþing ne neziven
 wiðuten hire leave. Nenne mon neleten heo in ne ðe zungre nespeke
 80 mid none monne bute leave; ne nego nout ut of tune wiðuten siker
 vere ne negligge ute. ȝif heo necon o boke, sigge bi Paternostres and
 bi avez hire ures and wurche, þet me hat hire, wiðuten grucchunge.
 Habbe ever hire earen opene toward hire dame. Nouðer of ðe
 wummen neberen vrom hore dame ne nebringen to hire none idele
 85 talen ne neowe tijinges ne bitweonen hamsulf nesingen ne nespeken
 none worldliche spechen ne lauhwen, ne nepleien so, ðet ei mon, þet
 hit iseie, muhþe hit to uvel turnen. Over alle þing leasunge and luðere
 wordes hatien. Hore her beo ikorven! Hore hevedcloð sitte lowe!
 Eiðer ligge one! Hore hesmel beo heie istihd, al wiðute broche. No-
 90 mon nei seo ham unweawed ne openheaved. Louh lokunge habben!
 Heo neschulen cussen nenne mon, ne vor lufe cluppen ne kuð ne
 unkuð ne wasshen hore heaved ne loken veste o none monne ne toggen
 mid him ne pleien. Hore weaden beon of swuche scheape and alle
 hore aturn swuch, þet hit beo eðcene, hwarto heo beoð iturnde. Hore
 lates loken warliche, þet non needwite ham ne ine huse ne ut of huse.
 95 On alle wise vorberen to wreðden hore dame; and ase ofte ase heo
 hit doð, er heo drinken oðer eten, makien hore venie akneon adun
 to þer eorðe bivoren hire and sigge *Mea culpa*; and undervon ðe
 penitence, ðet heo leið upon hire, lutende hire louwe. Pe ancre
 never more þer efter þene ilke gult neupb[r]eide hire, vor none wreððe,
 100 bute ȝif heo eftsonne valle iðet ilke; auh do hit allunge ut of hire
 heorte. And ȝif eni strif ariseð bitweonen ðe wummen, ðe ancre makie
 eiðer of ham to makien oðer venie akneon to ȝer eorðe, and eiðer
 rihte up oðer ant kussen ham on ende, and þe ancre legge on eiðer
 sum penitence, more upon þeo ilke, ðet gretluker haveð agult. Pis is
 105 o þing, wute ȝe wel to soðe, ðet is gode leovest — seih[t]nesse and
 some — and þe veounde loðest; and forði he is ever umbe to arearen

sume wreððe. Nu isihð ðe deovel wel, ðet hwon pet fur is wel o brune and me wule, ðet hit go ut, me sundreð ðe brondes; and he deð al so onond þet ilke. Luve is Jesu Cristes fur, pet he wule, ðet blasie in ure heorte; and þe deovel blowed̄ forto puffen hit ut; and hwon ¹¹⁵ his blowinge negeineð nout, peonne bringeð he up sum luðer word, oðer sum oper nouhtunge hwarþuruh heo tohurteð eiðer vrommard oðer; and þe holigostes fur aewencheð, hwon ðe brondes, puruh wreððe, beoð isundred. And forþi holden ham ine lufe veste togederes and nebeo ham nout of hwon ðe yeond blowe; and nomeliche, ȝif monie ¹²⁰ bcoð iveied somed, and wel mid lufe ontende. Pauh ðe ancre on hire meidenes vor openliche gultes legge penitence, never þe later to ðe preoste schriven ham ofte, auh ever pauh mid leave. And ȝif heo nekunnen nout ðe metegraces, siggen in hore stude *Paternoster* and *Ave Maria* bivoren mete and efter mete also and *Credo* moare; and ¹²⁵ siggen þus on ende “Veder and sune and holigost and on almihti god, he ȝive ure dame his grace so lengre so more; and leve hire and us boðe nimen god endinge and forzelde alle ðet us god doð, and milce hore soulen, ðet us god idon habbeð — hore soulen and alle cristene soulen. Amen.” Bitweonen mele negruselie ȝe nout nouðer frut ne ¹³⁰ oðerhwat ne nedrinken wiðuten leave; auh ðe leave beo liht in alle peo þinges, þer nis sunne. Ette mete no word! oðer lut! and þeo beon stille! Also efter ðe ancre camplie vort midmorwen nedon noþing ne nesiggen, hwarþuruh hire silence muwe beon isturbed. Non anere servant neouhte mid rihte vorto asken isette huire bute mete and cloð, ¹³⁵ pet heo mei vlutten bi and godes milce. Nemislev non god, hwatso bitide, of ðe ancre, pet he hire trukie. Pe meidenes wiðuten, ȝif heo served̄ ðe ancre, also ase heo owen, hore hure schal beon ðe eche blisse of heovene. Hwoso haveð eie hope toward so heie hure: gledliche wule heo serven and lihtliche alle wo and alle teone polien. Mid ¹⁴⁰ eise ne mid este nekumeð me nout to þer heovene.

ȝe, ancren, owen þis hltle laste stucchen reden to our wummen everiche wike enes, vort ðet heo hit kunnen. And muche need is ou beoðe, ðet ȝe nimen to ham gode zeme; vor ȝe muwen muchel puruh ham beon igoded and iwursed on oðer halve. ȝif heo suneged ¹⁴⁵ puruh ower zemeleaste, ȝe schulen beou bicleoped þerof bivoren þe heie demare; and forþi, ase ou is muche need and ham is zete more, ȝeorneliche tecched̄ ham to holden hore riulen, boðe vor ou and for ham sulven — liðeliche pauh and luveliche; vor swuch ouh wummone lore to beon — luvelich and liðe and seldwhonne sturne. Bode hit ¹⁵⁰ is riht, pet heo ou dreden and luvien, auh pet ðer beo more ever of lufe þen of drede: peonne schal hit wel varen. Me schal helden eoli and win beoðe ine wunden efter godere lore, auh more of þe softe eolie þen of þe bitinde wine; pet is, more of liðe wordes þen of suwinde; vor þerof kumeð þinge best — pet is lufe-eie. Lihtliche ¹⁵⁵ and sweteliche vorȝived̄ ham hore gultes, hwon heo ham iknowed̄ and bihoteð bote.

Se vorð, ase ȝe muwen, of drunch and of mete and of cloð and of oðer þinges, pet neode of fleshe askeð, beoð large toward ham,

155 þauh ȝe ðe neruwure beon and te herdure to ousulven; vor so deð, þe wel blowed — went þene neruwure ende of þe horne to his owune muðe and outward þene wide. And ȝe don also, ase ȝe wulleð, þet ower beoden bemen and dreamen wel ine drihtenes earen; and nouit one to ower ones, auh to alle volkes heale, ase ure louerd leve þuruh 160 ȝe grace of himself, þet hit so mote beon. Amen!

O pissem boc redeð everiche deie, hwon ȝe beoð eise — everiche deie lesse oder more. Vor ich hopie, þet hit schal beon ou, ȝif ȝe hit redeð ofte, swuðe biheve þuruh godes grace; and elles ich hevede uvele bitowen muchel of mine hwule. God hit wot, me were leovere vorto 165 don me toward Rome pen vorto biginnen hit eft forto donne. And ȝif ȝe ivindeð, þet ȝe doð also, ase ȝe redeð, þonkeð god ȝeorne; and ȝif ȝe nedoð nouit, biddeð godes ore and beoð umbe þerabuten, þet ȝe hit bet hol holden efter ower mihte. Veder and sune and holigost and on almihti god, he wite ou in his warde! he gledie ou and froure ou, 170 mine leove sustren! and for al, þet ȝe vor him drieð and suffreð, he neȝive ou never lesse huire pen altogedere him sulven! He beo ever iheid from worlde to worlde ever on ecchenesse! Amen! Ase ofte, ase ȝe readeð out o pissem boc, greteð þe lefdi mid one *Ave Marie* vor him, þet makede þeos riwle, and for him, þet hire wrot and swonc her 175 abuten. Inouh meðful ich am, þet bidde so lutel.

V. KENTISH SERMONS.

R. Morris, An Old English Miscellany (London 1872) S. 26—36 nach der Oxfordser Hdschrift (Laud MS. 471) S. 128ff.

1. Sermo in die Epiphaniae. *Cum natus esset Ihesus in Betleem Iudea in diebus Herodis regis, ecce magi ab oriente venerunt Jerosolimam dicentes: ubi est qui natus est rex Judaeorum?* We redeth i þo holi godespelle of tedai, ase ure loverd godalmichti ibore was of ure 5 lavedi seinte Marie i þe cite of Bethleem, þet si sterre was seauninge of his beringe, swo apierede te po þrie kinges of heþenesse toianes þo sunne risindde. And alswo hi biknewe his beringe bi þo sterre, swo hi nomen conseil betuene hem, þet hi wolden gon forto hyne anuri and þet hi wolden offri him gold and stor and mirre. And alswo hi hedden 10 aparailed here offrendes, swo kam si sterre, þet yede tofor hem into Jerusalem. Pere hi speken to Herodes and hym askede, wer was se king of Gyus, þet was ibore? And Herodes iherde, þet o king was ibore, þet solde bi king of Geus, swo was michel anud and alle hise men, forþet he was ofdred forto liese his kingriche of Jerusalem. Po 15 dede he somoni alle þo wyse clerekes, þet kuþe þe laghe, and hem askede, wer Crist solde bien ibore. Hi answerden, þet ine Jerusalem; for hit was swo iseid and behote hwilem bi þo profetes. And alswo Herodes iherde pis, swo spac te po þrie kinges and hem seide: „Gop“, ha seide, „into Bethleem and sechez þet child; and wanne ye hit habbeth hifunde, 20 swo anuret hit and after þet cometh to me and hic wille go and anuri hit.“ Pet neseide he nocth — Herodes — forþet he hit wolde onuri, ac

forþet he hit wolde slon, yet he hit michte finde. Po kinges hem wenten
 and hi seghen po sterre, þet yede bifore hem, alwat hi kam over po huse,
 war ure loverd was; and alswo hi hedden ifonden ure loverd, swo hi
 anurede and him offrede hire offrendes, gold and stor and mirre. Po
 nicht after þet aperede an ongel of hevene in here slepe ine metinge
 and hemi seide and het, þet hi nesolde ayen wende be Herodes, ac be
 an oper weye wende into hire londes. Lordinges and lovedis, þis is si
 glorijs miracle and si glorijs seywinge of ure lordes beringe, þet us telp
 þet holi godespel of today, and ye muee wel understande be po speecho
 of þe godspelle, þet me sal todai mor makie offrinke þan an opren dai
 and þerof us yeft ensample po þrie kinges of hepenesse, þet comen fram
 verrene londes ure loverd to seeche and him makie offrinke. And be
 þet hi offrede gold, þet is cuvenable yeftte to kinge, seawede, þet he
 was soþfast kink; and be þet hi offrede stor, þet me offrede wylem
 be po ialde laghe to here godes sacrefise, seawede, þet he was verray
 prest; and be þet hi offrede mirre, þet is biter ping, signefieth, þet hi
 hedde belieave, þet he was diadlich, þet diath solde suffri for manken.
 Nu ibiereth, wet signefieth þet gold, þet stor, þet mirre. And offre we
 gostliche to ure lorde, þet [hi] offrede flesliche. Þet gold, þet is bricht
 and glareth ine po brichtnesse of po sunne, signefieth þe gode beleave.
 þet is bricht ine þe gode cristenmannes herte. Si gode beleave licht
 and is bricht ine po herte of po gode manne ase gold. Offre we þanne
 godalmichti god gold. Beleve we stedefastliche, þet he is fader and
 sune and holygost, is onlepi god. Woso hath beleave ine gode, swo
 offreth him god gold; þet stor signefied gode werkes. For ase se smech
 of þe store, wanne hit is ido into þe veréé and goth upward to po
 hevene and to gode ward, swo amuntet si gode biddinge to gode of po
 herte of po gode cristenmanne. Swo we mowe sigge, þet stor signe-
 fieth þe herte and se smech lufe of gode. Bi þet mirre, þat is biter
 and be po biteresse defendet þet cors, þet is mide ismered, þet no worm
 nel comme ihende, signefiet po gode werkes, þet is biter to po yem-
 nesse of ure flesce. Si mirre signefiet vastinge, for po lufe of gode
 wakie, go ine pelrimage, visiti þe poure and to sike and to do alle þe
 gode, þet me may do for godes lufe — po ilke pinges so bieth bitere
 to po wrichede flessee. Ac also si mirre loket þet bodi, þet no worm
 nemay per ihende come, so us defendet po ileke pinges fram senne and
 fram þe amonestement of po dievle, þet ha nemay us misdo. Lordinges,
 nu ye habbet iherd po signefiance of po offringes, þet maden po þrie
 kinges of hepenesse to gode: hye habbet to gode ioffred of yure selvre
 and of yure erþliche godes. Ne neoffreth him nacht onlepliche today,
 ac alle po daies i po yere gostliche gold and stor and mirre, ase hic
 habbe itold — gold fore gode beleave, stor for holy urisun, mirre for
 gode werkes: þet bieth po offringes, þet ure loverd besekel averiche
 daye po cristenmanne and werefore se cristenman, yef has deþ, of-
 servet po blisce of hevene. And Jhesu Crist, þet for us wolde an erþe
 bi bore and anured of po þrie kinges of painime — he yeve us his grace
 of po holigost in ure hertes, werbi we mone hatie po ileke pinges þet
 he hatedh, and lete po ileke pinges, þat he forbiet, and luvie po ilek

70 pinkes, þat he luved, and do þo ilek þinges þat he hooþt, ine him so
bileve and bidde and servi, þet we mowe habbe þo blisce of heveriche.
Quod vobis praestare dignetur per [&c.]

2. Domini[ca] secunda post octavam Epiphaniae. Sermo
Evan. *Nuptiae factae sunt in Chana Galileae, et erat mater Ihesu ibi.*
75 *Vocatus est autem Ihesus ad nuptias et discipuli eius.* Pet holi godspel
of today us telp, þet a bredale was imaked ine þo londe of Jerusalem
in ane cite, þat was icleped Cane, in þa time, þat godes sune yede in
erþe flesliche. To þa bredale was ure levedi seinte Marie and ure loverd
Jhesus Crist and his deciples. So ivel aventure, þet wyn failede at þise
80 bredale. Po seide ure levedi seinte Marie to here sune: „Hi nehabbet no
wyn.“ And ure loverd answerde and sede to hire: „Wat belongeth hit
to me oper to þe, wyman?“ Nu nedorste hi namore sigge, ure lavedi.
Hac hye spac to þo serganz, þet servede of þo wyne, and hem seyde:
„Al, þet he hot yu do, so dop.“ And ure loverd clepede þe serganz and
85 seyde to hem. „Folvellet“, ha seyde, „hos Ydres“ — þet is to sigge
þos cróos oper pos faten — „of watere.“ For þer were vi ydres of stone,
þet ware iclepede bapieres, wer po Gius hem wesse for clenesse and for
religiun, ase þe custome was ine þo time. Po serganz vulvelden þo faten
of watere and hasteliche was iwent into wyne bie þo wille of ure loverde.
90 Po seide ure lord to þo serganz: „Moveth togidere and bereth to Architriclin“,
þat was se, þet ferst was iserved. And also [he] hedde idrunke
of þise wyne, þet ure loverd hedde imaked of þe watere (ha niste nocht
þe miracle; ac po serganz wel hit wiste, þet hedde þet water ibrocht),
þo seide Architriclin to þo bredgume: „Oper men“, seyde he, „dop forþ
95 þet beste wyn, þet hi habbep, ferst at here bredale; and þu hest ido þe
contrarie, þet þu hest ihalde þet beste wyn wath nu.“ Pis was þe com-
mencement of þo miracles of ure loverde, þet he made flesliche in erþe.
And po belevede on him his deciples. I nesigge nacht, þat hi nehedden
þerbefore ine him belieave; ac fore þe miracle, þet hi seghe, was here
100 belieave þe more istrengþed. Nu ye habbep iherd þe miracle, nu ihereþ
þe signefiance. Pet water bitockned se evely christeneman, for, also þet
water is natureliche schald and akelp alle þo, þet hit drinkeþ: so is se
evely christeman chald of þo lufe of gode for þo evely werkes, þet hi
dop; ase so is lecherie, spusbreche, roberie, manslechtes, husbernars,
105 bakbiteres, and alle opre evely deden, purch wyche pinkes man ofserveth
þet fer of helle, ase godes oghe mudh hit seid. And alle þo signefied
þet water, þet purch yemere werkes oper purch yemer iwil liesed þo
blisce of hevene. Pet wyn, þat is naturelliche hot ine himselfe and
anhet alle þo, þet hit drinked, betokned alle þo, þet bled anhééet of þe
110 lufe of ure lorde. Nu, lordinges! ure lord, godalmichti, þat hwylem in
one stede and ine one time flesliche makede of watere wyn, yet hadep
manitime maked of watere wyn gostliche, wanne [he] purch his grace
maked of þo evely manne good man, of þe orgeilus umble, of þe lechur
chaste, of þe nipinge large and of alle opre folies [virtues]: so ha maket
115 of þo watere wyn: pis his si signefiance of þe miracle. Nu loke everich
man toward himselfen, yef he is win, þet is to siggen, yef he is an-
heet of þo lufe of gode, oþer yef he is water, þet is yef þu art chold

of godes luve, yef þu art evel man: besech ure lorde, þet he do ine þe his vertu, þet ha þe wende of evele into gode and þet he do þe do swiche werkes, þet þu mote habbe þo blisce of hevene. *Quod vobis* ¹²⁰ *praestare dignetur &c.*

3. Dominica tertia post octavam Epiphaniae. *Cum descendisset Ihesus de monte, secutae sunt cum turbae multae. Et ecce leprosus veniens adorabut eum dicens: Domine si vis, potes me mundare.* Pet holi godspel of todai us telp, þet ure lord Jhesus Crist, ase he hedde ¹²⁵ iyye þo newe laghe in one montayne and hedde imaked þet formeste sarmun, þet everte made in erpe, suo him folgede michel folk. Swo kam a leprus (a sik man) and onurede him and seyde: „Lord, lord“, ha seide, „yef þu wilt, þu me micht wel makie hool of mine lepre (of mine evele).“ And ure lord him seide and spredde his hond and tok his ¹³⁰ lepre: „hic wille“, seide ure lord, „þet þu bi clensed.“ And also rāþe he was iwarisd of his maladie. Nu, lordinges, þis is þe miracle, þet þet godspel of tedai us telp; ac great is þe tokningge. Se leprus signefiez þo senvulle men, si lepre þo sennen; þet scab bitokned þo litle sennen, si lepre betokned þo grete sennen, þet biedh diadliche. Ase so is ¹³⁵ lecherie, spusbreche, gavelinge, roberie, þeft, glutunie, drunkenesse and alle þo sennen, purch wiche me liest þo luve of gode almichti and of alle his haleghen. purch scab nis nacht man and wyman deseivrd fram mannes felarede, ne for þo litle sennen, þet noman hine nemai loki, nis noon deseivrd pardurableliche fram gode ne fram holi chereche. ¹⁴⁰ For lepre is man deseivrd of þo compainie of gode and of alle his angles — þat is to sigge, for diadliche senne. Nu ye habbet iherd þe miracle and wet hit betokned, nu loke we, yef we bieþ clene of þise lepre — þat is to siggen, of diadliche senne. Se [leprus] liest þe felarede of oper men; for se, þet sterft inne diadliche senne, so forliest þe com- ¹⁴⁵ painie of gode. And yef ye bieþ clene, lokeþ, þet ye nefalle nocht, þet ye nebie deseiverd fram þe felarede of gode almichti purch none evele werkes, purch none evele iwil. And yef ye bieþ leprus purch diadliche senne, greded gode merci, þet þo leprus yaf helpe ine bodie, þet he us yeve gostliche helþe in ure saule. Comeþ to rifte, forleted ¹⁵⁰ yure sennen and perof bieþ asoiled, þanne sollie habbe þo helpe of hevene, þat is lif withuten ende. *Quod vobis pruestare dignetur per [&c.].*

4. Dominica quarta post octavam Epiphaniae. *Ascendente Ihesu in naviculam, secuti sunt eum discipuli eius. Et ecce motus* ¹⁵⁵ *factus est magnus in mari, ita ut navicula operiretur fluctibus. Erat autem illis ventus contrarius.* We redeth i þe holi godspelle of todai, þat ure lord Jhesus Crist yede one time into ane ssipe and ise deciples mid him into þe séé. And so hi were in þo ssipe, so aros a great tempeste of winde. And ure lord was ileid him don to slepe ine þo ¹⁶⁰ ssipe, erþane þis tempeste aróós. Hisse deciples hedde gret drede of þise tempeste: so [hi] awakede hine and seiden to him: „Lord, save us! for we perisset.“ And ha wiste wel, þet hi nehadde nocht gode believe ine him. þo seide to hem: „Wat dret yw, folk of litle belieave?“

165 Po aros up ure lord and tok þane wynd and to séé, and also rape hit was stille. And also þo men, þet weren in þo ssipe, hedde iseghe þo miracle, so awondrede hem michel. Þis is si vaire miracle, þet þet godspel of teday us telp. Perefore sal hure belieave bie þe betere astrengþed ine swiche lorde, þet siche miracle mai do and doþ, wanne 170 he wile. Ac hit is us nyede, þet se, þet sucurede hem ine þa peril, þet us sucuri ine ure niedes; þet we clepie to him, þet ha us helpe, and he hit wille do bleþeliche, yef we him bischeth merci mid good iwill, also himselfen seith bi þe holi writes: *Salus populi ego sum et cetera.* „Hic am“, ha seip, „helere of þe folke; wanne hi to me 175 clepiedh ine hire sorghen and ine hire niedes, hic hi sucuri and beneme hem al here evel withute ende“. Grede we to him merci sikerliche, yef se devel us wille acumbri purch senne, purch prede oper purch anvie oper þurh wrepe oper purch oper manere of diadliche senne, grede we to him merci and sigge we him: Lord, save us, þet 180 we neperissi and þet he us dèlivri of alle eveles and þet ha yef us swiche werkes to done in þise wordle, þet þo saulen of us mote bien isauved a domesdai and gon to þo blisce of hevene. *Quod ipse praestare dignetur* [&c.]

5. Dominica in sexagesima. Sermo. *Simile est regnum caelorum homini patrifamilias, qui exiit primo mane conducere operarios in vineam suam.* Hure lord godalmichti to us spekeþ ine þo holi godespelle of teday and us seaweth one forbisne, þet yef we uillett don his servise, þet we sollen habbe þo mede wel griat ine hevene. For so seyth ure lord ine þo godspelle of todai, þet on goodman was, þat 190 ferst uutyede bi þe moreghen forto here werkmen into his winyarde for ane peny of forewerde, and also he hedde imad þise forewerde, so ha sente hi into his winyarde; so ha dede at undren and at midday also, þo þat hit was ayen þan even, so ha kam into pe marcatte, so he fond werkmen, þet were idel, þo seyde he to hem: „Wéé bie ye idel?“ 195 and hie answerden and seyde: „Lord, for we nefonden tedai, þat us herde.“ „Goþ nu“, ha seide (se godeman), „into mine winyarde and hic, þat richt is, yu sal yeve.“ Pos yede into þise winyarde mid þo oþre, þo þet hi[t] wel even [was], þo seide þe lord to his sergeant: „Clepe þo werkmen and yeld hem here travail and agyn to hem, þat comen last, 200 and go al to þo ferste: yef everiche of hem ane peny.“ Se sergeant dede þes lordes commandement: so paide þo werkmen and yaf everich ane peny. And so hi seghen þo, þet bi þe morghen waren icomen, þet hi, þet waren last icume, hedden here everich ane peny, þo wenden hi more habbe; þo gruchchede hi amenges hem and seyden: „Pos laste 205 on ure habbeþ itravailed and þu his makest velaghes to us, þet habbeth al deai ibye ine þine winyarde, and habbetþ ipoled þe berdene of þo pine and of þo hete of al þo daie.“ Po ansuerede se godeman to on of hem: „Freind“, ha seide, „i nedo þe noon unricht. Wat forþingketh, þat hic do min iwil?“ And also ure lord hedde itold þise forbisne, so he seide 210 afterward: „so sulle þo verste bie last and þo laste ferst. Fele bieþ iclepede, ac feaue bieþ icornée.“ Nu ihereþ þe signefiance. Pes gode-man betocknþ godalmichti ure lord. Se winyard betocknþ þe servise

of ure lorde, þe werkmen betocknep alle þo, þet dop Cristes servise; þo tides of þo daie betoknep þe time of þis world. Bie þe morghen iherde ure lord werkmen into his winyarde. Po ha sente þe patriarches ate 215 begininge of þis wordl ine is servise, þet purch gode beleavē him servede, and seden his techinge to alle þo, þet hi hedden hit to siggen. Also at undren and at midday iherede he werkmen into is winyarde. Po ha sente be þo time, þet Moyses was and Aaron, and i þe time of his prophetes dede he mani god man into his servise, þet purch griate 220 luve to him helden, and deden his servise. Toyenes þan even godalmichti iherde werkmen into his winyarde. Po þat he alast of þis wordle naam fles and blod ine þe maidene seinte Marie and seaude ine þis world. Po fond he men, þet al day hedden ibe idel. Weref ore he fond þet heþen folk, þet be þo time, þet was igo, hedden ibe ut of godes 225 belieave and of his luve and of his servise. Hi nehedden nocht ibe idel forto done þo develes werkes. Ac þerefore seith þet godspel, þet hedden ibe idel þo, þet hi nedden bileden ane godalmichti, ne him lovie ne him servi. For al, þat is ine þis wordle, þet man is — bote yef ha luvie godalmichti and him servi — al hit him may þenche forlore and idel- 230 nesse. Po aresunede ure lord þe paens be ise apostles, u[er]efore hi hedden ibe so longe idel. Po þet hi nehedden ibe in his servise, þo ansuerden þe paens, þet non nehedden iherd hij — þet is to sigge, þet hi nehedden neverte ihee[r]d prophete ne apostle ne prechur, þet hem seaude ne hem tachte, hu i solden ine gode beleve ne him servi. „Goþ,“ 235 a seide (ure lord), „inte mine winyarde — þet is, inte mine beleave; and hic yw sal yeve yure peni — þet is heveriche blisce.“ Po heþen men yeden be þa daghen into Cristes servise and we, þet of hem bieþ icume and habbeþ cristendom underfonge, bieþ ientred into Cristes servise: þerefore we sollen habbe ure peni — þet is þe blisce of hevene. 240 Also wel ase þo, þet comen bi þe morghen; for also we hopieþ forte habbe heveriche blisce ase þo patriarches and þo prophetes and þo apostles and þo gode men, þet hwilem ine þis world godalmichti serveden. So as we habeþ iseid of divers wordles, þet godalmichti dede werkmen into his winyarde, so we mowe sigge of þo elde of everiche men. For 245 godalmichti deþ werkmen into his winyarde bi þe morghen, wanne ha clepeþ of swiche þer bieþ into his servise ine here childhede. Wanne hi of þis world wendeþ, beswo þet hi nebe ine no diadlich senne. At undren ha sent men into his winyarde, þet a turneþ into his servise of age of man. At middai, wanne þo dai is al þer hotestd, betokned po 250 men of ^{xxxii}wyntre oþer of furti; for þe nature of man is of greater strengþe and of greater hete ine þo age. Se even bitocknep elde of man: þet is se ende of þe live. Ure lord deþ werkmen into his winyarde agenes þo even, wanne fele ine here elde wendeþ ut of here senne into cristes servise. Asso solle hi habbe þo blisce of hevene ase þo, þet ferst 255 comen into þe winyarde. Nocht for þan for pise griate bunte, þet ure lord yefþ, nesolde noman targi forto wende to godalmichti ne him to servi. For also seid þet holi writ, þet non newot þane dai of his diaþe. For

man mai longe lives wene
and ofte him legheþ se wrench.

260

Nu, gode men, ye habbeþ iherd þet godspel and þe forbisne, nu lokeþ, yef ye bieþ withinne þo winyarde, þet is, þet, yef ye bieþ ine godes servise, yef ye bieþ withute diadliche senne, yef ye hatied þat he hateþ, yef ye luvieþ þet he luveþ and doþ þet he hot and bute ye do, 265 ye bieþ hut of his winyarde, þe[t] is ut of his servise; and ye doþ þet ure lord hóót, so ye ofserveþ þane peni, þet is heveriche blisce — ye ofserveþ þet good, þet noon herte nemay iþenche ne noon yare ihere ne tunge telle — þo blisce, þet god halt alle þo, þet hine luvieþ. Pider lord granti us to cumene. *Quod ipse praestare dignetur per...*

VI. HEINRICHS III. PROKLAMATION VON 1258.

Huntingdon Fassung Patent Roll 43, Henry III m. 15, n. 40 (Ellis, Early Engl. Pron. II 501); die Fussnoten geben die Lesungen der durch Skeat Acad. 1882 S. 339 bekannt gewordenen Oxforder Redaktion. Vgl. Facsimiles of National Manuscripts by Sir H. James Pl. XIX.

Henr', þurȝ godes fultume king on Engleneloande, lhoaverd on Yrloand', duk on Norm', on Aquitain', and eorl on Anjow, send igretinge to alle hise holde, ilærde and ileawede on Huntendon'schir'. þæt witen 5 ȝe wel alle, þæt we willen and unnen, þæt þæt ure rædesmen, alle oþer þe moare dæl of heom, þæt beop ichosen þurȝ us and þurȝ þæt loandes folk on ure kuneriche, habbeþ idon and schullen don in þe worþnesse of gode and on ure treowþe for þe freme of þe loande, þurȝ þe besizte of þan toforen iseide redesmen, beo stedefæst and ilestinde in alle ȝinge abuten ænde. And we hoaten alle ure treowe in þe treowþe, 10 ȝæt heo us oȝen, þæt heo stedefæstliche healden and swerien to healden and to werien þo isetnesses, þæt beon imakede and beon to makien þurȝ þan toforen iseide rædesmen oþer þurȝ þe moare dæl of heom, alswo else hit is biforen iseid; and ȝæt æhc oþer helpe, þæt forto done bi þan ilche ȝe aȝenes alle men, riȝt for to done and to foangen, and 15 noan nenime of loande ne of eȝte, wherþurȝ þis besizte muȝe beon ilet oþer iwersed on onie wise. And ȝif oni oþer onie cumen her onȝenes, we willen and hoaten, þæt alle ure treowe heom healden deadliche ifoan, and for ȝæt we willen, þæt þis beo stedefæst and lestinde, we senden ȝew þis writ open iseined wiþ ure seel, to halden amanges 20 ȝew ine hord. Witnesse usselven at Lunden', þane eȝteteneþe day on þe monþe of octobr' in þe two and fowertiȝe zeare of ure cruninge. And þis wes idon ætforen ure isworene redesmen: Bonefac' archebisshop on Kant'-bur'. Walter of Cantelow, bischop on Wirechestr'. Sim' of Muntfort, eorl on Leirchestr'. Ric' of Clar', eorl on Glowchestr' and on 25 Hurtford'. Rog' Bigod, eorl on Northfolk' and marescal on Enzlene-loand'. Perres of Savveye. Will' of Fort, eorl on Aubem'. Joh' of Plesseiz, eorl on Warewik'. Joh', Gefrees sune. Perres of Muntfort.

Henri. his. ilerde. on Oxenefordeschiere. pet (*stets*). redesmen. 5. del. beop. haben. god. loand. seide. stedefest. lestinde. ende. 10. stedefestliche. setnesses. makede. maken. seide. redesmen. del. toforen. don. þat ilche oap. done. fong(en). 15. loand. wherþurȝ. let. foan. stedefest. sened. healden. amao(n)ges. 20. pene. zeare. don. sworn. 25. mareschal. Aubemarl'. inoge.

Ric' of Grey. Rog' of Mortemer. James of Aldithel', and atforen opre moze. And al on po ilche worden is isend into æurihee opre shiere ouer al þære kuneriche on Engleneloande and ek intel Ireponde. 30

VII. ENGLAND.

Jesus Coll. MS. 29, leaf 267 in Morris, OE Miscell. I.15.

Her bigynnesþ þe syren and þe hundredes of engelonde.

Englelond is eyhte hundred myle long from Penwyþ steorte; þat is fyfténe mylen byyonde Mibhales steowe on Cornwale. fort þat cumē to Katenes. þe breade of Englelonde is þeo hundred myle brod from Dewyes steowe to Doveran. On Englelonde syndon two and prytti schire, summe more and summe lasse, and preottene byscopryche and 5 two erchebiscopryche; þat is alles vytene biscoþryche. On is þe erchebiscopryche of Kanterbury, oþe þe leodbiscopryche on Rovecestre, þe þridde on Lundene, þe feorþe on Norþwych, þe fyste on Cicestre, þe sexte on Wyncestre, þe seoveþe on Saresburi. Þis bispryche wes hwylen two bispriche; þeo oþer stól wes at Remmesburi and þe oþer at Schire- 10 burne. Ac Eadward king bitauhte þeos two Heremon bisp; and he myd þes kinges leave adylegade þa twa noman and makede enne at Saresburi. þe eyheteþe on Excestre; Þis wes ek two bispriche; oþer on Cornwale (*and* þe stol wes at Seynte Germane) *and* þe oþer stol at Bridyport. Ac Leofrych bisp hit makede to one myd Eadwardes 15 kynges leave. And sette hit to Excestre. þe nyðeþe on Baþun; ac þes stol wes at Welle; and Baþe wes abbodryche. And on Willames daye þe yonger kynges wes þat abboddie bynumen and imaked per bisscopstol þurh Johan. þe teouþe on Wirecestre, þe eollefte on Hereforde, þe tweolfte on Lycchesfeld, þe preotteoþe on Lyncholne (ac þis wes hwile þeo 20 bisscopricle. forþi herto hereþ viii store schire. and on half schire), xiiii. on Dunholme, xv. on Everwich (þis wes v bispriche: on þe erchebisscopricle, oþer on oþer half þes wateres, iij on Rypun, iiij on Hwytþebi, v at Beverley). Her beoþ xv bispryche.

Swo we biforan queþen, xxxij schiren syndan on Engelonde. And 25 Norphumbre is wiputan and Loðen and Westmaralond and Cumberlond and Cornwale (on Cornwale syndan vii litle schire) and Scotlaund and Brutlaund and Wyht. Pes xxxij schire syndon todelede on þeo lawan. On is Westsexenelawe, oþer Denelawe, þe prydde Mercenalawe. To Westsexene lawe bilympeþ ix schiren: i. Kent, ii. Suþsexe, iii. Suþeray, 30 ivi. Bearruchsshire, v. Wiltoneschire (on Wiltoneschire syndon xlviij. hundred hida), vi. Suþhamptonschire, vii. Sumersethschire, viii. Dorsetschire, ix. Devenasch[i]re. To Denelawe bilympeþ xv schire: Everwichschire, Snotingham, Deorebyschire, Leycestreschire, Lyncolneschire, Hertfordschire, Bukiþamschire, Suþfolk, Norþfolc, Bedefordsch[i]re (xii hundred hyda), Eastsexe, Grauntebruggeschire (xxv hundred hida), Huntnuneschire (vij hundred hida and half hundred), Norhamtoneschire (xxxij hundred hida), Middelsex. To Mercenelawe bilimpeþ viij schiren: Gloucesterschire (xxxij hundred hida), Wyriceschire (xij hundred 35

40 hida), Herefordschire (xij hundred hida), Warewickschire (xij hundred hida), Oxenefordschire (xxiiij hundred hida), Slobschire (xxiiij hundred hida), Chestreschire (xij hundred hida), Staffordschire (v hundred hida). þis is under al xxvi þusend hida and on half hundred.

VIII. DAN MICHELS AYENBITE OF INWYT.

Londoner Hdschrift (Brit. Mus.) Arundel 57 (herausgeg. von Rich. Morris, London 1866) S. 5ff.

Pe vorespeche. Almiȝti god yaf ten hestes ine þe laze of Jewes, þet Moyses onderving ine þe helle of Synay ine tuo tables of ston, þet were iwrite mid godes vingre; and himzelf after his beringe ine his spelle het hise healde and loki to ech man, þet wile by yborge; and huo þet 5 agelt ine enie of þe ilke hestes, him ssel perof vorþenche, and him ssrive and bidde god merci, yef he wyle by yborge.

pis hoc is ywritte
vor englissem men, þet hi wyte,
hou hi ssolle hamzelve ssrive
and maki ham klene ine pise live.
10 pis hoc hatte huo þet writh
Ayenbite of Inwyt.
Averst byep pe hestes ten
þet loki ssolle alle men.

15 Pe verste godes heste. Pe verste heste, þet god made and het, is pis: þou nesselt habbe vele godes. Þet is to zigge: þou nesselt habbe god bote me, ne worssipie ne servi, and þou nesselt do þine hope bote ine me. Vor þe ilke, þet deþ his hope hezliche ine sseppe, zeneȝþ dyadliche and deþ aye pise heste. Zuiche byep pe ilke þet worssipeþ 20 þe momenes and makeþ hire god of sseppe, huich þet hit by.

Aye pise heste zeneȝþ þo, þet to moche lovieþ hire guod, gold oþer zelver oþer oþre þinges erþliche. Huo þet ine pise þinges agelteþ, zetteþ zuo moche hire herte and hire hope, þet hi voryeteþ hire ssepere and leteteþ him þet alle pise guodes ham lenþ. And pervore hi ssolden 25 him servi and þonki and toppe alle þinges lovie and worssipie, alzuo þe tekþ pis verste heste.

Pe oþer godes heste. Pe oþer heste ys þellich: þou nesselt nime godes name in ydel; þet is to zigge, þou nesselt zuerie vor naȝt and wiþoute guode scele. þet oure lhord himzelf ous vorbyet ine his spelle, 30 þet me nezuerie ne by þe hevene ne by erþe ne by oþre sseppe. þazles ine guode skele me may zuerie wiþoute zenne, ase ine dome huer me okseþ oþ of zoþe, oþer out of dome in oþre guode skele and clenliche and skelvolliche. Ine non oþre manyere ne is no riȝt to zuerie. And pervore, huo þet zuereþ wiþoute skele pane name of oure lhorde and 35 vor naȝt, yef he zuereþ vals be his wytinde, he him vorzuerþ, and deþ toayans pise heste and zuerþ dyadliche, vor he zuerþ ayens inwyt, þet is to onderstonde, huanne he him vorzuerþ be þoȝte and be longe penchinge. Ac þe ilke, þet zuereþ zoþ be his wytinde, and alneway vor naȝt oþer vor some skele kueade, naȝt kueadliche ake liȝtliche and 40 wiþoute scondre, zuereþ liȝtliche, þazles þe wone is kueadvol, and may

wel wende to zenne dyadlich, bote ȝef him ne loki. Ac þe ilke þet zuereþ hidousliche be god oþer by his halȝen and him tobreȝþ and zayþ him scondres, þet ne byeþ naȝt to zigge, þe ilke zeneȝþ dyadliche, ne he nemay habbe skele þet he him moȝe excusi. And þe ilke þet mest him woneþ to zuerie, mest zeneȝþ. 45

Þe þridde godes heste: þe þridde heste is pellich: loke þet pou halȝi þane day of þe sabat (Zeterday); þot is to zigge, þou nesselt do ine þe daye of þe sabat (Zeterday) þine nyedes ne þine workes, þet þou miȝt do ine oþre dayes, ac þou sselt þe resti vor betere þe yeme to bidde and to servi þine sseppere þet him restede pane zevende day of 50 workes, þet he hedde ymad ine þe six dayes bevore, ine huichen he made the wordle an ordayneðe (diȝte). Þis heste volvelp gostliche him pet lokeþ be his miȝte þe pays of his inwyt, god vorto servi more holylaker. Panne þis word zeterday, þet þe Jurie clepeþ sabat, is ase moche worth ase reste. Pis heste nemay non loki gostliche, þet by ine 55 inwyt of dyadlich zenne. Vor zuich inwyt nemay by ine reste þer, huile þet hi is ine zuich stat. And ine þe stede of þe sabat þet wes straytliche ylocked ine þe yalde laȝe, zet holi cherche pane sonday to loky ine þe newe laȝe; vor oure lhord aros vram dyaȝe to lyve pane zonday. An þervore me ssel hine loky and vrepie zo holyliche and 60 by ine reste of workes oþe þe woke and more of workes of senne and yeve him more to gostliche workes and to godes servise, and penche ane his sseppere and him bidde and ponky of his guode. And huo þet brekþ pane zonday and þe oþre heȝe festes þet byeþ yzet to loky ine holy cherche, zeneȝþ dyadliche; vor he deþ aye þe heste of god tovore 65 yzed and of holi cherche, bote yef hit by vore zome nyede, þet holi cherche granteþ. Ac more zeneȝþ þe ilke, þet dispenderþ pane zonday and þe festes ine zenne and ine hordom and in oþre zennes aye god. Þise þri hestes diȝteþ ous to gode specialliche.

Þe verþe godes heste. þe verþe heste is pellich: worþssipe þine 70 vader and þine moder, vor þu sselt libbe þe lenger ine yerþe. Þis heste ous amonestep, þet we ous loky, þet we ne wreþpi vader ne moder wytindeliche. And huo þet onworþep his vader and his moder be his wytinde oþer ham missayþ oþer wreþep mid kueade, zeneȝþ dyadliche an brekþ pise heste. Ine þise ilke heste is onderstonde þe worþssipe, 75 þet we ssolle bere to oure vaderes gostliche; þet is to ham, þet habbeþ þe lookinge ous to teche and ous to chasti, ase byeþ þe overlinges of holy cherche and þo, þet habbeþ þe lookinge of oure zaules and of oure bodyes. And huo þet nele bouȝe to ham, þet habbeþ þe lookinge of him, huanne hi techeþ þet guod, þet me is yhyalde to done, zeneȝþ kuead- 80 liche; and zuych may by þe onboȝsamnesse, þet hit is dyadlich zenne.

Þe vifte godes heste. Pe vifte heste is pellich: þou nesellt slaze nenne man. Þis heste vorbyet, þet non nessel slaze oþren vor awrekinge ne vor his guodes oþer vor oþre wyckede skele; vor þet is zenne dyadlich. þazles vor to slaze þe misdoeres, riȝt vorto done and loki and vor 85 oþre guode skele, hit is guod riȝt by þe laȝe to him þet ssel hit do and yhyalde is perto. Ine þise heste ys vorbode zenne of hate and of wreþe and of grat ire. Vor also zayþ þe writinge: þe ilke, þet hateþ his

broþer, he is manslaȝþe ase to his wylle and zeneȝþ dyadliche; and
 90 þe ilke þet bereþ longe wreþe ayens oþren, vor zuich wreþe longe yhyealde
 and byvealde ine herte, is ine wreþe and ine hate, þet is dyadlich
 zenne and aye pise heste. And yet zeneȝþ he more, þet deþ oper
 porchaceþ ssame oper harm to oþren wrongliche, oþer is ine rede and
 ine helpe vorto do harmi oþren him to awreke; þazles wreþe oþer
 95 onworpnesse þet geþ liȝtliche wypoute greate wille an willinge vorto
 harmi oþren, ne is naȝt dyadlich zenne.

Pe zixte godes heste. þe zixte heste is þellich: þou nesselt do
 non hordom; þet is to zigge, þou nesselt naȝt wylni velazred vlesslich
 wyp opre manne wyf. Ine pise heste ous is vorbode alle zenne of vlesse,
 100 þet me clepeþ generalliche lecherie, þet is on of þe zeven dyadliche
 zennes, þaz þer by zome branches þet nebyeþ naȝt dyadlich zenne, ase
 byeþ manie arizinges of vlesse, þet me nemay naȝt al[!]je bevly. And
 þo me ssel naȝti and wypdraze ase moche ase me may, naȝt vorto norici
 his ne porchaci, oper be to moche mete oper drinke oper be evelle þoȝtes
 105 to longe yhyealde, oper be kueade takinges. Vor ine zuiche pinges me
 may habbe harm of zaule. Ine pise heste is vorbode alle zennen aye
 kende, ine huet manere hy byeþ ydo, oper ine his bodie oper in oþren.

Pe zevende godes heste. þe zevende heste is þellich: þou neselt
 do none piefþe. pis heste ous vorbyet to nimene and ofhyealde opre
 110 manne ping, huet þet hit by be wyckede skele aye þe wyl of him þet
 hit oȝþ. Ine pise heste is vorbode roberie, piefþe, stale and gavel and
 bargain wyp oþren vor his oȝen to habbe. And þe ilke, þet deþ aye
 pis heste, is yhyalde to yelde, þet he heþ of opre manne kueadliche,
 yef he wot to huam; and yef he not, he is yhyalde to yeve hit vor
 115 godes love, oper to done by þe rede of holi cherche. Vor he, þet
 wyphalt opre manne ping mid wrong be kueade skele, zeneȝþ dyad-
 liche, bote yef he hit yelde per ha ssel, yef he hit wot and moȝe hit
 do, oper yef he nedep by þe rede of holy cherche.

Pe eȝtende godes heste. þe eȝtende heste is þellich: þou nesselt
 120 zigge none valse wytnesse aye pine emeristen. Ine pise heste ous ys
 vorbode, þet we nelyeȝe ne ous vorzuerie, ne ine dome ne wypoute
 dome, vorto harmi þine emeristen, and þet me nelede nenne in wytnesse
 vorto ampayri his guode los oper his grace, þet he heþ; vor þet is
 dyadlich zenne. Toayens pise heste dop þo, þet misziggeþ guode men
 125 behinde ham be hire wytinde and by kueadnesse, þet me clepeþ þe
 zenne of detraction, and þo also, þet herieþ þe kueade and hire dedes,
 of hire kueadnesse and of hire folies ywyte oper yzoȝe oper yherd. þet
 is zenne of blondingge oper of lozengerie, huanne me hit zayþ tovore
 ham, oper valshede oper lyesinges, huanne he þet me spekþ of, ne is
 130 naȝt present; vor alle pos byeþ valse wytnesses.

Pe neȝende godes heste. þe neȝende heste is þellich: þou nesselt
 naȝt wylni þine neȝybores wyf ne his wylni ine þine herte. þet is to zigge:
 þou nesselt naȝt consenti to do zenne mid þine bodye. pis heste vorbyet
 135 to wylni mid wyl of herte to habbe velazred vlesslich mid alle wyf-
 vorto draze zenne, ase byeþ kueade wordes of zuiche manere oper

yefpes oper kueade takinges. And þe difference of þise heste mid þe xixte above yzed zuo is, þet þe xixte heste vorbyet þe dede wyþoute, ac þis vorbyet þe grantinge wyþinne. Vor þe grantinge to habbe velaȝrede vlesslich mid wyfmen, þet ne is naȝt his be spouse, ys zenne dyadlich 110 be þe dome of godes spelle, þet zayþ: huo þet ziȝþ ane wyfman and wylneþ his ine herte, he heþ yzeneȝed in hyre ine his herte; þet is to zigge, wyp aperte wylningge and mid þoȝte.

Pe tende godes heste. þe tende heste is þellich: þou nesselt naȝt wylni þing, þet is þine nixte. þis heste vorbyet wyl to habbe oþre 115 manne þing by wyckede scele. Ine þis heste is vorbode envie of oþre manne guode oþer of oþre manne grace. Vor þe ilke envie comp of kueade covaytise vorto habbe þet guod oþer þe ilke grace, þet he yziȝþ ine oþren. And þe ilke covaytise, huanne þe consentement and þe þoȝtes [byeþ] perto, is dyadlich zenne and aye þise heste; þazles liȝte 150 covaytise to habbe oþre manne þing by guode skele ne is no zenne; and yef þer is eni kuead arizinge wyþoute wylle and wyþoute grantinge to harmi oþren, hit ne is no zenne, and yef þer is zenne, hit is liȝt zenne.

Pis byeþ þe ten hestes, huerof þe þri verste ous diȝt wel to god, þe oþre zeven ous diȝt to oure nixte. þise ten hestes byeþ to echen, þet 155 heþ scele and elde yhyealde to conne and to done. Vor huo þet dep þerteyens be his wytinde, zenȝeþ dyadliche.

IX. RICHARD ROLLE DE HAMPOLES PROSATRAKTATE.

*Thorntonhandschrift der Lincoln Cathedral Library, in den Yorkshire Writers,
ed. by C. Horstman, London 1895, I 186—194.*

I. Of the vertuz of the haly name of Jhesu. *Ricardus herimita super versiculo: Oleum effusum nomen tuum, in Cant. I 3.* That es on Inglyse: oyle owtȝettede es thi name. The name of Jhesu commys into the worlde and als sone it smellys oyle outȝetted. Oyle it es takyne, for aylastande salvacyone es hopede. Sothely Jhesu es als mekyll to 5 bemene als saveoure or helefull. Tharefore what menys it: „oyle owtȝettide es thy nam“ bot „Jhesu es thy name?“ This name es oyle owtȝettyd; for Jhesu the worde of god has tane manes kynde. Jhesu, pow fulfills in warke that thow es called in name, sothely savys man, that wham we calle saveoure, tharefore Jhesu es thy name. A! A! that wondyr- 10 full name! a! that delittabyll name! This es the name þat es abowne all names; name althirhegeste, withouttene whilke na man hopes hele. This name es in myne ere heavenly sowne, in my mouthe honyfull swetnes. Wharefore na wondire pofe I luf þat name, the whylke gyffes comforthe to me in all angwys. I can noghte pray, I cane noghte hafe mynde 15 bot sownnande the nam of Jhesu. I savyre noghte joye, that with Jhesu es noghte mengede. Whareso I be, whareso I sytt, whatso I doo, the mynd of the savoyre of the name Jhesu departis noghte fra my mynde. I haf sett my mynde, I haf sett it als takynnyng appone myne arme: for luf es strange als dede. Als ded slaas all, swa lufe overcomes all, 20 Aylastande lufe has overcomemyne me, noghte forto sla me, bot for to qwykkyn me. Bot it has wondyde me for it sulde leche me. It has

thurghefychede my herte, þat merchlyere it be helyde. And now overcomene I fayle. Unnethes I lyfe for joye. Nerehand I dye, for I
 25 suffyce noghte in delycyouseste swettnes and ay to be dronkenede it falles; the flesche may noghte of his vertu noghte defaile, aywhils þe
 saule in swylk joyes is ravyste forto joye. Bot whene unto me swylke
 joye bot for Jhesu? The name of Jhesu has taughte me forto syngē and
 has lyghtenede my mynde, with the hete of unmade lyghte. Thare-
 30 fore I syghe and crye: „Wha sall schewe to þe lufede Jhesu, þat I
 langwys for lufe?“ My flesche has faylede and my herte meltes in lufe
 35 zarenande Jhesu. All þe herte festenede in þe ȝernynge of Jhesu es turned
 into þe fyre of lufe, and with the swettnes of þe godhede fullyly es it
 fillide. Tharefore — a, gude Jhesu! — hafe mercy of þis wreche, schewe
 40 þe to þis languessande! be pou leche unto þis woundyde! If thou come,
 I am hale, I fele me noghte seke bot langwyssande for þi lufe. Late
 my saule takande, sekande þe, Jhesu, whaym it lufes, with whas lufe it
 es takyne, whaym anely it covaytes! Sothely þe mynd *es* towchede
 45 with þe soveraynge swettnes, andes forto waxe hate in the lufe of þe
 makare, iwhyls it enforthys forto halde besly in it the swetteste name
 of Jhesu. Sothely fra thythene inryses a gret lufe and what thyngē, þat
 it trewely towches, it ravesches it utterly to it. It inflawmes þe affeccyone,
 50 it byndis þe thoghtē; ȝa and all þe mane [*Hs. name*] it drawes to þe serves
 of it. Sothely, Jhesu, desederabill es thi name, lufabyll and comfortabyll.
 55 Nane swa swete joye may be consayevede, nane swa swete sange may
 be herde, nane swa swete and delytabyll solace may be hade in mynde.
 Tharefore whatso-ever pou bee, þat redies the forto lufe gode, if pou
 will nowthire be dyssayvede ne dyssayve, if pou will be wysse and
 60 noghte unwysse, if pou will stande and noghte fall, have in mynde
 besely forto halde þe name of Jhesu in þi mynde, and þane þyne enemy
 65 soll fall and þou soll stande; thyne enemye soll be made wayke, þou
 soll be made strange. And if þou will lelely doo this, ferre fra drede
 þou soll be gloryus and lowuabyll overcommere. Seke perfore the
 70 name of Jhesu and halde it and forgette it noghte. Sothely na thyngē
 slokyns sa fell flawmes, dystroyes ill thoghtes, puttes owte venemous
 affeccyons, dos awaye coryous and vayne occupacyons fra us. This name
 Jhesu, lelely haldyne in mynde, drawes by þe rote vyses, settys vertus,
 75 inlawes charytee, inzettis savoire of hevenely thynges, wastys discorde,
 reformes pese, gyffes inlastande ryste, dose awaye grevosnes of fleschely
 80 desyris, turnes all erthely thyngē to noye, fyllys þe luffande of gastely
 joye. So that wele it may be saide: *et gloriabuntur omnes qui diligunt nomen tuum, quoniam tu benedices justo.* That es: „All sall joye, þat
 85 lufes þi name, for þou soll blysse þe ryghtwyse.“ Tharefore þe ryghtewyse
 has dysservede to be blyssede, if þe name of Jhesu trewly he hafe
 90 luffede, and þarefore es cald ryghtwyse, for he enforssede hym trewly to
 lufe Jhesu. Wharefore, what may defaile unto hym þat covaytes un-
 cessandly forto lufe þe name of Jhesu? Sothely he lufes and he ȝarnes
 forto lufe; for we have knawene, þat þe lufe of gode standis in swylke
 manere, þat in als mekyll als we *mare* [*Hs. may*] lufe þe mare us langes
 95 forto lufe; forwhy, it es saide: *qui edunt me, adhuc esurient, et*

qui bibunt me, adhuc scieunt; þat es to saye: „þat ettys me, ȝitt hungres thaym, and þay, þat drynkes me, ȝit thirstis thaym.“ Tharefore be it selfe delitabill and covaytabill es þe name of Jhesu and þe lufe of it. Tharefore joy soll noghte faile unto hym, þat covaytes besly forto lufe hym, in whaym angells ȝernys forto behalde. Angells 75 ever sese and ever þay ȝerne forto see and swa are þay fild þat paire fillynge duse noghte awaye þaire desyre, and so [*þay desyre þat*] þayre desyre duse noghte awaye þaire fillynge. This es full joye, this es endles joye, this es glorious joye, þe whylke þe fylde uses lastandly withouttene noye; and if we use it, we soll be fyllide ever withoutw- 80 tyne lessynge. Tharefore, Jhesu, all soll joye, þat lufes thi name. Sothely þay soll joy nowe be inȝettyng of grace and in tym to come be syghte of joye; and tharefore þay soll joye, forwhi joy comes of lufe. Tharefore he, þat luffes noghte, he soll evermore be withouttyne joye. Tharefore many wreches of þe worlde trowande pame 85 to joye with Criste, soll sorowe withouttyne ende. And why? for thay lufede noghte þe name of Jhesu. „Whatso ȝe doo, if ȝe gyfe all, þat ȝe hafe, unto ȝe nedy, bot ȝe lufe þe name of Jhesu, ȝe travelle in vayne“. Allanely þay may joye in Jhesu, þat lufes hym in pis lyfe, and þay, þat files þame with vices and venomous delittes, na drede þat ne þay 90 ere putt owte of joye. Also wit all þat þe name of Jhesu es helefull, fruytfull and glorious. Parefore wha soll have hele, þat lufes it noghte? or wha soll bere þe frwyte before Criste, þat has noghte the floure? and joye soll he noghte see, that joyeande luffede noghte þe name of Jhesu. „The wykkyde soll be done awaye, þat he see noghte þe joye of god.“ 95 Sothely þe ryghtwyse sekys þe joye and þe lufe, and þay fynd it in Jhesu, whayme þay luffede. I ȝede abowte be covaytyse of reches and I fande noghte Jhesu. I rane be the wantonnes of flesche and I fand noghte Jhesu. I satt in companyes of worldly myrthe and I fand noghte Jhesu. In all thire I soghte Jhesu, bot I fand hym noghte. For he lett me 100 wyete by his grace, þat he ne es fundene in þe lande of softly lyfande. Tharefore I turnede by anothire waye and I rane abowte be poverte and I fande Jhesu pure-borne in þe worlde, laid in a crybe and lappid in clathis. I ȝode by sufferynge of werynes and I fand Jhesu wery in the way, turment with hu[n]gyre, thriste and calde, fild with repreves 105 and blames. I satt by myne ane, fleande þe vanytes of þe worlde and I fande Jhesu in deserte, fastande, in þe monte anely prayande. I rane by þe Payne of penaunce and I fand Jhesu bowndene, scourgede, gyffene galle to drynke, naylyde to þe crosse, hyngande in þe crosse and dyeand in þe crosse. Tharefore Jhesu es noghte fundene in reches — bot in poverte, 110 noghte in delytes — bot in penance, noghte in wantone joyeynge — bot in bytter gretynge, noghte emange many — bot in anelynnes. Sothely ane evyll mane fyndis noghte Jhesu; for, þare he es, he sekes hym noghte. He enforces hym to seke Jhesu in þe joy of þe worlde, whare never he soll be fundene. Sothely tharefore þe nam of Jhesu es 115 helefull and nedys byhovys be lufed of all covaytande salvacyone. He covaytes wele hys salvacyone, þat kepis besly in hym þe name of Jhesu. Sothely I have na wondyr, if þe temptid fall, þat puttes noghte

þe name of Jhesu in lastande mynde. Sekerly may he or scho chese to
 120 lyfe anely, þat has chosene þe name of Jhesu to thaire specyalle, for
 thare may na wykked spryritte noye, þare Jhesu es mekyll in mynde or
 es nevennyd in mouthe.

II. A tale þat Rycherde hermet [made]. When I hade takene
 my syngulere purpos and lefte þe seculere habyte and I begane mare
 125 to serve god þan mane, it felle one a nyghte, als I lay in my ryste,
 in þe begynnyng of my conversyone, þare appered to me a full faire
 3onge womane, þe whilke I had sene before and þe whylke luffed me
 noght lytill in gude lufe. And whene I had behaldyne hyre and I was
 wondyrde, why scho com swa on nyghte in þe wyldyrnes, sodanly
 130 withowtynne any mare specche scho laid hire besyde me. And whene þat I
 felyd hir thare, I dred, þat scho sulde drawe me to ivell, and said, þat
 I wald ryse and blyse us in þe name of þe haly trnytee. And scho
 strenyde me so stallworthely, þat I had no mouthe to speke ne no
 hande to styrre. And whene I sawe þat, I perceyvede wele, þare was
 135 na womane — bot þe devell in schappe of womane. Tharefore I turnede
 me to gode and with my mynde I said: „a! Jhesu, how precyous es thi
 blude“, makand þe crosse with my fyngere in my breste, and alls faste
 scho wexe wayke and sodanly all was awaye. And I thankked gode,
 140 þat delyverd me. And sothely fra þat tyme furthe I forced me forto
 luf Jhesu, and ay þe mare I profette in þe luf of Jhesu, þe swetter I
 fand it, and to pis daye it went noghte fra my mynde. Tharefore, blysside
 be þe name of Jhesu in the worlde of worldes! Amen, amen, amen!
 Jhesu þe sone of þe glorious virgyne! Now, lorde, have mercy one all
 thyne! Amen! Amen! Pur charite — Amen!

145 III. De imperfecta contricione. Rycharde hermyte reherces a
 dredfull tale of unperfytte contrecyon, þat a haly mane Cesarius tellys
 in ensample. He says, þat a 3onge mane, a chanone at Parys, un-
 chastely and delycouslye lyfande and full of many synnys laye seke
 to þe dede. He schrafe hym of his gret synnys, he hyghte to amende
 150 hym, he rescheyvede þe sacrament of þe autire and anoynte hym, and
 swa he dyede. Till hys gravynge it semyd als þe ayere gafe servese.
 Eftyr a faa dayes he apperyde till ane, þat was famyliare till hym in
 hys lyfe, and sayde, þat he was dampnede for þis enchesone: „Pope I
 ware“, quod he, „schreven and hyghte to doo penance, me wanntede
 155 verray contracyone, wythowttene þe whylke all othere thynges avayles
 noghte. Forthy, if I hyghte to lefe my foly, my concyens sayde, þat,
 if I lefede them, zet walde I hafe delyte in myne alde lyfe. And till
 þat my herte heldede mare and bowghede, thane to restreyne me fra
 all thoghtes, þat I knewe agaynes goddes will. And forthy I had na
 160 stabyll purpos in gude, na perfite contrycyone, wharefore sentence of
 dampnacyone felle one me and wente agaynes mee“.

Allswa he reherces anothyre tale of verraye contrecyon, þat þe
 same clerke Cesarius says. He tellys, þat a scolere at Pares had done
 many full synnys, þe whylke he hade schame to schryfe hym of. At
 165 þe laste gret sorowe of herte overcome his schame, and whene he was
 redy to schryfe hym till þe priore of þe abbay of Saynte Victor, swa

mekill contricyone was in his herte, syghynge in his breste, sobbynge in his throtte, þat he moghte noghte bryngē a worde furthe. Thane the priore said till hym: „Gaa and wrytte thy synnes.“ He dyd swa and come agayne to þe prouore and gafe hym, þat he hadde wretynē, for zitt ¹⁷⁰ he myghte noghte schryfe hym with mouthe. The prioure saghe the synnys swa grette, þat thurghe leve of þe scolere he schewede theyme to þe abbotte, to hafe conceyle. The abbotte tuke þat byll, þat þay warre wretynē ine, and lukede thareone. He fande na thynge wretynē and sayd to þe prioure: „What may here be redde, þare noghte es wretynē?“ ¹⁷⁵ That saghe þe prouour and wondyrde gretly and saide: „Wyet ȝe, þat his synnys here warre wretynē and I redde thayme, bot now I see, þat god has sene hys contrycione and forgyfes hym all his synnys.“ Pis þe abbot and þe prioure tolde þe scolere and he with gret joye thanked god.

IV. *Moralia Richardi heremite de natura apis.* The bee has ¹⁸⁰ thre kyndis. Ane es, þat scho es never ydill and scho es noghte with thaym, þat will noghte wyrke, bot castys thaym owte and puttes thaym awaye. Anothire es, þat, when scho flyes, scho takes erthe in hyr fette, þat scho be noghte lyghtly overheghede in the ayere of wynde. The thyrde es, þat scho kepes clene and bryghte hire wynges. Thus ¹⁸⁵ ryghtwyse men, þat lufes god, are never in ydillnes, for owtire þay ere in travayle, prayand or thynkande or redande or othere gude doande or wihtakand ydill mene and schewand thaym worthy to be put fra þe ryste of hevene; for þay will noghte travayle here. Þay take erthe, þat es: þay halde þamselue vile and erthely, that thay be noghte ¹⁹⁰ blawene with þe wynde of vanyte and of prude. Thay kepe thaire wynges clene, that es: þe twa commandementes of charyte þay fulfill in gud concyens and thay hafe othyre vertus unblendyde with þe fylthe of syne and unclene luste. Arystotill sais, þat þe bees are fechtande agaynes hym, þat will drawe paire hony fra thayme. Swa sulde we do ¹⁹⁵ agaynes devells, þat afforces thame, to reve fra us þe hony of poure lufe and of grace. For many are, þat never kane halde þe ordyre of lufe ynesche paire frendys sybbe or fremmede, bot outhire þay lufe þaym overmekill or thay lufe þame overlytill, settand thaire thoghte unrught-wysely on thaym, or þay luf thayme overlytill, yf þay doo noghte all, ²⁰⁰ as þey wolde till þame. Swylke kane noghte fyghte for thaire hony, forthy þe develle turnes it to wormed and makes þeire saules oftesythes full bitter in angwys and tene and besynes of vayne thoghtes and oper wrechidnes, for thay are so hevy in erthely frenchype, þat þay may noghte flee intill þe lufe of Jhesu Criste, in þe wylke þay moghte wele ²⁰⁵ forgaa þe lufe of all creatures, lysande in erthe. Wharefore accordandly Arystotill sais, þat some fowheles are of gude flyghyng, þat passes fra a lande to anothire, some are of ill flyghyng for hevynes of body and for þaire neste es noghte ferre fra þe erthe. Thus es it of thayme, þat turnes þame to godes servys. Some are of gude flyeghyng, for thay ²¹⁰ flye fra erthe to hevene and rystes thayme thare in thoghte and are fedde in delite of goddes lufe and has thoghte of na lufe of þe worlde. Some are, þat kan noghite flyghe fra pis lande, bot in þe waye late theyre herte ryste and delyttes þaym in sere lufes of mene and womene, als

215 þay come and gaa, nowe ane and nowe anothire. And in Jhesu Criste
 þay kan fynde na swettnes, or, if þay any tyme fele oghte, it es swa
 lyttill and swa schorte for othire thoghtes, þat are in thayme, þat it
 brynges thaym till na stabylnes. Or þay are lyke till a fowle, þat es
 callede strucyo or storke, þat has wenges and it may noghte flye for
 220 charge of body. Swa þay hafe undirstandyng and fastes and wakes
 and semes haly to mens sygthe, bot thay may noghte flye to lufe and
 contemplacyone of god, þay are so chargede wyth othyre affeccyons
 and othire vanytes.

X. EARLY ENGLISH PSALTER.

Londoner Hdschrift (Brit. Mus.) Additional MS. 17376; vgl. Bülbring EETS 97.

I. Blesced be þe man, þat ȝede nouȝt in þe counseil of wicked,
 ne stode nouȝt in þe waie of sinzeres, ne sat nauȝt in fals jugement.
 2. Ac hijs wylle was in þe wylle of oure lord and he schal þenche in
 hijs lawe boþe daye and nyȝt. 3. And he schal be as þe tre, þat hijs
 5 sett by þe ernynges of waters; þat schal ȝeve his frut in hijs tyme.
 4. And hijs lef schal nouȝt fallen; and alle þynges, þat þe ryȝtful doþ,
 schal multiplien. 5. Nouȝt so ben þe wicked, nouȝt so; as a poudre,
 þat þe wynde casteþ fram þe face of þ'erþe. 6. Forþi neschal nouȝt þe
 10 wicked arise in jugement, ne þe sinners in þe conseyl of þe ryȝtful.
 7. For oure Lord knew þe waie of þe ryȝtful, and þe waye of synners
 schal perissen.

II. Whi douteþ hij hem of þe lawe, þe folk wyþouten lawe, and
 folk þoȝt idel þynges? 2. Pe kynges of erþe upstonden, and þe princes
 acorden in on oȝains our lord and oȝain hys preste anoint wyþ creme.
 15 3. Pe fader seip to þe sone and to þe holigost: Breke we here mys-
 byleve and cast we oway fram us þe charge of here synnes! 4. He, þat
 woneþ in heven, schal scornen hem and oure lord schal undernymen
 hem. 5. Pan schal god speken to hem in hys wrape and schal trublen
 hem in hijs wreche. 6. Ich forsope am stablyst kyng of þat fader up
 20 heven, hys holy hyl, precheand hys comaundementz. 7. Pe lord, oure
 fader, seide to me: Pou ert my sone; ich biȝat þe today wyþ me.
 8. Aske of me, and ich schal ȝeve to þe men þyn eritage, and þin
 habbinge þe terme of þ'erþe. 9. Pou schalt governen hem in sharpnes;
 and pou schalt breken hem as an erþen pott. 10. And ȝe kynges, under-
 25 stondeþ nou; beþ lered, ȝe þat jugen þ'erþe. 11. Serveþ our lord in
 doute, and gladeþ to hym wyþ quakeing. 12. Take disciplin, þat our
 lord wraþ noȝt, and þat ȝe peris noȝt out of þe ryȝt waie. 13. Whan
 he be styred in hys short ire, blisced ben hij, þat afien in hym.

III. Lord, why ben hij multiplied, þat trublen me? mani arisen
 30 aȝeins me. 2. Many siggen to my soule: Per nys non helpe to hym
 in hys god. 3. Pou, lord, forsope ys my keper, my glorie, and heȝand
 min heved. 4. Ich cried to my lord wyþ my voyce, and he herd me
 fram hys holy heven. 5. Ich slepe and slomered and aros; for our lord
 toke me. 6. Ich neschal nouȝt doute poustaundes of folk, þat bysetten

me; aryse pou, lord, þat art my god, ande make me sauf. 7. For pou ²⁵ smete alle, þat were oȝains me wypouten enchesoun; and pou defouledest þe wickednes of sinȝeres. 8. Helpe ys of oure lord, and þy blisseing. lord, hys on þy folk.

IV. As ich cleped, god of my ryȝt herd me; pou, lord, forbare me in my tribulacioun. 2. Have mercy on me, lord, and here my ⁴⁰ prayere. 3. Ha, ȝe mennes sones, why ben ȝe hevy of herte? wherto love ȝe ydnelnes and secheþ lesyng? 4. Wyte ȝe wele, þat our lord haþ made wonderfulliche hys holy name; my lord schal here me, whan ich have cried to hym. 5. Wrappes ȝou, and wil ȝe nouȝt synzen; þat ȝe saie in ȝour hertes and beþ prikked in ȝour couches. 6. Sacrifieþ ⁴⁵ sacrifice of ryȝt, and hopeþ in our lord; mani siggen: who schal shew us gode þynges? 7. Lord, þe lyȝt of þy face hys merked up us; pou ȝaf liȝtnes in my hert. 8. Of þe frute of hys whete and of hys win and of hys oile ben þe gode multiplied. 9. In pees schal ich slepe, and in þat ich resten. 10. For pou, lord, haþ onliche stablist me in hope. ⁵⁰

V. Lord, take myn wordes wyp þyne eren; understande my crye. 2. Understonð þe voice of myn praiers, pou my king and my god. 3. For y schal prai to þe, lord, and tou schalt erlich here mye voice. 4. Erlich shal ich stonde to þe and sen; for pou nert nouȝt god willand wyckednes. 5. Pe wycked shal nouȝt wonen bisid þe, ne þe unryȝtful schal nouȝt ⁵⁵ dwellen aforn þyn ezen. 6. Pou hatest alle, þat wirchen wickednes; and pou shalt lesin alle, þat speken lesyng. 7. Our lord shal have in abhominacioun þe man, þat sinȝep, and þe trecherous; ich am, lord, in þe miclenes of þy mercy. 8. Y shal entren into þyn houus; y shal prai to þyn holy temple in þy doute. 9. Lade me, lord, in þy ryȝt- ⁶⁰ fulnes for myn enemys; adresce my way in þy siȝt. 10. For sopenes nys nouȝt in her moupe; her hert ys ydel. 11. Her ȝrote ys a grave open; hij diden trecherouslich wyp her tonges; god, juge pou hem. 12. Fallen hij fram her pouȝtes; and put hem *out* fro þe, lord, efter þe mechelnes of her ivels; for hij wraþed þe. 13. And gladen all, þat ⁶⁵ hopen in þe; hij schul joyen wypouten ende, and pou shalt wonen wyp hem. 14. And alle, þat loven þy name, shalt gladen in þe: for pou shalt blisse þe ryȝtful. 15. Lord, pou hast crouned us as wyp þe shelde of þy gode wylle.

VI. Lord, nerepruve me nouȝt in þy vengeance; nereprrove me ⁷⁰ nouȝt in þyn yre. 2. Lord, have mercy on me, for ich am sik; hele me, lorde, for alle myn bones ben trubled. 3. And my soule ys mychel trubled and pou, lord, sum dele. 4. Be pou, lord, turned, and defende my soule; make me saufe for þy mercy. 5. For per nys non in dampnacioun, þat hys þenchant on þe; and who schal shryve to þe in helle? ⁷⁵ 6. Ich travayled in my sorowynge; ich shal wasshe my bed [by] uch nyȝt; ich shal dewe my covettour wyp min teres. 7. Myn ezen hys trubled wyp wraþe; ich wex olde amoneg al myn enemys. 8. Departeþ fro me, ȝe alle, þat wyrchen wickednesse; for our lord herd þe voice of my wepe. 9. Our lord herd my praiers, our lord toke myn oreisoun. ⁸⁰

10. Wax alle myn enemys asshamed, and ben hij greteliche trubled; ben hij converted, and shame hij ful swyftlich.

VII. Lord, my god, ich hoped in þe; make me saufe of alle, þat pursuen me, and deliver me fram alle yvel; 2. Pat þe enemi neravis nouȝt my soule as a lion, þerwhyles þat þer nys non to raunsoun it, [ne to] mak it sauf. 3. Lord, my god, ȝyf ich did þys ȝyng, ȝyf wycked[nesse] hys in myne hondes, 4. ȝyf ich ȝelde evel to hem, þat ȝelden ivel to me, y schal falle by desert idel fram myne enemys. 5. Pursue þe enemy my soule and take it and defoule my lyf in erþe 90 and lade mi glorie into poudre. 6. Aryse, lord, in þyn yre and be þou hered in þe cuntres of myn enemys. 7. Lord, my god, aryse in þe comaundement, þat tou sent, and synagoge of folke shal encumpas þe. 8. And for þat ich ȝinge cum up oȝain on heze; our lord jugeþ þe folk. 9. Juge me, lord, efter my ryȝtfulnessesse, and after myne innoce[nce] be 95 þou up me. 10. Pe wickednesse of synzeres shal be wasted; and þou shal drescen þe ryȝtful, god, sechaund hertes and reiners. 11. Min helpe ys ryȝtful of our lord, þe, which makeþ sauf þe ryȝtful of herte. 12. God ys juge stalworþe, ryȝtful and suffrand, and newraþes hym nouȝt ich daie. 13. Bot ȝyf ȝe be styred fram ivel, he shal shew hys vengeance; 100 he made hys manaces and he dyted hem. 14. And in þat dyȝted he pynes of deþe and made hys woundes to þe brynnand in pynes. 15. Lo, þe sinner doþ unryȝtfulnessesse; he conceived sorow, and childed wickednessse. 16. He opened helle and dalf it and fel in þe diche, þat he made. 17. Hys sorowe shal be turned oȝains hys heved, and hys 105 wickenesse shal fallen douȝ. oȝayn þe haterel of hys heved. 18. Ich shal shryve to our lord after hys ryȝtfulnessesse and synge to þe name of þe heiest lord.

VIII. Ha þou, lord, our lord, ful wonderful hys þy name in al þ'erþe. 2. For þy mychelnes ys heȝed up þe hevens. 3. Pou madest 110 heryyngе of þe mouȝe of childer and of þe sukand, for þyne enemys; þat þou destruye þe enemy and þe wrecher of Adam sinne. 4. For ich schal sene þyn hevens, þe werkes of þyn fyngers, þe mone and þe sterres, þat þou settest. 5. What þynges ys man, þat þou ert penchand on hym? oper mannes sone, þatou visites hym? 6. Pou madest hym 115 a lyttel lasse pan þyne aungels; þou corouned hym wyp glorie and honur and stablist hym up þe werkes of þyn hondes. 7. Pou laidest alle þynges under hys fet, alle shepe and nete and also þe bestes of þe felde; 8. Pe briddes of heven, and þe fisshes of þe see, þat gon by þe bystees of þe se. 9. Ha lord, our lord, ful wonderful ys þy name in 120 alle erþe.

XI. ÄLTESTES SCHOTTISCH.

Nach dem Liber de Scone S. 104 — Facsimiles of National MSS. of Scotland 1870, No. XIX. Die Interlinearglossen habe ich eingeklammert und kursiv in den Text hineingetragen.

Anno gracie M^o CCC^o duodecimo facta est convencio hec inter religiosos viros dominum Thomam dei gratia abbatem de Scona et ejusdem loci conventum ex una parte et Edmundum de Haya del Leys et

Willemum filium ejus ex altera parte, videlicet quod dicti abbas et conventus concesserunt (*has grantit*) et ad firmam dimiserunt (*has letin*) totam 5 terram suam de Balgarvi cum omnibus pertinentiis (*purtenauncis*) et suis rectis (*rithwis*) divisum cum quibus husbandi eandem terram ad firmam tenere solebant (*was wont*). Dictis Edmundo et Willelmo filio suo et heredibus dicti Willelmi de corpore suo proprio legitime directe immediate linialiter (*evin in line*) et non ex latere (*on side*) procreandis 10 (*to be to gett*) et descendantibus (*descendit*) usque ad terminum triginta (*pritti*) annorum subsequencium plene complendorum reddendo inde annuatim (*iere bi iere*) dicti Edmundus, Willelmus filius suus et heredes dicti Willelmi dictis abbati et conventui primo anno duas marcas bonorum et legalium sterlingorum, videlicet medietatem ad festum pentechostes et aliam medietatem ad festum sancti Martini in hyeme (*wyntir*). Secundo anno duas marcas ad terminos praenotatos. Tercio anno tres marcas. Quarto anno quattuor marcas. Quinto anno quinque marcas. Sexto anno sex marcas. Per sex vero annos immediate sequentes (*for utin oni mene foluand*) videlicet usque ad finem duodecimi anni quolibet anno solvent sex marcas ad terminos praenotatos. per octo vero annos immediate sequentes videlicet usque ad finem vicesimi anni quolibet anno solvent octo marcas. per decem vero annos immediate sequentes videlicet usque ad finem trecesimi anni solvent quolibet anno decem marcas bonorum et legalium sterlingorum ad terminos praenotatos, 25 termino introitus dictorum Edmundi et Willelmi in dictam terram incipiente ad festum pentechostes anni domini M^{CCC}C⁵ duodecimi. Termino prime solucionis sue incipiente ad festum pentechostes anni gratie M^{CCC}C⁵ tertii decimi. Praedicti vero Edmundus, Willelmus et heredes dicti Willelmi facient sectam ad curiam abbatis ter in anno ad tria placita 30 capitalia. Husbandi eorum facient sectam ad omnia placita dicti abbatis tenenda infra Baroniam de Scona. Dicti etiam Edmundus Willelmus et heredes dicti Willelmi cum omni genere bladi crescentis in dicta terra de Balgarvi quod molent (*pat pai sal grind*) pro sustentacione sua (*for pair fode*), venient ad molendinum (*miln*) dictorum abbatis et 35 conventus de kyncarro qui et ibi dabunt vicesimum quartum vas (*four and twentiand fat*) ad multuram pro omnibus salvo jure servientis molendini (*i. enaveschipe*). Homines vero husbandi et cottarii eorum praestabunt (*sal gif*) sextum decimum vas de omni genere (*kynd. o*) bladi crescentis in dicta terra de Balgarvi sicut alii husbandi et nativi (*inborn men*) 40 dictorum abbatis et conventus. Facient etiam tam ipsi quam tenentes sui ad praeparacionem (*grayting*) et sustencionem (*upholding*) dicti molendini in omnibus sicut alii husbandi faciunt in circuitu (*abute paime*). Dicti etiam Edmundus Willelmus et heredes dicti Willelmi facient forinsecum (*forayn*) servicium domini regis, quantum ad dictam 45 terram pertinet. Et sustinebunt omnia alia onera dictam terram qualitercumque tangencia usque ad finem termini sui praedicti. Dicti etiam Edmundus Willelmus, heredes dicti Willelmi ac homines sui commorantes in dicta terra de Balgarvi percipient focale (*sal take fuayl*) de communi ad usus proprios tantum nec inde vendent, dabunt vel aliquo alio modo 50 alienabunt (*do away*) nisi de terra sua arabili quod liceat eis inde per-

cipere (*to take*) dare et vendere. Salvo dictis abbati et conventui et eorum successoribus (*pa pat comis in pair stede*) in communi pastura dicte terre usufructu (*gres watir and opir profitis*) pro suis animalibus. In 55 moris et marescis pro focali percipiendo cum indiguerint (*pay haf mister*). Si autem querele minores et non graves exorte fuerint (*haf grouyn*) inter homines dictorum Edmundi Willelmi et heredum dicti Willelmi, inter se decidentur (*haf fallin*) et corrigentur. Si autem majores fuerint et ad dominium pertinentes ad curiam dicti abbatis debent reservari (*be 60 yemit*) et ibidem juste determinari. Salvo in omnibus dicto domino abbati dominio (*pe laverdscape*). Dicti etiam Edmundus Willelmus et heredes dicti Willelmi ad consilium et auxilium dictorum abbatis et conventus cum requisiti (*requirit*) fuerint, sine simulacione (*feyning*) accedere (i. venire) debent. Et si contingat (impersonaliter) dominum nostrum regem 65 donacionem dicte terre a dictis abbate et conventu revocare (*cal agayn*), dicti Edmundus Willelmus, heredes dicti Willelmi, ac eorum husbandi absque firma anni sui recessus (*of pair parting*) recedent (*sal depart*). Dicti etiam Edmundus Willelmus ac heredes dicti Willelmi in dicta terra de Balgarvi edificia (*bizing*) pro se et husbandis suis construi 70 facient (*sal ger*) (*be made*) competencia (*gaynand*), que in fine termini sui sic dimittent edificata (*sal leve bigit*) in cuius rei testimonium parti hujus scripti in modum chyrographi (*hand chartir*) confecti (*made*) penes (*anentis*) praedictos Edmundum et Willelum residenti (*duelland*). Sigillum commune capituli de Scona est appensum (*hingand*). parti vero penes 75 praedictos abbatem et conventum residenti (*duelland*). Sigilla praedictorum Edmundi et Willelmi sunt appensa (*hingand*).

XII. SCHOTTISCHER SCHIEDSSPRUCH (1385).

Aus *The Red-book of Grandtully*, ed. Sir William Stewart, nach Murray,
The Dial. of the South. Count. of Scottl. p. 92, 92*.

Tyl al, þat þire lettrys herys or seys, Androw Mercer, lorde of Mekylhoure, gretyng in god aylestand tyl yhure universite be wyttyn, þat my redoutyt lorde syr Robart Stewart eryl of Fye and Menteth and Jon of Logy squyere, þe sune and þe ayre of syr Jon of Logy knycht, 5 of paire fre wyl, nane beand present, bot we thre beforenemnyt, put in myne ordenans al þe debate and þe questyoun, þat wes betwene paim for þe landys of Logy and of Stragartnay, and howevyr þat I ordayneyt and determynyt paim to do, þe forsayde syr Robart and Jon faythfully heft, strekand paire handys in myne bodely, makand gude fayth, þat 10 þai sulde halde sekre, ferme and stabyl; and þis ilke forsayde cunand, made apon þis cause before wrytyn, þe forsayde syr Robart and Jōn reuuleyt and afermyt in þe presens of myne excellent prynce Robart thrw þe grace of god kynge of Scotland, and his eldeste sune Jon, eryl of Carryke, maystir Dunckane petyte Ersdene of Murrefe and Thome 15 of Rate, and in þe tymе þat I, þe forsayde Androw, assentyt to resayve þis cause before wrytyn in myne ordenans and þareof to gyf jugement be þe recorde of my twnge, I made bodely fayth it ryhtwysly to deme,

and I, þe forsayde Androw, juge betwene þe forsayde syr Robart and Jon of paire fre assent, as is before wrytyn, I avysyt and umbethoht hafand ee to mesure and rychtwyseses consyderand to leto mykyl yl²⁰ scath and grete cлаundyr yharnand paire endeful and tendyr frenschep forsuth determinynt þaim fully tyl acorde eftyr þe tenure of certane endentarys and obligacouns, þe qwyilk I ordaynyt þaim to cole and þare atowre for syndry dowtis I ordaynyt þe forsayde syr Robart frely to delyvyr and þan presently up to gyf to þe forsayde Jon al þe landys²⁵ of Logy and of Stragartnay before wrytyn and throw vertu of bodey fayth, at þe forsayde syr Robart and Jon wes oblyste lelly to fulful and trewly to halde my determinacyoun and ordenans of þe cause before wrytyn, þe forsayde syr Robart for suth throw vertu of þe forsayde obligacyon rycht þan presently frely delyveryt and up gefe wyth staf³⁰ and styk to þe forsayde Jōn þe landys beforenemnyt; qwhen þat wes done, I ordaynyt þe forsayde syr Robart to gyf his trouth to þe forsayde Jōn, and þe forsayde Jōn to gyf his trouth to þe forsayde sir Robart, beand to þaim bath in vertu of sylk aht, as is wytnest in paire endentarys lelly to halde ferme and stabyl al thynge, þare determinynt,³⁵ ordaynyt and dune, þe qwhylk trowthys þai gefe bodey ilkane tyl othyr, afermand, as is before sayde, nathyng þare agayne sayand, and qwhen al þis wes dune, as is before wrytyn, þe forsayde Jon askyt me: wes þat þe conclucyoun of myne ordenans: to þe qwhylk askyng I, þe forsayde Androw, forswyth awerynt, þat suthfastly yha. And at al þis⁴⁰ before wrytyn wes þus dune in dede on Monounday neste before Whyssonday þe yhere of houre lorde a thowsand thre hundyr foure score and fyve, beand my ful and playne determinacyoun and þe ende of myne ordenans fullely demyt betwene þe forsayde syr Robart and Jōn of þe cause beforesayde, at þai put in myne ordenans as is befor wrytyn,⁴⁵ tyl al men I make knawyn throw þeis present lettrys endentyt, beand my playne and ful endyt dome as is before wrytyn. Pe ta parte of þis endenture in wytnesynge of al thynge in it contenyt dweland wyth þe forsayde syr Robart of my delyverans as ful endyt dome undyr my cele, þe toþir parte of þis endenture in wytnesynge of al thynge in it⁵⁰ contenyt dweland wyth þe forsayde Jōn of my delyverans as ful endyt dome undyr my cele, and to þe wytnes of þe qwylikis al and syndry in þire endentyt lettrys contenyt tyl ilke parte of þe forsayde endentarys I hafe put my cele.

XIII. SIR JOHN MAUNDEVILLE.

*Der Prolog seines Reisewerkes nach der Londoner Hdschrift (Brit. Museum)
Cotton Titus C XVI = Morris-Skeat, Specimens II 164.*

For als moche as the lond bezonde the see, þat is to seye, the holy lond, þat men callen the lond of promyssioun or of beheste, passyng alle opere londes: it is the most worthi lond, most excellent and lady and sovereyn of alle opere londes and is blessed and halewed of the precyous body and blood of oure lord Jhesu Crist; in the whiche lond⁵

it lykede him to take flesche and blood of the virgyne Marie, to envy-
 rone þat holy lond with his blessed feet; and þere he wolde of his
 blessednesse enoumbre him in the seyd blessed and gloriouse virgine
 Marie and become man and worche many myracles and preche and
 10 teche the feythe and the lawe of crystenenemen unto his children; and
 þere it lykede him to suffre many reprevynges and scornes for us; and
 he, þat was kyng of hevene, of eyr, of erthe, of see and of alle thinges,
 þat ben conteyned in hem, wolde alle only ben cleped kyng of þat
 lond, whan he seyde: *Rex sum Judeorum*, þat is to seyne, I am kyng
 15 of Jewes; and þat lond he chees before alle oþer londes, as the beste
 and most worthi lond and the most vertuouse lond of alle the world:
 for it is the herte and the myddes of alle the world: wytnessyng the
 philosophere, þat seythe thus: *Virtus rerum in medio consistit*: that is
 to seye, the vertue of thinges is in the myddes; and in þat lond he
 20 wolde lede his lyf and suffre passioun and dethe of Jewes for us forto
 bye and to delyvere us from peynes of helle and from dethe withouten
 ende; the whiche was ordeynd for us for the synne of oure formere
 fader Adam and for oure owne synnes also: for as for himself, he hadde
 non evylle deserved: for he thoughte nevere evylle ne did evylle: and
 25 he, þat was kyng of glorie and of joye, myghte best in that place
 suffre dethe, because he ches in þat lond, rathere þan in ony oþerhe,
 þere to suffre his passioun and his dethe; for he þat wil pupplische
 ony thing to make it openly knownen, he wil make it to ben cryed and
 pronounced in the myddel place of a town, so þat the thing þat is
 30 proclaimed and pronounced may evenly strecche to alle parties: righte
 so he þat was formyour of alle the world, wolde suffre for us at Je-
 rusalem, þat is the myddes of the world; to þat ende and entent, þat
 his passioun and his dethe, þat was pupplischt þere, myghte ben knownen
 evenly to alle the parties of the world. See now, how dere he boughte
 35 man, þat he made after his owne ymage, and how dere he aȝenboghte
 us, for the grete love þat he hadde to us, and wee nevere deserved
 it to him. For more precyous catelle ne gretter raunsoun ne myghte
 he put for us þan his blessed body, his precious blood, and his
 holy lyf, þat he thralled for us; and alle he offred for us, that nevere
 40 did synne. A! dere God, what love hadde he to us his subjettes, whan
 he, þat nevere trespaced, wolde for trespassours suffre dethe! Righte wel
 oughte us forto love and worschipe, to drede and serven suche a lord;
 and to worschipe and preyse suche an holy lond þat broughte forthe suche
 fruyt, þorghe the whiche every man is saved, but it be his owne defaute.
 45 Wel may þat lond ben called delytable and a fructuouse lond, þat
 was bebledd and moysted with the precyouse blode of oure Lord Jhesu
 Crist; the whiche is the same lond, þat oure Lord behighte us in heri-
 tage. And in þat lond he wolde dye, as seised, forto leve it to uus
 his children. Wherfore every gode cristeneman, þat is of powere, and
 50 hath whereof, scholde peynen him with alle his strengthe forto con-
 quere oure right heritage, and chacen out alle the mysbeleevynge men.
 For wee ben clept cristenemen, after Crist oure fader. And ȝif wee
 ben righte children of Crist, wee oughte forto chalenge the heritage

pat oure fader lafte us, and do it out of hethene mennes hondes. But now prydē, covetyse, and envye han so enflawmed the heretes of lordes 55 of the world, þat þei are more besy forto disherite here neyghbores, more þan forto chalenge or to conquere here righte heritage beforeseyd. And the comoun peple, þat wolde putte here bodyes and here catelle forto conquere oure heritage, þei may not don it withouten the lordes. For a semblee of peple withouten a cheventeyn or a chief 60 lord, is as a flok of scheep withouten a schepperde, the whiche departethe and desparlethe, and wyten never whider to go. But wolde God, þat the temporel lordes and alle worldly lordes weren at gode accord, and with the comoun peple wolden taken this holy viage over the see. Panne I trowe wel þat, within a lityl tyme, oure righte heri- 65 tage before-seyd scholde be reconcyled, and put in the hondes of the righte heires of Jhesu Crist.

And for als moche as it is longe tyme passed, þat þer was no generalle passage ne vyage over the see, and many men desiren forto here speke of the holy lond, and han þere of gret solace and comfort: 70 I John Maundeville, Knyght, allebeit I be not worthi, þat was born in Englond, in the town of Seynt Albones, and passed the see, in the zeer of oure Lord Jhesu Crist Mill. ccc. and xxij., in the day of Seynt Michelle; and hiderto have ben longe tyme over the see, and have seyn and gon þorghe manye dyverse londes, and many provynces and 75 kyngdomes and iles; and have passed þorghout Turkye, Ermonye the litle and the grete, þorghe Tartarye, Percye, Surrye, Arabye, Egypt the highe and the lowe; thorghe Lybye, Caldee, and a gret partie of Ethiope; þorghe Amazoyne, Inde the lasse and the more, a gret partie; and thorghout many oþere iles, þat ben abouten Inde, where dwellen many 80 dyverse folk, and of dyverse maneres and lawes, and of dyverse schappes of men. Of whiche londes and iles I schalle speke more pleynly hereafter. And I schalle devise zou sum partie of thinges þat þere ben, whan tyme schalle ben, after it may best come to my mynde; and specyally for hem, þat wille and are in purpos forto visite the holy 85 citee of Jerusalem and the holy places þat are pereaboute. And I schalle telle the weye, þat þei schulle holden thider. For I have often-tymes passed and ryden þat way, with gode compayne of many lordes: God be thanked.

And ȝee schulle undirstonde, þat I have put this boke out of Latyn 90 into Frensche, and translated it azen out of Frensche into Englyssche, þat every man of my nac[i]on may understande it.

But lordes and knyghtes and oþere noble and worthi men, þat conne not Latyn but litle, and han ben bezonde the see, knownen and understanden, ȝif I seye trouthe or non, and ȝif I erre in devisyng, 95 for forȝetynge or elle[s], þat þei mowe redresse it and amende it. For thinges passed out of longe tyme from a mannes mynde or from his syght, turnen sone into forȝetynge: because þat mynde of man ne may not ben comprehended ne withholden, for the freelite of mankynde.

XIV. AUS DEM MATTHÄUSEVANGELIUM NACH WYCLIFFE.

*The Holy Bible in the Earliest English Versions made by John Wycliffe and his Followers, ed. by the Rev. J. Forshall and Sir F. Madden, Oxford 1850, IV 4ff.
Nach der Oxforder Hdschrift. Bodl. Douce 369.*

II. 1. Therfore when Jhesus was born in Bethlem of Juda, in the days of kyng Herode, loo! kyngis, or wijs men, camen fro the eest to Jerusalem, 2. sayinge, Wher is he, that is borun kyng of Jewis? forsothe we han seyn his sterre in the este, and we comen forto wirshipe hym.

5 3. Sothely kyng Herode herynge is trublid, and al Jerusalem with him.

4. And he, gedrynge togidre alle the princis of prestis, and scribis of the peple, enquiride of hem, wher Crist shulde be borun. 5. And thei seiden to hym, In Bethlem of Juda; for so it is writen bi a prophete,

6. And thou, Bethlem, the lond of Juda, thou art nat the leste in the
10 princis of Juda; for of thee a duk shal gon out, that shal governe my peple of Yrael. 7. Than Herode, privyli the kyngis clepid to hym, bisily lernyde of hem the tyme of the sterre that apperide to hem.

8. And he, sendynge hem into Bethlem, saide, Go 3ee, and axe 3ee bisily of the child, and whan 3ee han founden, telle azein to me, that
15 and Y cummynge wirshipe hym. 9. The whiche, when thei hadden herde the kyng, wenten awey. And loo! the sterre, the whiche thei sayen in este, wenten bifore hem, til that it cummynge stood above, wher the child was. 10. Forsothe thei, seeynge the sterre, joyeden with a ful grete joye. 11. And thei, entrynge the hous, founden the child
20 with Marie, his modir; and thei fallynge doun worshipiden hym. And her tresours opnyd, thei offreden to hym 3iftis, gold, encense, and merre.

12. And answer taken in sleep, that thei shulden not turne azein to Herode, thei ben turned by an other wey into her cuntree. 13. And when thei hadden gon awey, loo! the aungel of the Lord apperide in
25 sleep to Joseph, sayynge, Ryse up, and take the child and his modir, and flee into Egipt, and be thou there, til that I seye to thee; sothely it is to cume, that Herode seeke the child, forto lese hym. 14. The whiche Joseph, rysynge up, toke the chijld and his modir by nyȝte, and wente into Egipt, 15. and was there til to the deth of Erode; that
30 it shuld be fulfillid, that thing that was said of the Lord by the prophete, sayinge, Fro Egypt y have clepide my sone. 16. Thanne Erode seeynge that he was scorned, or disceyved, of the kyngis, was gretely wroth; and he sendynge slewȝ alle the children, that weren in Bethlem, and in alle the eendis of it, fro two zeer age and withynne, after the
35 tyme that he hadde souȝt out of the kyngis. 17. Than it was fulfillide, that thing that was said by Jeremye, the prophete, 18. sayinge, A voice is herd an heeȝe, weepynge and myche weilynge, Rachel weepynge hir sonys, and she wolde not be comfortid, for thei ben not. 19. Sothely Erode dead, loo! the angel of the Lord apeeride in sleep to Joseph in Egipt,
40 20. sayinge, Ryse up, and take the childe and his modir, and go into the lond of Yrael; for thei that souȝten the lijf of the child ben dead. 21. The whiche Joseph, rysynge up, toke the child and his modir, and cam into

the lond of Yrael. 22. Forsothe he heerynge that Archelaus regnede in Jude for Eroude, his fadir, dred forto go thidir. And he, monestid in sleep, wente into the parties of Galilee; 23. and he cummyng¹⁵ dwelte in a citee, that is clepid Nazareth, that it shulde be fulfillid, that thing that is said by prophetis, Forwhi he shal be clepid of Nazareth.

III. 1. In thilke days came Joon Baptist, prechynge in the desert of Jude, 2. sayinge, Do ȝe penaunce, for the kyngdom of hevens shal neȝ, or cume niȝe. 3. Forsothe this is he, of whom it is said by Ysaye,⁵⁰ the prophete, A voice of a cryinge in desert, Make ȝe redy the wavyes of the Lord; make ȝe riȝtful the pathes of hym. 4. Forsothe that ilk Joon hadde cloth of the heerls of cameylis, and a girdil of skyn aboute his leendis; sothely his mete weren locustis, and hony of the wode. 5. Thanne Jerusalem wente out to hym, and al Jude, and al the cuntry⁵⁵ aboute Jordan; 6. and thei weren cristenyd of hym in Jordan, knowlechynge there synnes. 7. Sothely he seeynge many of Pharisees and of Saducees commynge to his bapteme, saide to hem, Generacions of eddis, who shewide to ȝou forto flee fro wrath to cumme? 8. Therfore do ȝee worthi fruytis of penaunce, 9. and nyl ȝe say withynne⁶⁰ ȝou, We han the fadir Abraham; sothely Y saye to ȝou, forwhi God is miȝti to reyse up of these stonys the sonys of Abraham. 10. For now the axe is putt to the rote of the tree; sothely every tree that makith nat good fruyt, shal be kitt doun, and shal be sent into fijr. 11. Forsothe Y cristene ȝou in water, into penaunce; forsothe he that is to cumme⁶⁵ after me is strenger than Y, whos shon Y am not worthi to bere; he shal baptise, or cristen, ȝow in the Holy Goost and fijr. 12. Whos wynwing cloth, or fan, in his bond, and he shal fully clense his cornefloore, and shal gedre his corne into his berne; but chaffis he shal brenne with fir unquenchable, or that never shal be quenchid. 13. Thanne⁷⁰ Jhesus came fro Galilee into Jordan to Joon, forto be cristned of hym. 14. Soothly Joon forbeed hym, sayinge, I owe forto be cristned of thee, and thou commest to me? 15. Forsothe Jhesu awerynge saide to hym, Suffre now, for so it becummeth us forto fulfile all riȝtwisnesse. Than Joon leete hym, or left hym. 16. Forsothe Jhesus cristened⁷⁵ steȝ up anoon fro the water; and loo! hevens ben opened to hym, and he say the Spirit of God cummyng doun as a culver, and cummyng upon hym; 17. and loo! a voice fro hevenes, sayinge, This is my by-loved sone, in the whiche Y have plesid to me.

IV. 1. Thanne Jhesus was led into desert of a spirit, that he⁸⁰ shulde be temptid of the devel. 2. And whanne he hadde fastid fourty days and fourty niȝts, afterward he hungride. 3. And the tempter cummyng niȝ, saide to hym, 3if thou be goddis sone, say that these stoons be maad looves. 4. The whiche awerynge said to hym, It is wryten, A man lyveth not in breed aloon, bot in every word that cometh forth⁸⁵ fro the mouthe of god. 5. Thanne the devyl toke hym into an hooley citee, and sette hym on the pynacle of the temple, 6. and saide to hym, 3if thou be goddis sone, sende thee doun; sothely it is wryten, For to his aungels he comaundide of thee, and thei shulden take thee in hoondis, lest peraventure thou hurte thi fote at a stoon. 7. Eftson⁹⁰

Jhesus saith to hym, It is writen, Thou shalt not tempte the Lord thi God. 8. Eftsonne the devel toke hym into a ful heeȝ hill, and shewide to hym alle the rewmys of the world, and the glorie of hem; 9. and saide to hym, Alle these thingis Y shal ȝeve to thee, ȝif thou fallynge 95 doun shalt worshippe me. 10. Than Jhesus saide to hym, Go, Sathanas; forsothe it is wrytin, Thou shalt worshippe the Lord thi God, and to hym alone thou shalt serve. 11. Than the devel lafte hym; and loo! aungelis camen nyȝe, and serveden to hym. 12. Sothely whanne Jhesus hadde herde that Joon was taken, he wente into Galilee. 13. And the 100 cite of Nazaret laft, he came, and dwelte in the citee of Caphernaum, beside the see, in the eendis of Zabulon and Neptaly, 14. that it shulde be fulfillid, that thing that was said by Ysay, the prophete, 15. The lond of Zabulon and the lond of Neptaly, the weye over the see over Jo[r]dan, of Galilee of hethene men; 16. the peple that dwelte in derk- 105 nessis say grete liȝt, and men sittyng in the cuntrie of shadew of deth, liȝt is sprung to hem. 17. Fro thennus Jhesus bygan forto preche, and say, Do ȝe penaunce, forsothe the kyngdom of hevens shal come niȝe. 18. Sothely Jhesu, walkynge bisidis the see of Galilee, say two bretheren, Symon, that is clepid Petre, and Andrew, his brother, 110 senddynge nett into the see; forsothe thei weren fisheris. 19. And he saide to hem, Come ȝe after me, and I shal make ȝou to be maad fisheris of men. 20. And anon her nettis forsakyn, they sueden hym. 21. And he goyng forth fro that place, say tweyn other bretheren, Jamys of Zebedee, and Joon, his brother, in the ship with Zebedee, her fadir, 115 makyng aȝein, or beetyng, her nettis, and he clepide hem. 22. Sothely anoon the nettis forsaken and the fadir, thei sueden hym. 23. And Jhesus envyraunyde al Galilee, techynge in the syn[ag]logis of hem, and prechynge the gospel of kyngdam, and helynge al sorow, or ache, and al sekenesse in the peple. 24. And his opnyoun, or fame, wente 120 into al Syrie; and thei offriden to hym alle men havynge yvele, takyn with dyvers sorowis and tourmentis, and hem that hadden develis, and lunatiȝ men, and men in palsie, and he helide hem. 25. And there sueden hym many cumpanyes of Galilee, and of Decapoly, and of Jerusalem, and of Judee, and of bezonde Jordan.

XV. JOHN TREVISAS ÜBERSETZUNG VON HIGDENS POLYCHRONICON.

Harleian Hs. 1900 fol. 89b nach Wüllkers A.-E. Leseb. II 205.

As it is yknow, how many maner peple beþ in þis ilond, þere beþ also of so meny peple langages and tonges, noþeles Walschemen and Scottes, þat beþ nouȝt ymedled wiþ oper naciouns, holdeþ welneȝ her first langage and speche, but ȝett þe Scottes, þat were som tyme con- 5 federate and woned wiþ þe Pictes, drawe somewhat after her speche. But þe Flemmyngis, þat woneþ in þe west side of Wales, haveþ ylefte her straunge speche and spekiȝ saxonliche ynowȝ. Also Englischemen, þouȝ þei had from þe bygynnyng þre maner speche: souþeren, norþeren

and myddel speche in þe myddel of þe lond, as þei come of þe pre maner peple of Germania, noþeles by commixtioun and medlyng, first ¹⁰ wiþ Danes and afterward wiþ Normans, in meny þe contraylangage is apaired and somme usiþ strange wlaffynge, chiterynge, harrynge and garrynge, grysbittinge. Þis apairynge of þe birþetonge is by cause of twey þingis: oon is; for children in scole, aȝenus þe usage and maner of alle oþer naciouns, beþ compelled forto leve her owne langage and ¹⁵ forto constrewe her lessouns and her þingis a Fren sche, and haveþ siþ þat þe Normans come first into Englond. Also gentilmennus children beþ ytauȝt forto speke Fren sche from þe tyme, þat þei beþ rokked in her cradel and kunneþ speke and playe wiþ a childe s brooche. And uplondische men wole likne hemself to gentilmen and fondeþ wiþ grete ²⁰ bisynesse forto speke Fren sche, forto be þe more ytold of. *Trevisa*. Þis maner was myche yused tofore þe first moreyn and is siþ somdel ychaungide. For Johne Cornwail, a maister of gramere, chaungide þe lore in gramerescole and construccioun of Fren sche into Englische; and Richard Pencriche lerned þat maner techynge of hym and oþer men of ²⁵ Pencriche, so þat now, þe zere of oure lord a þousand þre hundred foure score and fyve, of þe secunde kyng Richard after þe conquest nyne, in alle þe gramerescoles of Englond children leveþ Fren sche and construeþ and lerneþ an Englische; and haveþ þerby avauntage in oon side and desavauntage in anoþer. Here avauntage is, þat þei lerneþ ³⁰ her gramer in lasse tyme, þan children were wont to do. Desavauntage is, þat now children of gramerescole kunneþ nomore Fren sche, þan can her lifte heele. And þat is harm for hem, and þei schul passe þe see and travaile in straunge londes and in many oþer places also. Also gentelman haveþ now myche ylefte forto teche her children Fren sche. — ³⁵ Hit semelþ a grete wonder, how Englische, þat is þe birþetonge of Englischemen and her owne langage and tongue, is so dyverse of soun in þis oon ilond; and þe langage of Normandy is comlynge of another lond and haþ on maner soun amon ge alle men, þat spekiþ hit ariȝt in Englond. *Trevisa*. Noþeles þere is as many dyverse maner ⁴⁰ Fren sche in þe reeme of Fraunce, as is diverse maner Englische in þe reeme of Englond. — Also of þe forseide Saxon tongue, þat is deled a þre and is abide scarsliche wiþ fewe uplondische men, is grete wonder; for men of þe est wiþ men of þe west, as it were under þe same partye of hevene, acordeþ more in sownyng e of speche, þan men ⁴⁵ of þe norþ wiþ men of þe souþe. Perfore it is, þat Mercii, þat beþ men of myddel Englond, as it were partyners with þe endes, understandeþ better þe sidelangagis, norþeren and souþeren, þan norþeren and souþeren understandiþ eiȝer oþer. *Willemus de pontificibus, libro tertio*. Alle þe langages of þe Norþumbres, and specialiche at ȝorke, is so scharp, ⁵⁰ slittinge and frotynge and unschape, þat we souþeren men may þat langage unneþe understande; I trowe, þat þat is by cause, þat þei beþ neȝ to straunge men and aliens, þat spekiþ straungeliche, and also by cause. þat þe kyngis of Englond woneþ alwey fer from þat cuntry; for þei beþ more ytorned to þe souþecuntry and, ȝif he goþ to þe norþecuntry, ⁵⁵ he goþ wiþ grete help and strengþe. Þe cause, why þei beþ more in

þe souþecuntry þan in þe norþ, may be: better cornlond, more peple, more noble citees and more profitable havenes. *De gentis huius moribus.*

Giraldus in Itinerario.

60 For þe maners and þe doynges of Walschemen and of Scottes bef
tofore hond somewhat declared, now of þe maners and of þe doyngis
of þe medled peple of Englond nedip forto telle. But þe Flemmyngis,
þat bef in þe westside of Walis, bef now ytorned, as þei were Eng
lische, by cause of company wiþ Englischmen. And þei bef stalworþe
65 and stronge to fȝte and bef þe most enemyes, þat Walschemen haveþ.
And usiþ marchaundise and cloþinge and bef ful redy, to putt hem
self to aventures and to peryle in þe see and in lond, by cause of grete
wynnyng, and bef redy forto go som tyme to þe plowe and som tyme
to dedes of armes, whan tyme and place axeþ. It semeþ of pese men
70 a grete wonder, þat in a boon of a weþeres riȝt schulder, whan þe
flesche is awey ysode and nouȝt rosted, þei knowiþ, what haþ be do,
is ydo and schal be do, as it were by a spirit of prophecy and a
wonderful crafte; þei telliþ, what me doþ in fer cuntrays, tokenes of pees
and of werre, þe staat of þe reeme, sleynge of men and spousebriche, siche
75 þei declareþ certeynliche by schewynge of tokens and of chynes, þat
bef in siche a schulder boon. — But þe Englischmen, þat woneþ in
Englond, þat bef medled in þe ilond, þat bef fer yspronge from þe
welles, þat þei spronge of first, wel liȝtliche wiþout entisyng of eny
oper men by her owne assent torneþ to contrarie dedes. And so unesy
80 also, ful unpacient of pees, enemy of bisynesse and wlatful on sleupe.

Willemus de pontificibus, libro tertio, þat, whan þei haveþ destroyed
her enemys al to þe grunde, þan þei fȝteþ wiþ hemself and sleþ
evereche oper, as a voide stomake and a lere worchip in hitself. —
Noþeles men of þe souþe bef esiere and more mylde, and men of þe
85 norþ bef more unstable, more cruwel and more unesy, þe myddelmen
bef somdele partyners wiþ boþe. Also þei woneþ hem to gloteny more
pan oper men and bef more costlew in mete and in cloþing. Me trowiþ,
þat þei toke þat vice of kynge Hardeknut, þat was a Dane, for he
hete sett forþe twies double messe and also at soper. Pese men bef
90 spedeful boþe on hors and a foote, able and redy to al maner dedes
of armes and bef wont to have þe victorie and þe maystrie in everyche
fȝte, where no tresoun is walkynge and bef curious and kunneþ wel
yknow telle dedes and wondres, þat þei haveþ yseye. Also þei goþ in
diverse londes, unneþe bef eny men richere in her owne lond oper more
95 gracious in fere and in strange londes, þei kunneþ better wynne and
gete newe pan kepe her owne heritage; þerfore it is, þat þei bef ysprad
so wyde and weneþ, þat evereche lond is her owne. Pe men bef able
to al maner sleiȝþe and witt, but tofore þe dede blondringe and hasty,
and more wise after þe dede, and leveþ of liȝtliche, what þei haveþ
100 bygunne. *Polycraticus, libro sexto.* Perfore Eugenius, þe pope, seide,
þat Englischmen were able to do, whatever þei wolde, and to be
sett and putt tofore alle oper, nere þat liȝte witt lettþ. And, as Hanibal
seide, þat þe Romayns myȝt not be overcome but in her owne cuntry,
so Englischmen mow not be overcome in straunge londes, but in her

owne cuntry þei beþ liȝtliche overcome. — Pese men despiseþ her 105
 owne and praiseþ oþer mennes and unneþe beþ apaide wiþ her owne
 staate. What byfalleþ and semeþ oþer men, þei wolleþ gladliche take
 to hemselfe. Perefore it is, þat a ȝymman arayeþ hym as a squyer, a
 squyer as a knyȝt, a knyȝt as a duke, a duke as a kynge. ȝett somme
 goþ about to al maner state and beþ in no staat, for þei, þat wole take 110
 evereche degré, beþ of no degré. For in berynge þei beþ mynstrals and
 heroudes, in talkynge grete spekers, in etynge and drinkinge glotouns,
 in gaderinge of catel huksters and taverners, in aray tourmentours. In
 wynnyngs Argi, in travail Tantali, in takinge hede Dedali, in beddes 115
 Sardanapalli, in chirchis mamegis, in courtes ponder, onliche in privelege
 of clergy and in provendres þei knowlechijp hemself clerkes. *Trevisa.*
 In wynnyngs þei beþ Argi, in travail Tantali, in takinge hede and in
 cure Dedali and in beddes Sardanapalli. Forto understande þis resoun
 ariȝt, fourre wordes þeroft most be declared, þat beþ pese fourre „Argi,
 Tantali, Dedali and Sardanapalli.“ Perfore take hede, þat Argus is an 120
 herde, Argus a schippe, schipman and chepman. Bot here it is more
 to propos, þat poetis feyneþ oon, þat was som tyme al ful of eizen in
 evereche side and het Argus, so þat þis Argus myȝt se tofore and by-
 hynde, upward and dounward, and al about in evereche side, and by 125
 a maner liknesse of þis Argus he, þat is war and wise and can se and
 be war in evereche side, is ycleped Argus and ful of eizen, as Argus
 was. Pan, forto speke of meny siche, þei most be cleped Argi in þe
 pluril noumbre. Pan in þat þe cronyk seip, þat þei beþ Argi in wynnyng,
 it is to mene, þat þei beþ war and seip about in evereche side, whare 130
 wynnyngs may arise. Pat oper word is Tantali. Perfore take hede, þat 135
 þe poet feyneþ, þat Tantalus was a man and slowe his owne sone. Per-
 fore he was dampned to perpetual penaunce, as þe poet feyneþ: he
 stondeþ alwey in water up anone to þe overbrerd of þe neþerlippe and
 haþ alwey evene at his face ripe apples and noble fruyte, honginge doun
 anone to þe brerd of þe overlippe, but pere may noþer fruyt ne water 140
 come wipinne his mouþe, he is so yholde and so he stondeþ in þat aray
 bitwene mete and drinke and may noþer ete ne drinke and is an-
 hungred and apirste, þat wo is hym alyve. By a maner liknesse of
 þis Tantalus þei, þat doþ riȝt nouȝt, þere myche þinge is to do in 145
 evereche side, beþ ycleped Tantali. It semeþ, þat þis sawe is so to
 mene: in travail þei beþ Tantali: for þei doþ riȝt nouȝt perto. Pe prid
 worde is Dedali. Take hede, þat Dedalus was a wel sleȝ man and by
 liknesse of hym men, þat beþ sleȝ, beþ ycleped Dedali in þe pluril
 noumbre. So it is to mene, as it semeþ, in þis sawe: in takinge hede 150
 and in kure þei beþ Dedali, þat is: fel and sleȝ. Pe ferþe worde is
 Sardanapalli. Perfore take hede, þat Sardanapallus was a kyng *r̄ex Assiriorum* and was ful unchaste and by a maner liknesse of hym þei,
 þat beþ swiþe unchaste, beþ ycleped Sardanapalli. — But among alle
 Englischemen, ymedled togidres, is so grete chaunginge and diversite
 of cloþinge and of aray and so many maner schappes, þat welneȝ no 155
 man is yknowe by his cloþinge and his aray, of what degré he is.
 Perof propheciode an holy anker in kyng Egelredes tyme in þis maner,

Henricus, libro sexto: Englischmen, for þei woneþ hem to dronklewnesse, to tresoun and to rechelesnesse of goddes hous, first by Danes 155 and þan by Normans and atte prid tyme by Scottes, þat þei holdep most wrecches and lest worþ of alle, þei schullip be overcome. Panne þe world schal be so unstable and so dyverse and variable, þat þe unstablenesse of pouȝts schal be bitokened by many maner diversite of clopinge. *Explicit liber primus.*

XVI. EINE LONDONER URKUNDE VOM JAHRE 1386.

„A Petition from the folk of Mercerye“ in London vom Jahre 1386 bei Morsbach,
Über den Ursprung der N.-E. Schriftspr. 1888 S. 170.

To the moost noble and worthiest lordes, moost ryghtful and wysest conseille to owre ligelorde the kyng, compleynen, if it lyke to yow, the folk of the mercerye of London [as] a membre of the same citee of many wronges subtiles and also open oppressions ydo to hem by longe tyme 5 herebefore passed. Of which oon was, where the eleccion of mairaltee is to be to the fremen of the citee bi gode and paisible avys of the wysest and trewest at o day in the yere frelich, there noughtwithston-
dying the same fredam or fraanchise Nichol Brembre wyth his upberers purposed hym the yere next after John Northampton mair of the same 10 citee: with stronge honde, as it is ful knownen, and thourgh debate and strenger partye ayeins the pees bifore purveyde was chosen mair in destruccion of many ryght. For in the same yere the forsaide Nichol withouten nede ayein the pees made dyverse enarmynges bi day and eke bi nyght and destruyd the kynges trewe lyges, som with open slaughtrye,
15 some bi false emprisonementz, and some fledde the citee for feere, as it is openlich knownen. And so ferthermore, forto susteyne thise wronges and many othere, the next yere after the same Nichol ayeins the for-
saide fredam and trewe comunes did crye openlich, that noman sholde come to chese her mair, but such as were sompned, and tho that were 20 sompned, were of his ordynaunce and after his avys. And in the nyght next after folwyng he did carye grete quantitee of armure to the Guylde-
halle, with which as wel straungers of the contree as othere of with-
inne were armed on the morwe ayeins his owne proclamacion, that was such, that noman shulde be armed, and certain busshmentz were laide,
25 that, when freemen of the citee come to chese her mair, breken up
armed, crynge with loude voice sle! sle! folwyng hem, wherthourgh the peple for feere fledde to houses and other [hidy]nges as in londe of werre, adradd to be ded in comune. And thus yet hideward hath the mairaltee ben holden, as it were of conquest or maistrye, and many 30 othere offices als so that, what man pryve or apert in special, that he myght wyte grocchyng, pleyned or helde ayeins any of his wronges or bi puttyng forth, of whom so it were, were it never so unprenable, were apeched and [if] it were displesyng to hym Nichol, anon was em-
prisoned. And though it were ayeins falshede of the leest officer, that 35 hym lust meynteigne, was holden untrewe ligeman to owre kyng; for

who reproved such an officer maynteigned bi hym of wronge or elles, he forfaited ayeins hym Nichol and he unworthy — as he saide — represented the kynges estat. Also if anyman, bicause of servyce or other leveful comaundement, approched a lorde, to which lorde he Nichol dradde his falshede to be knowe to, anon was apeched, that he was false 40 to the conseille of the citee and so to the kyng. And yif in general his falsenesse were ayeinsaide as of us togydre of the mercerye or oþere craftes, or ony conseille wolde have taken to ayeinstande it or as [tyme] out of mynde hath be used, [we] wolden compayne togydre, how lawful so it were for owre nede or profite, were anon apeched for arrysers 45 ayeins the pees, and falsly many of us, that yet stonden endited and we ben openlich disclaundred, holden untrewre and traitours to owre kyng. For the same Nichol sayd bifor mair, aldermen and owre craft, bifor hem gadred in place of recorde, that XX or XXX of us were worthy to be drawen and hanged, the which thyng lyke to yowre 50 worthy lordship by an even juge to be proved or disproved, the whether that trowthe may shewe; for trouthe amonges us, of fewe or elles noman many day dorst be shewed. And nouȝt oonlich unshewed or hidde it hath be by man now, but also of biforetyme the moost profitable poyntes of trewe governaunce of the citee, compiled togidre bi longe 55 labour of discrete and wyse men, wythout conseille of trewe men (for thei sholde nouȝt be knownen ne contynued) in the tyme of Nichol Exton mair outerliche were brent. And so ferforth falsehede hath be used, that ofttyme he Nichol Brembre saide in sustenaunce of his falshede, owre ligelordes wille was such, that never was such, as we suppose. 60 He saide also, whan he hadde disclaundred us, which of us wolde yelde hym false to his kyng, the kyng sholde do hym grace, cherise hym and be good lorde to hym. And if any of us alle, that wyth goddes help have and shulle be founden trewe, was so hardy to profre provyng of hymself trewe, anon was comaunded to prisone as wel bi the 65 mair, that now is, as of hym Nichol Brembre bifore. Also we have be comaunded ofttyme up owre ligeaunce to unnedeful and unleveful diverse doynges. And also to wythdrawe us bi the same comaundement fro thynges nedeful and lefful, as was shewed, whan a compayne of gode women, there men dorst nouȝt, travaileden barfote to owre lige- 70 lorde to seche grace of hym for trewe men, as they supposed; for thanne were such proclamacions made, that noman ne woman sholde approche owre ligelorde for sechyg of grace and overmany oþere comaundementz also bifore and sithen bi suggestion and informacion of suche, that wolde nouȝt, her falsenesse had be knownen to owre ligelorde; and, 75 lordes, by yowre leve owre lygelordes comaundement to symple and unkonnig men is a gret thyng to ben used so familerlich withouten nede; for they, unwyse to save it, mowe lyghtly ther ayeins forfait. Forthy, graciouse lordes, lyke it to yow to take hede, in what manere and where owre ligelordes power hath ben mysused by the forsaide Nichol 80 and his upberers; for sithen thise wronges biforesaide han ben used as accidental or comune braunches outward, it sheweth wel the rote of hem is a ragged subject or stok inward, that is the forsaide Brere or Brembre,

the whiche comune wronge uses; and many other, if it lyke to yow,
 85 mowe be shewed and wel knownen bi an indifferent juge and mair of
 owre citee, the which wyth yowre ryghtful lordeship ygraunted formoost
 pryncipal remedye, as goddes lawe and al resoun wole, that no domes-
 man stonde togidre juge and partie, wronges sholle more openlich be
 knowe and trouth dor apere. And ellis as amone us we konne nought
 90 wyte, in what manere without a moch gretter disese, sith the gover-
 naunce of this citee standeth, as it is bifor saide, and wele stande, whil
 vittaillers bi suffraunce presumen thilke states upon hem, the which
 governaunce of bifor this tyme to moche folke yhidde sheweth hymself
 95 now open, whether it hat be a cause or bygynnyng of dyvysion in the
 citee and after in the rewme or no. Wherfore for grettest nede as to
 yow moost worthy, moost ryghtful and wysest lordes and conseille to
 owre ligelorde the kyng, we biseche mekelich of yowre graci coreccion
 of alle the wronges biforesayde and that it lyke to yowre lordeship to
 100 be gracious menes to owre lygelorde the kyng, that suche wronges be
 knownen to hym, and that we mowe shewe us and sith ben holden
 suche trewe to hym, as we ben and owe to ben. Also we biseche unto
 yowre gracious lordeship, that, if any of us in special or general be
 apeched to owre ligelorde or to his worthy conseille bi comunyng with
 105 otherore or approchynge to owre kyng, as wyth Brembre or his abettours,
 with any wronge wytnesse beryng, as that it stode otherwyse amonges
 us here, than as it is now proved, it hath ystonde, or any other wronge
 suggestion, by which owre ligelorde hath ybe unleefffullich enfourmed,
 that thanne yowre worshipful lordeship be such, that we mowe come in
 answer to excuse us. For we knowe wel as for by moche the more
 110 partie of us and — as we hope — for alle: alle suche wronges han
 ben unwytyng to us or elles enterlich ayeins owre wille. And ryghtful
 lordes, for oon the grettest remedye with otherore forto ayeinstonde many
 of thilke diseases aforesaide amonges us, we prayen wyth mekenesse this
 specialich, that the statut, ordeigned and made bi parlement holden at
 115 Westmystre in the sexte yere of owre kyng now regynnge, mowe
 stonde in strengthe and be excecuted as wel here in London as elles-
 where in the rewme, the which is this: *Item ordinatum est et statu-
 tum quod etc. etc.*

XVII. BRIEF VON HUMPHREY DUKE OF GLOUCESTER AN HEINRICH V. (1420?).

*in Facsimiles of the National Manuscripts by Col. Sir Hy. James, R. E.
Part. I 1865 No. XXXVI.*

My soverainlord and fader, I recomande me to your good and
 gracieus lordship, as humbly as I can, desiring to heere as good tyd-
 ings of you and of your hye estat, as ever did liegeman of his soverain-
 lord. And, Sir, I trust to god, that ye shal have now a companie,
 5 comyng with my brother of Bedford, that ye shal like wel, in good feith,
 as hit is, do me wite. Neverthelatter my brothers mainy have I seyn,

which is right a tal meyny. And so schal ye se of thaym, that be of
yowr other captaines leding, of which I sende yow al the names in a
rolle be the berer of this. Also so, Sir, blessid be god of the good
and gracieux tydingges, that ye have liked to send me word of be Her-¹⁰
ford yowr messager, which were the gladdist, that ever I myȝt here
next yowr welfare, be my trouth. And, Sir, with goddes grace I shal
sende al thise ladies as ye have comandid me, in al hast beseching
yow of yowr lordship, that I myȝt wite, how that ye wolde, that my
cosine of York shuld reule her, whether she shuld be barbid or not, as¹⁵
I have wreten to yow, my soverainlord, afore this tyme. And, Sir,
as touching Tiptot, he shal be delivered in al hast; for ther lakkith
nothing but shipping, which with goddes grace shal be so ordeneid for
that he shal not tary. Also, Sir, blessid be god, yowr gret ship the
Grace Dieu is ever as redy and is the fairest, that ever man saugh,²⁰
I trowe in good feith; and this same day th' erle of Devenshir my
cosin maad his moustre in her, and al other have her moustre the
same tyme that shal go to y^e see. And, Sir, I trowe, ye have on
comyng toward yow as glad as anyman can be, as fer as he shewith,
that is the king of Scottes; for he thanketh god, that he shal now²⁵
shewe be experience th' entente of his goodwill be the suffrance of yowr
good lordship. My soverainlord, more can I not write to yowr hynesse
at this tyme, but þat ever I beseche yow of your good and gracieux
lordship, as — be my trouth — my witting willingly I shal never de-
serve the contrary — that woot god, to whom I pray to send yow al þat³⁰
yowr hert desireth to his plaisirance. Writen in yowr toun of Hampton,
the XIIIth day of may. Yowr trewe and humble liegeman and
sone H. G.

POETISCHE DENKMÄLER.

XVIII. AUS DEM POEMA MORALE.

Der Anfang des Gedichts nach der im kent. Dialekt geschriebenen, auf der Bodleiana in Oxford befindlichen Handschrift Digby A 4, unter Zugrundelegung von Zupitxas Abdruck Anglia 16; zum Gedicht selber vgl. auch Lewin, Das mittelengl. Poema Morale, Halle (Max Niemeyer) 1881.

12
14
16
18
20
22
24
26
28
30
32
34
36
38
40
42
44
46
48
50
52
54
56
58
60
62
64
66
68
70
72
74
76
78
80
82
84
86
88
90
92
94
96
98
100
102
104
106
108
110
112
114
116
118
120
122
124
126
128
130
132
134
136
138
140
142
144
146
148
150
152
154
156
158
160
162
164
166
168
170
172
174
176
178
180
182
184
186
188
190
192
194
196
198
200
202
204
206
208
210
212
214
216
218
220
222
224
226
228
230
232
234
236
238
240
242
244
246
248
250
252
254
256
258
260
262
264
266
268
270
272
274
276
278
280
282
284
286
288
290
292
294
296
298
300
302
304
306
308
310
312
314
316
318
320
322
324
326
328
330
332
334
336
338
340
342
344
346
348
350
352
354
356
358
360
362
364
366
368
370
372
374
376
378
380
382
384
386
388
390
392
394
396
398
400
402
404
406
408
410
412
414
416
418
420
422
424
426
428
430
432
434
436
438
440
442
444
446
448
450
452
454
456
458
460
462
464
466
468
470
472
474
476
478
480
482
484
486
488
490
492
494
496
498
500
502
504
506
508
510
512
514
516
518
520
522
524
526
528
530
532
534
536
538
540
542
544
546
548
550
552
554
556
558
560
562
564
566
568
570
572
574
576
578
580
582
584
586
588
590
592
594
596
598
600
602
604
606
608
610
612
614
616
618
620
622
624
626
628
630
632
634
636
638
640
642
644
646
648
650
652
654
656
658
660
662
664
666
668
670
672
674
676
678
680
682
684
686
688
690
692
694
696
698
700
702
704
706
708
710
712
714
716
718
720
722
724
726
728
730
732
734
736
738
740
742
744
746
748
750
752
754
756
758
760
762
764
766
768
770
772
774
776
778
780
782
784
786
788
790
792
794
796
798
800
802
804
806
808
810
812
814
816
818
820
822
824
826
828
830
832
834
836
838
840
842
844
846
848
850
852
854
856
858
860
862
864
866
868
870
872
874
876
878
880
882
884
886
888
890
892
894
896
898
900
902
904
906
908
910
912
914
916
918
920
922
924
926
928
930
932
934
936
938
940
942
944
946
948
950

vor hine willeð sone vorziete þo fremde and þo sibbe.

Se þet wel nedeð, þe wile he mai, nesal he, þanne he wolde;
vor manies mannes sore iswinch habbed̄ ofte unholde.

Nesolde noman don afirst ne sleuhþen wel to donne;
for mani man bihoteð wel, þet hit forȝet wel sone.

Se man, þet wile siker bien to habbe godes blisee,
do evre god, þer hwile he mai: þanne haveð he hit to iwissee.

Þo riche weneð siker bien þurh walles and þurh dices:
se deð his heȝhte on sikere stede, þet sent hi to heveriche.

Per nedarf he habben kare of ȝieve ne of ȝielde.
þider we sendeð and selve bereð to litel and to selde.

Per nedarf man ben ofdred of fere ne of pieve:
þer nemai him naht binime se loþe ne se lieve.

Pider we solden alle draȝhen, wolde ȝe me ileven;
for per mai hit us binime ne king ne his serreve.

Pet beste, þet we hoȝeð, þider we solde senden;
for per we muȝen hit finden eft and habben buten ende.

Se þe her deð ani god to habbe godes ore,
al he hit sel finde þer and hundredfealde more.

Se þet eȝhte wile hialde wel, þe hwile þe hi mot wealde,
ȝieve hi for godes love: þanne deð he hi wel ihialde.

Ure iswinch and ure itilðe is ofte iwoned to aswindle,
ac, þet we doð for godes love, eft we sollen hit al vindre.

Nesel non evel bien unboht ne no god unforȝolde:
evel we doð al to muchel, god lesse, þanne we solde.

Se þet mest deð nu to gode and se þet lest to loðe,
aider to litel and to muchel sal penchen eft hem boðe,

Per me sal ure werkes weȝe bivore þe hevenekinge
and ȝieven us ure workes lean efter ure earninge.

Evrich man mid, þet he haveð, mai beggen heveriche:
se þet lesse and se þet more, here aider iliche;

Al suo on mid his panie, swo oper mid his punde
(þet is si wonderlicheste ware, þet ani man evre vonde);

And se þet more nemai don, mid his gode þonke
al swo wel, swo se þet haveð goldes vele monke.

And ofte god can more þanc þan, þe him ȝiefð pet lesse:
alle his workes and alle his weȝes is mihte and rihtwisnesse.

Litel loc is gode lief, pet cumð of gode iwillie,
and eðlete muchel ȝeve, þanne si hierte is ille.

Hevene and erðe he oversieð: his eȝhen beð ful brihte,
sunne and mone and alle sterren bieð piestre on his lihte.

Nis him ec no þing vorhole (swo muchel bieð his mihte):
nis no þing swo dierne idon ne on swo piestre nihte.

He wot, hwet penched̄ and hwet doð alle quike wihte.
nis no loverd, swich is Christ, ne no king, swich is drihte.

Hevene and erðe and al, þat is, biloken is on his honde:
he deð al, þet his wille is, on sae and ec on londe.

He witeð and wialdeð alle þing, he iscop alle seafte:

80 he wrohte fis on þer sae and fozeles on þar lefte.
 He is ord al buten orde and ende al buten ende:
 he one is evre on eche stede — wende, þer þu wende!
 He is buven us and bineþen, bivoren and ec bihindē:
 se man, þet godes wille deð, he mai hine aihwar vinde.
 85 Eche rune he iherð and wot eche dede:
 he þurhsizð echē ipanc. wai, hwat sel us to rede?
 We þet godes hesne brekeð and gelteð swo ilome,
 hwet sulle we siggen oðer don at to heaze dome?
 Per sulle deoflen bi swo vele, þet willeð us vorwreien:
 90 nabbeð hi noþing vorzete of þan, þet hi isezen.
 Al, þet we misdeden hier, hi willeð keðen þere,
 bute we habben hit ibet, per hwile we hier were.
 Al hi habbeð on her write, þet we misdeden hiere:
 þeȝh we hi nisten ne isezen, hi weren ure iveren.
 95 Hwet sulle þo horlinges don, po swikele and po vorsworene?
 a wei, swo vele beð iclepē and swo viawe icorene.
 Wei, hwi weren hi biȝete and to hwi iborene,
 þet sullen ben to deaðe idemd and evremo vorlorene?
 Ech man sel him selve þer biclepien, bitelle and deme,
 100 his oȝen werc and his ipanc to witnesse teme.
 Nemai him noman al swo wel demen ne swo rihte;
 vor non neknoweð hine swo wel, bute one ure drihte.
 Ech man wot him selve best his workes and his wille:
 se þet lest wot, seið ofte mest and, se þet al wot, is stillē.
 105 Nis no witnesse al swo muchel, swo mannes oȝen hierte.
 þeȝh ȝwo sigge, þet he bi hol, him self he wot his smerte.
 Evrich man him demen sel to deðe oper to life:
 se witnesse his selve workes to aider hine sel drive.
 Al, þet ech man haveð idon, seðe he com to manne,
 110 swich hit were on poc iwrite, isien he sel hit þanne.
 Drihte nedemeð nenne man bi his biginninge:
 al his lif sel ben iteald bi his endinge.
 Ef se ende is evel, hit is al evel and god, ef god is se ende.
 god ȝeve, þet ure ende bi god, and wite, hwet he us lende.

XIX. LAȝAMON.

Nach der Londoner Hs. Caligula A IX = Madden, Lazamons Brut I 123 ff.

Bladud hafde enne sune,
 Leir wes ihaten;
 efter his fader daie
 he heold þis drithliche lond
 5 somed an his live
 sixti winter.
 He makede ane riche burh
 purh radfulle his crafte

and he heo lette nemnen
 10 after himseolvan,
 Kaer Leir hehte þe burh —
 leof heo wes þan kinge —
 þa we an ure leodquide
 Leirchestre clepiāð.
 15 ȝeare a þan holde dawen
 heo wes swiðe aðel burh,

and seoððen per seh toward
swiðe muchel seorwe,
þat heo wes al forfare,
20 þurh þere leodene vol.
Sixti winter hefde Leir
þis lond al towlden.
Þe king hefde preo dohtren
bi his drihliche quen;
25 nefde he nenne sune
— þerfore he warð sari —
his manscipe to halden,
buten þa preo dohtren.
Pa ældeste dohter haihte Gornoille,
30 pa oðer Ragau,
þa pridde Cordoille.
Heo wes þa ȝungeste suster,
a wliten alrevairest;
heo wes hire fader alswa leof
35 swa his azene lif.
Pa ældedde þe king
and wakede an aðelan,
and he hine biþohte,
wet he don mahte
40 of his kineriche
æfter his deie.
He seide to himsulven,
þat þat uvel wes:
„Ic wile mine riche todon
45 and allen minen dohtren,
and ȝeven hem mine kineþeode,
and twemen mine bearnen:
ac ærst ic wille fondien,
whulchere beo mi beste freond,
50 and heo scal habbe þat beste del
of mine drihlichen lon[d]“.
Pus þe king pohte
and þerafter he worhte.
He clepede Gornoille,
55 hes guðfulle dohter,
ut of hire bure
to hire fader deore;
and þeus spac þe alde king,
þer he on æðelen seat:
60 „Sei me, Gornoille,
soðere worden,
— swiðe dure þeo eart me —
hu leof aem ich þe,
hu mochel worȝ leste þu me,

65 to walden kineriche*?
Gornoille was swiðe wær,
swa beoð wifmen wel ihwær,
and seide anc lesinge
heore fædere þou king:
70 „Leofe fæder dure,
swa bide ic Godes are,
swa helpe me Apollin,
for min ilafe is al on him,
þat levere þeo aert me æne
75 þane þis world al clane;
and ȝet ie þe wile speken wit,
þeou aert leovere þene mi lif,
and þis ich sucge þe to seoðe.
þu mith me wel ileve“.
80 Leir þe king
ilefde his doster læisinge
and þas ænsware ȝef,
þat waes þe olde king:
„Ich þe, Gornoille, seuge,
85 leove dohter dure,
god scal beon þi meda
for þira greetinge.
Ic eam for mire ældde
swiþe unbalded,
90 and þou me levoste swþe,
mare þan is on live;
ich wille mi dirhliche lond
a þroe al todalen:
þin is þat beste deal,
95 þu aert mi dohter deore,
and scalt habben to laverd
min alrebreste þein,
þeo ich mai vinden
in mine kinnelonde“.
100 Æfter spac þe olde kinge
wit his dohter:
„Leove dohter Regau,
waet seist tu me to rāvide?
Seie þu bifore mire duȝden,
105 heo dure ich am þe an herten“.
Pa answærde mid rætfulle worden:
„Al þat is onlive
nis nig swa dure
swa me is þin an lime,
110 ne forðe min abȝene lif“.
Ah heo neseide naþing seð,
no more þenne hiire suste[r].

Alle hire lesinge
hire vader ilefede.
 115 Pa answaredē þe king,
hiis doȝter him icwende:
„Pea pridde del of mine londe
ich bitake þe an honde;
þu scalt nime loverd,
 120 per þe is alreleowost“.
Pa ȝet nolde þe leodking
his sothscipe bilæven;
he hehte cumen him biforen
his dohter Gordoille.
 125 Heo was alrezungest,
of soðe ȝær witelest,
and þe king heo lovede more
panne batueie þe oðre.
Cordoille iherde þa lasinge,
 130 þe hire sustren seiden þon kinge;
nom hire leaffulne huie,
þat heo liȝen nolden,
hire fader heo wolde suge seoð,
were him lef, were him lað.
 135 Peo queð þe alde king,
unrað him fulede:
„Iheren ich wille
of þe, Cordoille,
sua þe helpe Appolin,
 140 hu deore þe beo lif min“.
Pa answaredē Cordoille
lude and nowiht stille
mid gomene and mid lehtre
to hire fader leve:
 145 „Peo art me leof also mi fæder,
and ich pe also þi dohter.
Ich habbe to þe sohfaste love,
for we buoð swiȝe isibbe;
and swa ich ibide are,
 150 ich wille þe suge mare:
alswa muchel þu bist woruh,
swa þu uelden ært;
and alswa muchel, swa þu havest,
men þe wllet luvien;
 155 for sone heo bið ilazeoð,
þe mon þe lutel ah“.
þus seide þe mæiden Cordoille
and seoððen set swiȝe stille.
Pa iwarðe þe king wærð,
 160 for he nes þeo noht iquemed,

and wende on is þonke,
þaht hit weren for undeawe,
þat he hire weore swa unwourð,
þat heo hine nolde iwurði
 165 swa hire twa sustren,
þe ba somed læsinge speken.
Pe king Leir iwerðe swa blac,
swlch hit a blac cloð weoren,
iwaerd his hude and his heowe;
 170 for he was suþe ihærmed;
mid þere wræððe he wæs isweved,
þat he feel iswoven;
late þeo he upfusde,
þat mæiden wes afearied;
 175 pa hit alles up brac,
hit wes uvel, þat he spac:
„Hærne, Cordoille,
ich þe telle wille mine wille;
of mine dohtren þu were me durest,
 180 nu þu eärt me arle læðes:
nescalt þu næver halden
dale of mine lande;
ah mine dohtren ic wille
delen mine riche,
 185 and þu scalt worðen warchen,
and wonien in wansiðe,
for navere ich newende
þat þu me woldes þus scanden;
þarfore þu scalt beon dæd, ic wene:
 190 fliz ut of min eæhsene,
þine sustren sculen habben mi kine-
lond,
and þis me is iqueme.
Pe duc of Cornwaille
scal habbe Gornoille,
 195 and þe Scottene king
Regau þat scone;
and ic hem ȝeve al þa winne,
þe ich aem waldinge over“.
And al þe alde king dude,
 200 swa he hafvede idemed.
Of wes þen mæidene wa,
and nævre wors þenne þa,
þa hire wes on mode
for hire fæder wærþe;
 205 heo uende into hire boure,
þar heo ofte sætte sare;
for heo nolde liȝen

hire fader leove.
 Pat maide wes swðen swomefest,
 210 for hire fader heo scunede
 and dude pene beste red;
 in hire bure heo abed
 and þolede pene modkare
 and mornede swþe;
 215 and þus aue stonde
 hit stod æ ðon ilka.
 In France wes a king
 riche and swiðe kene,
 Aganippes wes ihaten,
 220 hæleðen he wes ældere;
 he wes a ȝenge king,
 ah quene navede he nane.
 He sende hiis sande
 into ƿisse lande
 225 to Leir þan kinge
 and leofliche hine gret;
 he bæd hine don is iwillie,
 ȝeven him Cordoille,
 and he heo wolde habben
 230 hæze to are quene
 and æfter hire don ærest,
 pat hire were alrelefust.
 Feor haveden liðende men
 ispeken of þan mæidene
 235 feizernesse and freoscipe
 atforen þan Frensee kinge,
 of hire mucla fæira wlita,
 of hire muchela monschipe,
 hu heo wes þolemod,
 240 of fæire hire ƿeawen,
 pat nes on Leir kinges lond
 nan wifman alswa hende.
 And ƿe king Aganippus
 igrette Leir kin þus.
 245 Leir kin hine bijohte,
 wat he don mohte;
 he letten writen a writ,
 and wel hit lette dihten,
 and sende hit bi his sonde
 250 in Frauncene londe.
 Pus spec ƿes kinges writ,
 hit wes widen icuð:
 „ƿe kinge of Bruttaine,
 ƿe Leir is haten,
 255 greteð Aganippus,

pene aldere of Fraunce:
 Wordschepe have þu,
 þire weldeda
 and þire feire sonde,
 260 pat grete þu me woldest:
 ac ic do ƿe wel to witene
 hær bi mine writ rich,
 pat mi drihlice lond
 a twa ich habbe ideled,
 265 ȝeven hit mine twam dohtren,
 ƿe me beoh swiðe deore.
 Dohter ich habbe þa pridda,
 ac neræchche ich wær heo libbe;
 for heo me forluste,
 270 and heo hold me for hæne,
 and for mire halde
 heo me unaleledæ,
 heo make me swa swiþe wrað,
 ƿe worse hire scal iwruden;
 275 of alle mine londe,
 ne of alle mine leode,
 ƿe ich avere biȝeat
 oðer biȝete mæie,
 ich ƿe suege soð riht,
 280 nascal heo habbe nawiht:
 ac ȝef þu heo wult habben,
 — for mæide heo is hende —
 ich heo wulle ƿe biwiten
 and senden ba ƿe in ane scipe,
 285 mid seolven hire clæðen;
 of me nað heo na more;
 ȝif þu heo wult underfon,
 al ƿis ilka ich wulle don;
 iseid ich habbe pene grund,
 290 and ƿuseolf wurd al hisund⁴.
 Pis writ com to Fraunce
 to þan freo kinge;
 he hit lette raden,
 leof him weren þa runen.
 295 Pa wende ƿe kinge,
 pat hit were for uvele,
 pat Leir kinge hire fæder
 heo him wold' atleden:
 and he mochl a þa wodeloker
 300 wilnede ƿeos mæidenes
 and seide to is bornen.
 pat wes ƿe bisie king:
 „Ich eam riche mon inoh,

pat na mare ich nerecthe;
 305 nescal nevere Leir king
 pat mæiden me attlede,
 ac ich heo wulle habben
 to hænzenne are quene.
 Habben heore fader al is lond,
 310 al hus seolver and is gold,
 nebidde ich nanne maðmes,
 meseolf ich habben inoȝe,
 bute þat mæiden Cordoille,
 penne hæbbe ich mine wille".

315 Mid writ and mid worde
 he sende eft to ƿisse londe
 and bad Leir king him sende
 his dohter, þe wæs hende,
 and he wolde wel don,
 320 mid muciele worðescipe heo un-
 derfon.

Þa nom þa olde king
 æðele his meiden
 mid seolven hire clædes
 and lette heo fo[r]ðe liðen
 325 ofer þa stremes;
 hire fader hire wes sturne.
 Aganippus ƿe Frenscse king
 underfeng þis meiden child,
 al hiis folc hit wes iqueme,
 330 and makeden heo to quene,
 and ƿus heo ƿer bilefde,
 leof heo wes ƿon leoden.
 And Leir king hire fæder
 luede i ðisse londe

335 and hadde iȝeven is twain dohtren
 al his drihliche leand;
 He ȝef Gornoille
 Scotlondes kinge —
 he hæhte Maglaunus,
 340 his mæhte weren store —
 Cornwailles duke
 Regau is dohter.
 Þa ilomp hit seoððe
 sone paræfter,
 345 þat ƿe Scottene king and ƿe duk
 speken togaðere
 mid heore stil rune,
 nomm hem to reda,
 þat heo wolden al þis lond
 350 habben on heora hond

and feden Leir þane king,
 ƿe while ƿe he leovede,
 dæies and nihtes
 mid feowerti hiredcnihites;
 355 and heo him wolden finden
 havekes and hundes,
 þat he mihte rideñ
 ȝeond alle þanne peoden
 and libben on lisse,
 360 ƿe while ƿe he leovede.
 Pus heo ƿa ispeken
 and eft hit tobreken,
 and Leir king hit iherde,
 and eft him wes ƿe worsse:
 365 and Leir king liðe
 to Scottenæ leoda
 mid Maglaune his aðume
 and mid ƿere eldre dohtre.
 Me underfeng ƿene king
 370 mid mochele feirnusse,
 and wel me him dihte
 mid feowerti hire[ð]cnihdtes,
 mid horsen and mid hundes,
 mid al þat him biheovede.
 375 Pa bilomp hit seoððen
 seone ƿerafter,
 ƿe Gornoille biþohte,
 whet heo don mihte:
 heore þuhte swiȝe eille
 380 of æðelene hire fædere,
 and heo hit bigan to mainen
 to Maglaune hire loverde
 and seide him i bedde,
 ƿer heo leiin iveore:
 385 „Seie me, mi laverd,
 monne ƿu ert me leovest;
 me þunched, þat mi fæder
 nis nowhit felle;
 no he wurhscipe necan,
 390 his wit he havet bileded;
 me þunched, ƿe alde mon
 wole dotie nou nan.
 He halt here fauwerti cnihites
 daies and nihtes,
 395 he haveht her þas peines
 and alle heore swaines,
 hundes and havekes;
 ƿervore we habbet harmes,

andd nowher heo nespedet,
 400 and avere heo spened,
 and al pat goud, pat we hem doð,
 heo hit bluðeliche underfôd
 and cunnen us undonc
 for ure weldede.
 405 Heo doð muchel bisemære,
 ure men hi tobetet:
 mi fader havet to monie
 of idele manne;
 ale ja feorðe dale
 410 lete we forð]fuse;
 inoh he havet on pirti
 to pirngen to borde;
 usselve we habbet cokes
 to quecchen to cuchene,
 415 ussulve we habbet bermen
 and birles inowe.
 Lete we sum þis mochele folc
 fare, wher ha wulleð;
 swa ich ævere ibiden are,
 420 iðolien nulle ich hit mare".
 Pis iherde Maglaunus,
 pat is quene spilede þus;
 and he hire andswared
 mid aðelere spiche:
 425 „Leivedi, þu haves mochel wouh;
 navest þu richedom inoh?
 Ah hald þine fader on lisse,
 ne luveðe he nowiht longe;
 for ȝef ferrene kinges
 430 hiherde ja tidinde,
 þe we swa takede him on,
 heo us wolden tælen.
 Ah late we hine welden
 his folc on his willen;
 435 and þis min aȝe ræd is.
 For sone heræfter he beð dead,
 and ac we habben in ure hond
 al half is kinelond".
 Pa seide Gornoille:
 440 „Laverd, beo þeu stille,
 let me al iwurþen,
 and ich ham wulle atwailden".
 Heo sende mid hire ginne
 to þare cnihtene inne;

445 heo hahte hem faren hire wæi,
 for heo nolden hem no more feden,
 moni of þen peinen,
 monie of þen swennen,
 þe ȝider weren icumene
 450 mid Leir þanne kinge.
 Pis iherde Leir king,
 þarfore he wes swupe wräh;
 þai ȝedede þe king
 mid ȝemeliche worden,
 455 and þus seide þe kinge
 sorhful on mode:
 „Wa worðe þan monne,
 þe lond haveðe mid menske,
 and bitachet hit is childe,
 460 þe while þe he mai hit walden;
 for ofte hit ilimpð,
 pat eft hit him ofþincheð.
 Nu ich wulle hunne faren
 forðrihte to Cornwalen;
 465 ȝernen ich wulle rædes
 to Regau mire dohter,
 þe havede Hemeri þe duc,
 and mi driebliche lond".
 Forð¹ þe king wende
 470 into þan suðende
 to Regau is dochter,
 for rædes him t[r]ukeden.
 Pa he to Cornwale com,
 he wes feire þer underfon;
 475 swa al þet halve ȝer
 mid al his hirede he wes per.
 Pa saide Regau
 to hire duc H[e]meri:
 „Laverd, her[c]ne þu me,
 480 to fulle soþe ich suege hit þe:
 We habbet idon unwisdom.
 pat we mine fader habbet unde[r]fon
 mid pirtti² cnihten:
 hit nis me noht iqueme.
 485 Do we awai þane twenti:
 a tene beð inohȝe:
 for al heo dringket and eteð,
 and na god heo nebizetedð".
 Pa seide Hemeri þe duc,
 490 þe his alde fader biswake:

¹ MS. Forhd.² MS. wirtti.

„Swa ich eävere beo on live,
nescal he habben beote five;
for þer he havet hirð hinoh,
for he nauyt nodoð;
495 and ȝef he nille¹ henne faren,
fuse we hine sone“.
Al heo ispedden,
ase heo ispeken hafden,
binomen him is doȝeðe
500 and al his drīhliche folc;
nolden heo him bileafven
cnihtes beoten five.
Pis iseh þe Leir king,
wa wes him on live,
505 his mod him gon mengen,
he morȝnede swiðe,
and þas worde seide
mid seorhfulle laichen:
„Wela, weolla, wella!
510 hu þu biswkest monine mon!
penne he þe treowede alrebest on,
penne biswikes tu heom.
Nis hit nowit ȝare,
noht fulle twa ȝere,
515 þat ich was a riche king
and held mine cnihtes:
nu ich habben ibiden,
þat ich bare sitte,
wunnen biræveð;
520 wa is me on live!
Ich wes at Gornoille,
mire godfulle dohter;
wuden² on hire leoden
mid ȝriddi cnihtes:
525 þe ȝet ich mihte libben,
ah penne i gonne liðen;
ich wende swiðe wel to don,
ac wurse ich habbe underfon.
Aȝen ich wulle to Scotte,
530 to scone mire docter,
ȝernen hira milcea,
þat heo me nele wurdea:
bidden heo me underfon
mid mine fif cnihten;
535 þer ich wulle wunie
and polie þeos wænen

ane lutele stunde,
for nelibbe ich nowiht longe“.
Leir þe king wende forh
540 to is dohter, wunedede norð.
Fulle þre nihtes
heo hærabarewude hine and is
cnihtes:
heo swor a þane ferþe dæi
bi al hevenliche main,
545 þat nesculde he habben mare
bute enne knicte þere;
and ȝef he þet nolde,
ferde, wuder he wolde.
Wel oft wes Leir wa,
550 and nevere wurs þanne þa.
Þa seide þe alde king,
æruru e was on herten:
„Wallan dæð, wela deað!
þat þu me nelt fordemen!
555 Seoð seide Cordoille —
for cuð hit is me nouþe —
mi ȝengestte dohter,
heo was me wel dure,
seoððen heo me wes leadest;
560 for heo me seiden alresohust,
þat he bið unworð and lah,
þe mon þe litul ah;
and ihc nas na wurdra,
penne ich nes weldinde.
565 Oversoh seiden þat ȝunge uifmon,
hire folweð mochel wisdom.
Þa wile þe ich hævede mi kinelond,
luveden me mine leoden
for mine londe and for mine feo,
570 mine eorles fulle to mine cneo:
nu ich æm a wrecche mon,
neleovet me nomon forþan.
Ah mi dohter me seide seoh,
for nou ich hire ileve inoh,
575 and batwa hire susteren
lasinge me seiden,
þat ich ham wes swa leof,
levere penne hire aȝe lif;
and Cordoille mi dohter
580 dohȝeȝe me seide,
þat heo me leovede swa feire,

¹ MSS. wille and wolleþ.² wunedede?

swa monn es fader scolde:
 wet wold ich bidde mare
 of mire dohter dure?
 585 Nu ich wullen faren feord,
 and over sæ fusen,
 ihiren of Cordoille,
 wat beon hire wille;
 hire seohðe word ich nam to grame,
 590 parfore ich habbe nu muchele
 scame;
 for nu ich mot bisecchen
 þat ping, þat ich ær forhowede;
 nule heo me do na wурсe
 þanne hire lond forwurnen".
 595 Leir ferde to þere sæ
 mid ane alpie swein;
 into ane schipe he bicom,
 neicnwo hine nomon:
 over sea icomen,
 600 havene sone a nomen.
 Forð wende þe king Leir,
 navede he bute enne swein;
 hi axeden þa quene,
 þat heo comen hire a neweste.
 605 Tahten heom leode,
 wer wes þes londes quene.
 Leir king wende on anne feld
 and reste hine on folden;
 and is swien he forð sende,
 610 þe wes iradmon hende,
 to þere quene Cordoille,
 and seide hire wel stille:
 "Hail wurð þu, feire quene;
 ich eam þines fader sweine,
 615 and þi vader is hider kimen,
 for al is lond is him binomen;
 beoðe ba þine sustren
 toward him forsworene.
 He cumeð for neode
 620 into þisse leode;
 and help him nu, for þu miht,
 he is þi fader, also hit is riht".
 Pe quene Cordoille
 seæt longe swþe stille;
 625 heo iward reod eon hire benche,
 swilche hit were of winescenche,

and þe swain sæt at hire færit,
 sone þerafter him wes þe bet.
 þa alles uppe abraec,
 630 hit wes god þet heo spæc:
 "Appollin, mi laver, ich þankie þe,
 þat mi fader is icumme to me.
 Tidinge ic ihire leove,
 þat mi fader on live is;
 635 of me he habben scal gonde reæd
 bute ich beo þe raðer ded.
 Seie me nuþe, leo[f] swein,
 and har[c]ne mine lar:
 ich þe wulle bitache
 640 a male riche,
 penizes þer buod ansunda,
 to iwisce an hundreda pund;a
 ich bitæche þe anne hængest
 godna and strongna,
 645 to læden þis garisume
 to levene mine fadere;
 and seie him, þat ich hine gret
 godere greetinge
 and hat ine fare swiþe
 650 to hare feire burȝe
 and rumen him herberia
 i summe riche burie
 and bugge him alreerrust
 þat him wes alreleovust,
 655 metes and drinches
 and hende clæðes,
 hundes and havekes
 and durewurðe horses.
 Halde¹ in is heose
 660 feuwerti hiredcnihes
 heze and riche,
 bihongen mid ræve;
 makie him god baid,
 and ofte hine baðie,
 665 and him blod lete
 lutlen and ofte.
 Wenne þu wult more sulver.
 sæche hit at mesulven;
 and ich him wulle senden
 670 inoh of þisse ende,
 swa never he necuðe
 of his alde cuððe

¹ MS. halke.

cnihte ne sweine,
 ne naver nanne þeine.
 675 Penne feowerti dawes beoð agan,
 þenne cuðe he anan
 to leve mine laverd,
 þat Leir is an is londe,
 icume over sæstreme
 680 to isen is eastresse.
 And ich hit wulle swa nimen,
 also ich hine nusten,
 liðen him toȝenes
 mid mine laverde,
 685 fainen mines laverdes
 and is færliche cume.
 Nute hit nevere nane gume,
 buten he beo neowene icume:
 and þus hit writen sende
 690 to mine laverd kinge;
 and þu þas æhte onfo
 and loca, þat þu wel do
 and ȝef þu heo þus dalest
 to godere þire hæle".
 695 And þe swein onfeng þas ahte
 and to is lover ferde,
 to Leir þon kinge,
 and seide þas tidinge,
 þer he læi on felde,
 700 and reste hine on folde.
 Sone werð þe alde king
 wunliche iæðeled
 and þas wuord seide
 mid soðere stefvene:
 705 „After uvele cumeð god;
 wel is him þe hit habbe mot".
 Heo ferden to hare æȝene burh,
 ase þe quene hæhte;
 and al heo iduden
 710 efter hire lare.
 Þe forð wuren agan
 feuwerti dazene,
 þon nom Leir þe king
 is leovste cnihtes
 715 and gret Aganippum,
 þat was his leve aðum,
 and seide him bi his sond,
 þet icume he wes to is londe,

to speken wit his dohter,
 720 þe wes him swuðe dure.
 Aganippus wes bliþe,
 þet Leir wes cumen liðen;
 ferde him toȝenes
 mid alle his þeines
 725 and þa quene Cordoille:
 þa havede Leir is wille.
 Heo comen togadere
 and ofte heo custen;
 heo uenden to burȝe,
 730 blisse wes an hirede.
 Per wes bemene song,
 þere geden pipen among;
 al weren þe hallen
 bihongen mid pallen,¹
 735 alle þai meteburdes
 ibrusted mid golde;
 [ringes of golde]
 ælc mon hafte on honde;
 mid fiȝelen and mid harpen
 740 hæleðes per sungen;
 lette þe king gan a wal
 and lude clepien overal,
 and seide þat Leir kin[g]
 icume wes to londen.
 745 „Nu hateð Aganippus,
 þe is þe heȝest over us,
 þat ȝe Leir king
 alle wurðe liðe,
 and scal beon eouwer laverd
 750 inne þissere leoden,
 alswa fele ȝere
 swa he wonien wulle here;
 and Aganippus ure king
 scal² beon is underling.
 755 Whaswa wulle libba,
 alde þas sibba;
 and ȝef o man hit wille breken,
 on veste it bið³ iwreken:
 and wite alle he is mon,
 760 þat he here haldet on.“
 Þa answareda þa duȝeþa:
 „Don we hit wullet
 lude and stille,
 al þes kinges wille.“

¹ MS. pellen.² MS. swal.³ MS. bide.

765 Purðout al þat ulke ȝer
 heo duden al þus þer
 mid muchelere sibba,
 mid mochelere¹ seahte.
 Pa² þeos ȝer wes agon,
 770 þa wold Leir king fare ham,
 to pisse londe liðen,
 and ȝernde þeos kinges leve.
 Pe king Aganippus
 answerede him þus:
 775 „Nescalt þu nevere ȝider faren
 bute mochelere ferde:
 ah ich þe wulle lanen,
 of mine leodefolc,
 fif hundred schipes
 780 ifulled mid enihten,
 and al þat heom bihoveð
 to habben on fore:
 and þine dohter Cordoille,
 þa is pisse londes quene,
 785 heo scall mid mochelere ferde
 faren³ mid þe
 an lipen to þem londen,
 þer þu were leodeking:
 and ȝef þu miht wine finden
 790 pe þe wulle aȝenstande,
 binimen þe þine rihte
 and þine kineriche,
 and þu ahliche veht,
 and fel heo to grunde,
 795 and irum al þat lond,
 and sete hit Cordoille an hond,
 þat heo hit al habbe
 efter piine⁴ daie“.
 Pas wordes seide Aganippus
 800 and Leir king dude þus;
 and al he iworhte
 swa his freond him tahte.
 To pisse londēn he com liðen
 mid leove hiss dohter;
 805 he higreðeðe mid þane beste
 þe him buwen wolden,
 and alle he ham fulde
 þe him wit feohten;
 and he al pis kinelond
 810 biwon to his azere hande

and ȝef hit Cordoille,
 þe wes Franeene quene;
 and hit ane stunde
 stod a pissene ilke.
 815 Leir king one leoden
 þreo ȝer leovede;
 þae com his endedæi,
 þat þe king daed laei.
 Inne Leirchestre
 820 his dohter hine leide,
 inne Janies temple,
 alswa þe bac tellet;
 and Cordoille heold pis lond,
 mid hæzere strenðe,
 825 fulle fif ȝere,
 quene heo wes here;
 þa while Francene king
 fæisiðe makede;
 and Cordoille com þat wourd,
 830 þat heo was iworden widewe.
 Pa come þe tidende
 to Scottlondes kinge,
 þat Aganippus was dead,
 Leir king idæied.
 835 He sende purh Brittaine
 into Cornwaille,
 and hehte þane duc stronge
 herizen in suðlonde,
 and he wolde bi norden
 840 iahnien þa londa;
 for hit was swiþe mouchel scome
 and ec swiþe muchel grame,
 þat scholde a quene
 beon king in pisse londe,
 845 and heora sunen beon buten,
 þa weren hire betren,
 of þan aldre sustren,
 þa þa æðelen sulden habben:
 „Nulle we hit na more iþolien;
 850 al þat lond we wulde habben“.
 Heo bigunnen werre,
 þanne com on west:
 and pere quene suster sunen
 sumneden ferde:
 855 heore⁵ nomen weren ihaten þus.
 Morgan and Cunedagius.

¹ MS. mochelæære.² MS. þat.³ MS. farnen.⁴ MS. þime.⁵ MS. heo.

Ofte heo ledden ferde,
ofte heo fuhten,
ofte heo weren buvenne,
860 and ofte binoðen;
þat com at þan laste,
þat heo wes alrelefust;
þe Bruttes heo slozen,
Cordoille heo nomen;
865 heo duden heo in quarterne,
in ane qualehuse:

heo werðede heore moddri
mare þene heo sulden,
þat þeo wimman was swa wroð,
870 þat hiresculven heo was lað;
heo nom enne logne cnif,
and binom hireseolven þat lif.
Pat wes an uvel ræd
þat hiresulven makede dead.
875 Peo wes al þis kinelond
an Morgan and Cunedagies heond.

XX. ORRMULUM.

Widmung (A) und Vorwort (B) nach der Hdschrift Junius 1 in Oxford; vgl. The Ormulum with the Notes and Glossary of Dr. R. M. White ed. by Rev. Rob. Holt, Oxford 1878 (dazu Kollation von Kölbing, Engl. Stud. I 1–16).

A. Nu, broþerr Wallterr, broþerr min
aftterr þe flæshess kinde;
annd broþerr min i crissstenodom
þurh fulluhht annd þurh trowwþe;
5 annd broþerr min i godess hus,
ȝēt o þe ȝyrdide wise,
þurhþatt witt hafenn tākenn ba
an rezhellboc to follȝhenn
unnderr kanunnkess had annd lif,
10 swasumm Sannt Awwstin sette —
icc hafe don, swasumm þu badd,
annd forþedd te þin wille:
icc hafe wennd inntill ennglissish
goddspelless hallȝhe lāre
15 aftterr þatt little witt, þatt me
min drihhtin hafep̄ lenedd.
Du þohhtesst tatt it mihhte wel
till mikell frame turrnenn,
ȝiff ennglissish follc forr lufe off Crist
20 itt wollde ȝerne lernenn
annd follȝhenn itt annd fillenn itt
wiþþ pohht, wiþþ word, wiþþ dede.
Annd forrþi zerrndesst tu, þatt icc
þiss werrc þe shollde wirrkenn;
25 annd icc itt hafe forþedd te,
acc all purrh Cristess hellpe.
Annd unnc birrþ baþe þannkenn
Crist,
þatt itt iss brohht till ende.
Icc hafe sammnedd o þiss boc
30 þa godspelless neh alle,
þatt sinndenn o þe messeboc

inn all þe ȝer att messe.
Annd a33 aftterr þe godspell stannt
þatt tatt te godspell meneþþ,
35 þatt mann birrþ spellenn to þe folle
off þeȝzre sawle nede;
annd ȝēt tær tekenn mare inoh
þu shallt tærone findenn
off þatt tatt Cristess hallȝhe þed
40 birrþ trōwwenn wel annd follȝhenn.
Icc hafe sett her o þiss boc
amāng godspelless wordess
all purrh mesellfenn maniȝ word
þe rīme swa to fillenn.
45 Acc þu shallt findenn, þatt min word,
eȝȝwhær þær itt iss ekedd,
ma33 hellpenn þa, þatt redenn itt,
to sen annd tunnderrstanndenn
all þess te bettre, hu þeȝȝm birrþ
50 þe godspell unnderrstanndenn;
annd forrþi trowwe icc, þatt te birrþ
wel þolenn mine wordess,
eȝȝwhær þær þu shallt findenn hemm
amang godspelless wordess.—
55 Forr whase móþ to læwedd follc
larspell off godspell tellenn,
he móþ wel ekenn maniȝ word
amang godspelless wordess.
Annd icc nemihhte nohht min ferr
60 a33 wiþþ godspelless wordess
wel fillenn all, annd all forrþi
shollde icc wel ofte nede
amang godspelless wordess don

- min word, min ferrs to fillenn.
 65 Annd te bitæche icc off þiss boc,
 heh wikenn alls itt semeþþ,
 all to þurrhsekenn ille an ferrs
 annd to þurrhlokkenn offste,
 þatt upponn all þiss boc nebe
 70 nan word ȝæn Cristess lare,
 nan word, tatt swiþe wel nebe
 to trowwenn annd to follzhenn.
 Witt shulenn tredenn unnderrfōt
 annd all þwerrtūt forrwerrpenn
 75 þe dom off all þatt lape flocc,
 þatt iss purrh niþ forrblededd,
 þatt tæleþþ þatt to lofenn iss
 purrh niþfull modignesse.
 Pe33 shulenn lætenn hæþeliz
 80 off unnkerr swinnc, lef broþerr;
 annd all pe33 shulenn takenn itt
 onn unnitt annd onn idell;
 acc nohht purrh skill, acc all purrh
 niþ,
 annd all purrh þe33re sinne.
 85 Annd unnc birrþ biddenn godd,
 tatt he
 forzife hemm hære sinne;
 annd unnc birrþ baþe lofenn godd
 off þatt itt wass bigunnenn,
 annd þannkenn godd tatt itt iss
 brohht
 90 till ende purrh hiss hellpe:
 forr itt ma33 hellpenn alle þa,
 þatt blipelike itt herenn,
 annd lufenn itt annd follzhenn itt
 wiþþ þohht, wiþþ word, wiþþ dede.
 95 Annd whase wilenn shall þiss boc
 efft oþersiþe wríten,
 himm bidde icc, þatt hēt wríte rihht,
 swasumm þiss boc himm tæcheþþ
 all þwerrtūt, affterrþatt itt iss
 100 uppo þiss firrste bisne,
 wiþþ all swilc rīme, alls her iss
 sett,
 wiþþ allse fele wordess;
 annd tatt he loke wel, þatt he
 an bocstaff wríte twiȝȝess,
 105 eȝȝwhær þær itt uppo þiss boc
 iss wríten oþ þatt wise.
 Loke he wel, þatt hēt write swa;
- forr he nema33 nohht elless
 onn ennglissch wríten rihht te word:
 110 þatt wite he wel to soþe.
 Annd ȝiff mann wile wítnn, whi
 ice hafe don þiss dede,
 whi ice till ennglissch hafe wennd
 godspelless hallȝhe lare:
 115 ice hafe itt don, forrpíþatt all
 crisstenefolkess berrhless
 iss lang uppo þatt an, þatt te33
 godspelless hallȝhe lare
 wiþþ fulle mahhte follȝhe rihht
 120 þurh þohht, þurh word, þurh
 dede.
 Forr all þatt æfre onn erþe iss ned
 crisstenefolle to follzhenn
 i trowwþe, i dede, all tæcheþþ hemm
 godspelless hallȝhe lare.
 125 Annd forrpí whase lerneþþ itt
 annd follȝheþþ itt wiþþ dede,
 he shall onn ende wurrpi ben
 purrh godd to wurrpenn borrhenn.
 Annd tærfore hafe icc turnedd itt
 130 inntill ennglisse spæche,
 forrpíatt i wollde bliþeliz,
 þatt all ennglisse lede
 wiþþ ære sholde lisstenn itt,
 wiþþ herrte sholde itt trowwenn.
 135 wiþþ tunge sholde spellenn itt,
 wiþþ dede sholde itt follȝheom,
 to winnenn unnderr crisstenndom
 att godd soþ sawle berrhless.
 Annd ȝiff pe33 wilenn herenn itt
 140 annd follȝheom itt wiþþ dede,
 ice hafe hemm hollpenn unnderr
 Crist
 to winnenn þe33re berrhless.
 Annd i shall hafenn forr min swinnc
 god læn att godd onn ende,
 145 ȝiff þatt i, forr þe lufe off godd
 annd forr þe mede off heffne,
 hemm hafe itt juntill ennglissch
 wennd
 forr þe33re sawle nede.
 Annd ȝiff pe33 all forrwerrpenn itt,
 150 itt turneþþ hemm till sinne,
 annd i shall hafenn addledd me
 þe laferrd Cristess are,

purrhþatt icc hafe hemm wrohht 195 purrhþatt he wollde ben himmsellf
 tiss boe onn erþe i waterr fullhtnedd.
 to þe33re sawle nede,
 155 þohhþatt te33 all forrwerrpenn itt Pe pridde god uss hafeþþ don
 purrh þe33re modiȝnesse. pe laferrd Crist onn erþe,
 Godspell onn enngliss hennmnedd 200 purrhþatt he ȝaff hiss aȝhenn lif
 iss wipp all hiss fulle wille,
 god word annd god tiȝennde, to ȝolenn dæþþ o rodetre
 god errnde, forrpatt itt wass sacclæs wiþputenn wrihhte
 160 purrh hallȝhe godspellwrihhtess to lesenn mannkinn purrh his dæþ
 all wrohht annd wr̄tenn uppo boe 205 ȳt off þe defless walde.
 off Cristess fi[rr]sste come, Pe ferþe god uss hafeþþ don
 off hu soþ godd wass wurrpenn pe laferrd Crist onn erþe,
 mann purrhþatt hiss hallȝhe sawle stah
 forr all mannkinne nede fra rode dun till helle,
 165 annd offpatt mannkinn purrh hiss 210 to tākenn ȳt off hellewa
 dæþþ pa gode sawless alle,
 wass lesedd ȳt off helle purrh haffdenn cwemmd himm i piß lif
 annd offpatt he wisslike ras purrh soþ unnshapijnesse.
 þe pridde da33 off dæþþ Pe fifte god uss hafeþþ don
 annd offpatt he wisslike stah pe laferrd Crist onn erþe,
 170 þa siþenn upp till heffne 215 purrhþatt he ras forr ure god
 annd offpatt he shall cumenn eftt pe pridde da33 off dæþþ,
 to demenn alle ȝede annd lēt te posstless sen himm wel
 annd forro ȝeldenn iwhillc mann inn hiss menniske kinde;
 affterr hiss aȝhenn dede. forrpatt he wollde festnenn swa
 175 Off all piß god uss brinngeþþ word 220 sop trowwþe i þe33re brestess
 annd errnde annd god tiȝennde offpatt he, wiss to fulle soþ,
 godspell, annd forrpri ma33 itt wel wass risenn upp off dæþþ,
 god errnde ben ȝehatenn. annd i þatt illke flæsh, þatt wass
 Forr mann ma33 uppo godspellboc 225 forrpatt he wollde festnenn wel
 180 godnessess findenn seffne, piß trowwþe i þe33re brestess,
 patt ure laferrd Jesu Crist he lēt te posstless sen himm wel
 uss hafeþþ don onn erþe, well offtesiþe onn erþe,
 purrhþatt he comm to manne annd wiþpinnenn da33ess fowwerriȝ
 purrh 230 frāpatt he ras off dæþþ.
 patt he warrþ mann onn erþe. Pe sexte god uss hafeþþ don
 185 Forr an godnesse uss hafeþþ don pe laferrd Crist onn erþe,
 pe laferrd Crist onn erþe, purrhþatt he stah forr ure god
 purrhþatt he comm to wurrpenn upp iuntill heffness blisse,
 mann 235 annd sennnde sippenn haligast
 forr all mannkinne nede. till hise lerninngcnihhtess,
 Operr godnesse uss hafeþþ don to frofrenn annd to beldenn hemm
 190 pe laferrd Crist onn erþe, to stanndenn ȝæn þe defell,
 purrhþatt he was i Flummjorrdan to gifenn hemm god witt inoh
 fullhtnedd forr ure nede; 240 off all hiss hallȝhe lare,
 forrpatt he wollde uss waterkinn to gifenn henm god lusst, god mahht
 till ure fulluhht hallȝhenn, to ȝolenn alle wawenn,

all forr pe lufe off godd, annd nohht
forr erþliz loff to winnenn.
 245 Pe selfnde god uss shall ȝet don
pe laferrd Crist onn ende,
þurhþatt he shall o domessda33
uss gifenn heffness blisse,
3if patt we shulcenn wurþi ben
250 to findenn godess are.
 Puss hafeþþ ure laferrd Crist
uss don godnessess seffne,
þurhþatt tatt he to manne comm
to wurrpenn mann onn erþe.
 255 Annd o patt hallȝhe boc, patt iss 300
Apokalypsis nemmnedd,
uss wrāt te posstell Sannt Johan,
þurh halizgastess lare,
patt he sahh upp inn heffne an boc
 260 bisett wipp seffne innse33less,
annd sperrd swa swiþe wel, þatt itt
nemihhte nan wiht oppnenn
wiþþutenn godess hallȝhe lamb,
patt he sabh ec inn heffne.
 265 Annd purrh þa seffne innse33less 310
wass
rihht swiþe wel bitacnedd
patt sefennfalð godle33c, þatt Crist
uss dide purrh hiss come;
annd tatt nan wiht nemihhte nohht
 270 oppnenn þa seffne innse33less 315
wiþþutenn godess lamb, þatt comm,
forrpatt itt sholld e tachenn,
patt nan wiht, nan enngell, nan
mann
ne naness kinness shaffte
 275 nemihhte purrh himmsellfenn þa 320
seffne godnessess shæwenn
o mannkinn, swa patt itt mannkinn
off helle mihhte lesenn,
ne gifenn mannkinn lusst ne mahht
 280 to winnenn heffness blisse.
 Annd all allswase godess lamb,
all purrh hiss aȝhenn mahhte,
lihhtlike mihhte annd wel inoh
þa seffne innse33less oppnenn,
 285 allswa pe laferrd Jesu Crist,
all purrh hiss aȝhenn mahhte,
wiþþ faderr annd wiþþ halizgast
an godd annd all an kinde,

allswa rihht he lihhtlike inoh
 290 annd wel wipp alle mihhte
o mannkinn purrh himmsellfenn pa
selfne godnessess shæwenn,
swa patt he mannkinn wel inoh
off helle mihhte lesenn,
 295 annd gifenn mannkinn lufe annd
lusst,
annd mahht annd witt annd wille,
to stanndenn inn to cwemenn godd,
to wînenn heffness blisse.
 Annd forrpatt haliz godspellboe
all þiss godnesse uss shæweþþ.
 þiss sefennfalð godle33c, þatt Crist
uss dide purrh hiss are;
forrpri birrp all crisstenefollo
godspellless lare follȝhenn.
 305 Annd taerfore hafe ice turnedd itt
inntill ennglisshe spaech,
forrpatt i wollde bliþeliz
patt all ennglisshe lede
wipp ære sholld e lisstenn itt,
 310 wipp herrte sholld e itt trowwenn,
wipp tunge sholld e spellenn itt,
wipp dede sholld e itt follȝhenn,
to winnenn unnderr crisstenndom
att Crist sop sawle berrhless.
 315 Annd godd allmahhtiȝ zife uss mahht
annd lusst annd witt annd wille,
to follȝhenn þiss ennglisshe boc,
patt all iss haliz lare,
swa patt we moteun wurrþi ben
 320 to brukenn heffness blisse.
 Am[æn]. Am[æn]. Am[æn].
 Ice patt tiss ennglisshe hafe sett
ennglisshe menn to lare,
ice wass þær, þær i crisstenedd wass,
Orrmin bi name nemmnedd.
 325 Annd ice Orrmin full innwarrdliȝ
wipp mup annd ec wipp herre
her bidde þa crisstenemenn,
patt herenn operr redenn
þiss boc, hemm bidde ice her, patt te33
 330 forr me þiss bede biddenn,
patt broþerr, patt tiss ennglisshe wrift
allræresst wrāt annd wrohhte,
patt broþerr forr hiss swinnc to læn
soþ blisse mōte findenn. Am[æn].

B. Þiss boc iss némmnedd Orrmulum,
forrþi þatt Orrm itt wrohhte,
annd itt iss wrohht off quaþþrigan,
off godspellbokess fowvre,
5 off quaþþrigan Amminadab,
off Cristess godspellbokess;
forr Crist ma33 þurh Amminadap
rihht fullwel ben bitacnedd;
forr Crist toc dæp o rodetre
10 all wiþ hiss fulle wille;
annd forrþi patt Amminadab
o latin spæche iss nemmnedd,
o latin boc spontaneous
annd onn ennglisshe spæche
15 þatt weppmann, þatt summ dede
dop
wiþ all hiss fulle wille,
forrþi ma33 Crist fullwel ben purrh
Amminadab bitacnedd;
forr Crist toc dæp o rodetre
20 all wiþ hiss fulle wille.
Patt wa33n iss nemmnedd quaþþrigan,
þatt hafepf fowvre wheless,
annd godspell iss þatt wa33n, forrþi
þatt itt iss fowvre bokess,
25 annd godspell iss Jesusess wa33n,
þatt gaþ o fowvre wheless,
forrþi þatt itt iss sett o boc
þurh fowvre godspellwrihhtess.
Annd Jesuss iss Amminadab,
30 swasumm icc hafe shæwedd,
forrpatt he swallt o rodetre
all wiþ hiss fulle wille.
Annd godspell forr þatt illke ping
iss currus Salomoniss,
35 forrpatt itt i þiss middellærð
þurh godspellwrihhtess fowvre
wa33neþþ sop Crist fra land to land,
þurh Cristess lerninngenihthes,
þurhþatt te33 i þiss middellærð
40 flittenn annd farenn wide
fra land to land, fra burrh to burrh,
to spellenn to þe lede
off soþ Crist annd off crisstenndom
annd off þe rihhte læfe
45 annd off þatt lif, þatt ledęþ menn
upp inntill heffness blisse.

Purhh swille þe33 berenn hælennd
Crist,
alls iff þe33 karrte wærenn
off wheless fowvre, forrpatt all
50 godspellless hallȝhe lare
iss, alls icc hafe shæwedd ȝuw,
o fowvre godspellbokess;
annd forrþi ma33 godspell fullwel
ben Sælemanness karrte,
55 piss iss to seggenn opennliȝ,
þe laferrd Cristess karrte,
forr Jesu Crist allmahhtiȝ godd,
þatt alle shaffte wrohhte,
iss wiss þatt soþ Salemann,
60 þatt sette griþþ onn erþe
bitwenenn godd annd menn, purrh-
þatt
he ȝaff hiss lif o rode
to lesenn mannkinn purrh hiss dæp
ūt off þe defless walde;
65 annd forrþi ma33 sop Crist ben wel
purrh Salemann bitacnedd,
forr Salomon iss onn enngliss
þatt mann, þatt soþ sahntnesse
annd trigg annd trowwe, griþþ
annd friþþ
70 re33seþþ bitwenenn lede
annd follȝheþþ itt wiþþ all hiss
mahht
þurh ȝohht, purrh word, purrh dede.
All puss iss þatt hallȝhe godspell,
þatt iss o fowvre bokess,
75 nemmnedd Amminadabess wa33n
annd Salemannes karrte,
forrpatt itt wa33neþþ Crist till menn
purrh fowvre godspellwrihhtess,
rihht alls iff itt wäre þatt wa33n,
80 þatt gaþ o fowvre wheless.
Annd tuss iss Crist Amminadab
purrh gastliȝ witt ȝehatenn,
forrpatt he toc o rode dæp
wiþþ all hiss fulle wille;
85 annd Salomon he nemmnedd iss,
swasumm icc hafe shæwedd,
forrpatt he sette griþþ annd friþþ
bitwenenn heffne annd erþe,
bitwenenn godd annd menn, purrh-
þatt

90 patt he toc daeþ o rode,
to lesenn mannkinn purrh hiss daeþ
ūt off þe defless walde.
Annd all puss piss ennglisse boe
iss Orrmulum zehatenn
95 inn quaþþrīgan Amminadab,
inn currum Salomonis.
Annd off godspell icc wile ȝuw
ȝēt summdel mare shaewenn:
100 ȝēt wile ice shaewenn ȝuw, forrwhi
goddspell iss godspell nemmnedd,
annd ee ice wile shaewenn ȝuw,
hu mikell sawle sellpe
'annd sawle berrhless unnderrfop
att godspell all patt lede,
105 patt follȝheþþ godspell þwerrtut
wel
purrh þohht, purrh word, purrh dede.

XXI. LONG LIFE.

Nach der Oxfordier IIs. Bodl. Land 471 fol. 65r nach Zupitza Angl. I 411; weitere Überlieferung (Cott. Caligula A IX und Jesus Coll. 29) bei Morris OE Misc. S 156ff.; die 1. Strophe auch in Dan Michels Ayenbite, vgl. Varnhagen Angl. II 71. Eine Anspielung auf Strophe 1 findet sich auch in den Sprüchen Alfreds Strophe 10.

1. Man may longe liwes wenien,
ac offte hym legeþ se wrench.
Fair weder went offte into rene
and ferlik turneþ he his blench.
Perfore, man, þu þe biþench;
al sal falewi þi grene.
Weilawei! nis king ne quene,
þat nesal drinken of deþes drench.
Man, er þu falle of þi bench,
þi senne aquench!

2. Nis non se strong ne starc ne
kene,
þat may agein deapes wiþerclench,
iwng ne old, *bright*¹ ne sene,
ac al he riveþ on o streng.
Fox- and ferlic is his wrench.
Nemai him noman toyenes, —
welaeui! — weeping ne bene
mede, *list*² ne leches drench.
Man, let lust and senne stench!
Wel do! wel þench!

3. Do bi Salemones rede,
man, þanne sal þu wel do,
do, so he þe *taghte*³ and sede,
þat þin ending þe bringet to.
Nesal þu nevere misdo,

[ac sore miht þu þe adrede!] Weilauei! swich weneth lede
long lif and blise underfo!
Dep him *leteþ*⁴ on his sóo,
*him to*⁵ fordo.

4. Man, wi niltu þe biþowen?
man, wi niltu þe biséé?
of [fule] felpe þu art *isoue*⁶,
wermes fode þu salt be.
Pu nehavest her blisce daies þre,
ac al þi joie is turned on *woue*.⁷
Weilawei! dep þe sal dun *proue*⁸,
hwanne þu wenest *hegest to stie*!⁹
On sorghe sal þi joie endie,¹⁰
on wop þi gle.

5. Hwerso wele þe *bisuket*,¹¹
man, iwis he beþ þi fo;
ief [þe] werld þe bisuket,
þat his forto do þe wo!
Perfore let lust overgo,
man, and eft hit þe liket.
Weilauei! *sore* he him *bisuket*,¹²
*þat for*¹³ o stunde oper tuo
wurchet him *pine evermo*!¹⁴
Nedo þu so!

¹ Hs. brigst. ² Hs. ne listes. ³ Hs. techeþ. ⁴ leteþ = luteþ; Hs. ledes. ⁵ Hs. do him. ⁶ Hs. comen. ⁷ Hs. wonge. ⁸ Hs. pr . . . ⁹ Hs. agein . . . stie. ¹⁰ Hs. e . . . ¹¹ Hs. bisink. ¹² Hs. wrope he him wiket. ¹³ Hs. þanne in. ¹⁴ Hs. a winnet him a pusend pine oþer mo.

XXII. SAINT KATHERINE.

Ed. Einenkel, E. E. T. S. 80, wesentlich nach d. Royal MS. (Brit. Mus.) 17 A. XXVII.

Constantin & Maxence
weren, on ane time,
as in keiseres stude
hehest i Rome.
5 Ah Constantin ferde,
þurh þe burhmenne read,
into Fronclonde,
& wunede summe hwile þear
for þe burhes neode;
10 & Maxence steorede
þe refschipe in Rome.
Weox umbe hwile
wreðde ham bitweonan,
& comen to fehte.
15 Wes Maxence overcumen
& fleah into Alixandre.
Constantin walde efter
& warpen him þeonan.
Ah se wide him weox
20 wearre on euch halve,
& nomeliche in an lond,
Ylirie hatte,
þ tear he atstutte.
Þa Maxence iherde pis;
25 þ he wes of him siker
& of his cume carles,
warð king of þ lond
þ lei into Rome,
as duden meast alle
30 þe oðre of þe worlde.
Bigon anan ase wed wulf
to weorrin hali chirche
& dreien cristenemen,
þe lut þ ter weren,
35 alle to headendom;
headene as he wes;
summe þurh muchele ȝeoven
& misliche meden,
summe þurh fearlac
40 of eisfule þreates;
o least wið stronge tintreohen
& licomliche pinen.
I þe fif & þrittudie ȝer
of his rixlinge
45 he set o kineseotle

i þe moderburh
of Alixandres riche
& sende heaste & bode,
se wide se þ lond wes,
50 þ povre ba & riche
comen þer beforen him
to þe temple, i þe tun
of his headene godes,
euchan wið his lac,
55 forto wurðgin ham wið.
Comen alle to his bode,
& euchan bi his evene
biforen Maxence seolf
wurðgede his maumez:
60 þe riche reoðeren & schep
& bule, hwa se mihte,
brohten to lake;
þe povre cwike briddes.
In þis ilke burh wes
65 wuniendē a meiden
swiðe ȝung of ȝeres
twa wone of twenti,
feier & freolich
o wlite & o westum,
70 ah ȝet, þ is mare wurð,
steðelfest wiðinnen,
of treowe bieleave
anes kinges, Cost hehte,
anlepi dohter,
75 icuret clergesse,
Katerine inemnet.
Pis meiden wes baðe
federies & moderles
of hire childhade.
80 Ah pah ha ȝung were,
ha heold hire aldrene hird
wisliche & warliche
i þe heritage & i þe herd,
þ com of hire burde:
85 nawt for pi þ hire þuhte
god in hire heorte
to habben monie under hire,
& beon iclopet lefdi,
þ feole telleð wel to;
90 ah ba ha wes offearet

of scheome t of sunne,
 3ef peo weren todreavet
 oðer misferden,
 þ hire forðfederes
 95 hefden ifostret.
 For hireseolf nekepte ha
 nawt of þe worlde.
 Pus, lo, for hare sake
 ane dale ha ethoold
 100 of hire caldrene god
 t spende al þ oðer
 in neodfule t in nakede.
 Peos milde, meoke meiden,
 peos lufsume lefdi
 105 mid lastelese lates
 neluvede heo nane lihte plohen
 ne nane sotte songes.
 Nalde ha nane ronnes
 ne nane luverunes
 110 leornin ne lustnen,
 ah eaver ha hefde on hali writ
 ehnun oðer heorte,
 oftest ba togederes.
 Hire feder hefde iset hire
 115 earliche to lare,
 t heo, purh pen haligast,
 undernom hit se wel,
 þ nan nes hire evening.
 Modie mestres t feole
 120 fonededen hire ofte
 o swiðe feole halve,
 forto underneomen hire;
 ah nes per nan þ mahte
 neaver eanes wrenchen hire
 125 mid alle his crefti crokes
 ut of þe weie;
 ah se sone ha zeald ham
 swucche zeincleppes
 t wende bare wiheles,
 130 upon hamseolven,
 þ al ha icneowen ham
 cravant t overcumen,
 t cweðen hire þe meistrie
 t te menske al up.
 135 Pus hwil ha wiste hire,
 t pohte aa to witen hire
 meiden i meiðbad.
 As ha set in a bur

of hire burdeboldes,
 140 ha iherde a swuch nurð
 towart to awariede
 maumetes temple,
 lowinge of þ ahte,
 ludinge of þe men,
 145 gleowinge of eadh gleo,
 to herien t hersumin
 hare headene godes;
 as ha pis iherde
 t nuste ȝet hwet hit wes.
 150 ha sende swiðe forto witen,
 hwet wunder hit were.
 Sone se hire sonde com aȝein,
 t seide hire þ soðe,
 heo swa itend of wreððe wes,
 155 þ wod ha walde wurðen.
 Het up of hire hird,
 hwuch as ha walde,
 t wende hire piderward.
 Ifont ter swiðe feole
 160 ȝeinde t ȝurinde,
 t þeotinde unþuldeliche
 wið reowfule reames,
 þ cristene weren
 t leaffule in godes lei;
 165 ah, for dred of dead,
 duden pes deoveles lac,
 as þe headene duden.
 Hwa wes wurse þen heo,
 heorte iwundet, inwið,
 170 for þe wreccches þ ha seh
 swa wraðe werkes wurchen
 aȝein godes wille?
 Pohte pah as ha wes
 þuldi t þolemod,
 175 se ȝung ȝing as ha wes,
 hwet hit mahte ȝeinen,
 þa heo hire ane were
 aȝein se kene keisere
 t al his kineriche.
 180 Stod stille ane hwile.
 t hef hire heorte up
 to þe hehe healent,
 þe iheret is in heovene.
 Bischte him help, t hap
 185 t wisdom, as wisliche
 as al þe world is iwald

þurh his wissunge.
 Prefter wepnede hire
 mid soðe bileave,
 100 't wrat on hire breoste
 't biforen hire teð
 't tunge of hire muð
 þe hali rode taken
 't com leapinde forð
 105 al itend of þe lei
 of þen haligast,
 as te keiser stod
 bimong þ sunful slaht
 of þ islein ahte,
 200 deovale to lake,
 þ euch waried weoved
 of þe mix maumez
 ron of þ balefule
 blod al biblodeget,
 205 't bigon to zeien
 ludere stevene:
 „Gretunge, keiser,
 walde wel bicumen þe
 for þin hehnesse,
 210 zef þu þis ilke zeld,
 þ tu dest to deovelen,
 þ fordeð pe baðe
 i licome 't i sawle
 't alle þ hit driveð:
 215 zef þu hit gulde
 't geve to his wurðmunt,
 þe scheop pe 't al þe world,
 't walt purh his wisdom
 al þ ischapen is.
 220 Ich walde, king, greten þe,
 zef þu understode,
 't he ane is to herien.
 purh hwam 't under hwam
 alle kinges rixleð;
 225 ne nemei naþing
 wiðstonden his wille,
 pah he muche polie.
 Þes heovenliche laverd lufeð
 treowe bileave
 230 't nowðer blod ne ban
 of unforgult ahte;
 ah þ me halde 't heie
 his halewunde heastes.
 Ne nis naþing, hwerþurh

235 monnes muchele madschipe
 wreððeð him wið mare,
 þen þ schafte of mon,
 þ he schop 't zef schad
 ba of god 't of uvel
 240 purh wit 't purh wisdom
 schal wurðen se forð,
 ut of his witte,
 purh þe awariede gast,
 þ he zelt þe wurðmunt
 245 to witlese þing,
 þ te feont wuneð in,
 þ he ahte to godð:
 't hereð 't hersumeð
 seheliche schafteſ,
 250 blodles 't banles,
 't leomen buten live,
 as he schulde his 't heoren
 't alre þinge schuppent,
 þ is godð unsehelich.
 255 Pe feont þe findeð euch uvel,
 bimong alle his crokinde creftes,
 wið neaver an nekeccheð he
 cretiluker cang men,
 ne leadeð to unbileave,
 260 þen þ he makeð men,
 þ ahten to witen wel,
 þ ha beð bizetene,
 iborene 't ibroht forð
 purh þe heovenliche feder,
 265 to makien swucche maumez
 of treo oðer of stan,
 oðer, purh mare madschipe,
 of gold oðer of seolver,
 't zeoven ham misliche nomen
 270 of sunne oðer of mone,
 of wind 't wude 't wettres,
 't hersumeð 't wunðgið
 as þah ha godes weren.
 Nenaveð he purh oðer þing
 275 i þis bileave ibroht ow
 bute þow þuncheð
 þ ha schulen leasten a,
 forþi þ ge nesehen ham
 neaver biginnen.
 280 Ah þer nis buten an godð,
 purh hwani witerliche
 ha alle weren iwrahte,

't of nawiht; 't i þis world
iset us for to frovrin
285 't for to fremien;
't alswa as euch þing hefde
beginnunge of his godlee,
alswa schulden alle
habben endunge,
290 ȝef he þ walde.
Engles 't sawlen,
purh þ ha bigunnen
ahthen 't mahten
endin purh cunde;

295 ah he, purh his milce
't godlee of his grace,
makeð ham þ ha beoð
in eche buten ende;
't perfore nis naþing
300 evening ne eche
wið god, þ ȝe gremieð:
for he is hare alre schuppent,
't scheop ham in sum time
't na time nes neaver,
305 þ he bigon to beon in."

XXIII. KUCKUCKSLIED.

Vgl. Ellis, *On Early Engl. Pronunc.* II 26 und ten Brink Litt.-Gesch. I² 355.

Sumer is icumen in — lhude sing euceu!
growep sed and blowep med and springp þe wde nu.
Sing euceu!

Awe bletep after lomb, lhoup after calve cu;
bullue sterteþ, bucke vertep — murie sing euceu!
Cuccu! cuccu!

Wel singes þu euceu! neswik þu naver nu!
Sing euceu nu! sing euceu!
Sing euceu! sing euceu nu!

XXIV. KING HORN.

Nach der Cambridger Handschrift (Univ. Libr.) Gg. 4. 27. 2; vgl. Me Knight EETS (1901) sowie die Ausgabe von Joseph Hall, Oxford 1901.

Alle beon he blipe
þat to my song lyþe:
a sang ihe sehal ȝou singe
of Murry þe kinge.
5 King he was bi weste
so longe, so hit laste.
Godhild het his quen:
faire[r] nemizte non ben.
He hadde a sone, þat het Horn:
10 fairer nemiste non beo born,
ne no rein upon birine,
ne sunne upon bischine.
Fairer nis non, þane he was:
he was briȝt so þe glas,
15 he was whit so þe flur,
rosered was his colur.
In none kingeriche.

nas non his iliche.
Twelf feren he hadde,
20 þat alle wiþ him ladde:
alle riche mannes sones,
and alle hi were faire gomes,
wiþ him forto pleie.
And mest he luvede tweie:
25 þat on him het Hapulf Child,
and þat oper Fikenild.
Apulf was þe beste,
and Fikenylde þe werste.
Hit was upon a someres day,
30 also ihe ȝou telle may:
Murri þe gode king
rod on his pleing
bi þe seside,
ase he was woned ride.

35 He fond bi þe stronde
 arived on his londe
 schipes fiftene
 wiþ Sarazins kene.
 He axede what isoȝte
 40 oper to londe broȝte.
 A payn hit ofherde
 and hym wel sone answarde: „
 Þi londfolk we schulle slon
 and alle, þat Crist luveþ upon,
 45 and þeselwe riȝt anon,
 neschaltu todai henne gon.“
 Þe kyng alizte of his stede,
 for þo he havede nede,
 and his gode kniztes two;
 50 al to fewe he hadde þo.
 Swerd hi gunne gripe
 and togadere smite.
 Hy smyten under schelde,
 þat sume hit yfelde:
 55 þe king hadde al to fewe
 toȝenes so vele schrewe:
 so fele miȝten yþe
 bringe hem þre to diȝe.
 Þe pains come to londe
 60 and neme hit in here honde:
 þat folc bi gunne quelle
 and churchen forto felle:
 þer nemoste libbe
 þe fremde ne þe sibbe,
 65 bute hi here laze asoke
 and to here toke.
 Of alle wymmanne
 wurst was Godhild þanne;
 for Murri heo weop sore
 70 and for Horn ȝute more.
 He wenten ut of halle
 fram hire maidenes alle
 under a roche of stone;
 þer he livede alone,
 75 þer he servede gode
 aȝenes þe paynes forbode;
 þer he servede Criste,
 þat no payn hit newiste:
 evre heo bad for Horn child,
 80 þat Jesu Crist him beo myld.
 Horn wäs in paynes honde
 wiþ his feren of þe londe.

Muchel was his fairhede;
 for Jesu Crist him makede.
 85 Payns him wolde slen,
 oper al quic flen;
 ȝef his fairnesse nere,
 þe children alle aslaze were.
 Panne spak on Admira[ld] —
 90 of wordes he was bald —:
 „Horn, þu art wel kene,
 and þat is wel isene;
 þu art gret and strong,
 fair and evene long,
 95 þu schalt waxe more
 bi fulle seve ȝere:
 ȝef þu mote to live go
 and þine feren also,
 ȝef hit so bifalle,
 100 ȝe scholde slen us alle:
 þarvore þu most to stere,
 þu and þine ifere,
 to schupe schulle ȝe funde,
 and sinke to þe grunde!
 105 Þe se ȝou schal adrenche,
 neschal hit us noȝt ofpinche.
 For if þu were alive,
 wiþ swerd oper wiþ knive
 we scholden alle deie
 110 and þi fader deþ abeie.“
 Þe children hi broȝte to stronde
 wringinde here honde
 into schupes borde
 at þe furste worde.
 115 Ofte hadde Horn beo wo,
 ac nevre wurs þan him was þo.
 Þe se bigan to flowe,
 and Horn child to rowe.
 Þe se þat schup so fasste drof:
 120 ȝe children dradde þerof.
 Hi wenden wel to wisse
 of here lif to misse
 al þe day and al þe niȝt,
 til hit sprang dai liȝt,
 125 til Horn saȝ on þe stronde
 men gon in þe londe.
 „Feren“, quaþ he, „ȝonge,
 ihc telle ȝou tiþinge,
 ihc here foȝeles singe
 130 and þat gras him springe.

Bliþe beo we on lyve,
ure schup is on ryve.“
Of schup hi gunne funde,
and setten fout to grunde,
135 bi þe seside
hi leten þat schup ride.
Panne spak him child Horn,
in Suddene he was iborn:
„Schup, bi þe seflode
140 daies have þu gode:
bi þe sebrinke
no water þe nadrinke:
3ef þu cume to Sudenne,
gret þu wel of myne kenne!
145 Gret þu wel my moder,
Godhild quen þe gode!
And seic þe paene kyng,
Jesu Cristes wiper[ll]ing,
þat ihc am hol and fer
150 on þis lond arived her!
And seie, þat hei schal fonde
þe dent of myne honde.“
Þe children ȝede to tune
bi dales and bi dune.
155 Hy metten wiþ Almair king,
— Crist ȝeven him his blessing! —
King of Westernesse,
— Crist ȝive him muchel blisse! —
He him spac to Horn child
160 wordes, þat were mild:
„Whannes beo ȝe, faire gumes,
þat her to londe beoþ icume,
alle ȝrottene
of bodie swiþe kene.
165 Bi god, þat me makede,
a swiþe fair verade
nesauȝ ihc in none stunde,
bi westene londe.
Seie me, wat ȝe seche!“
170 Horn spak here speche,
he spak for hem alle,
vor so hit moste bivalle,
he was þe faireste
and of wit þe beste:
175 „We beoþ of Sudenne,
icome of gode kenne,
of Cristene blode,
and kynges suþe gode.

Payns þer gunne arive
180 and duðen hem of lyve.
Hi slozen and todroȝe
Cristene men inoȝe.
So Crist me mote rede,
us he duðe lede
185 into a galeie,
wiþ þe se to pleie,
dai hit is igoñ and oper.
Wiþute sail and roþer
ure schip bigan to swymme
190 to þis londes brymme.
Nu þu miȝt us slen and binde
ore honde bilynde,
bute ȝef hit beo þi wille,
helpe, þat we nespille.“
195 Panne spak þe gode kyng
— iwis he nas no niþing: —
„Seie me, child, what is þi name,
neschaltu have bute game.“
Pe child him answerde,
200 sone so he hit herde:
„Horn ihc am ihote,
icomen ut of þe bote
fram þe seside.
Kyng, wel mote þe tide!“
205 Panne hym spak þe gode king:
„Wel bruc þu þi evening,
Horn, þu go wel schulle
bi dales and bi hulle,
Horn, þu lude sune
210 bi dales and bi dune,
so schal þi name springe
from kynge to kyng,
and þi fairnesse
abute Westernesse,
215 þe strengþe of þine honde
into evrech londe.
Horn, þu art so swete
nemay ihc þe forlete.“
Hom rod Aylmar þe kyng
220 and Horn mid him his fund[ll]yng
and alle his ifere,
þat were him so dere.
Pe kyng com into halle
among his kniȝtes alle.
225 Forþ he clupede Apelbrus,
þat was stiward of his hus:

„Stiward, tak nu here
mi fundlyng forto lere
of þine mestere,
230 of wude and of rivere,
and tech him to harpe
wiþ his nayles scharpe,
bivore me to kerve
and of þe cupe serve;
235 þu tech him of alle þe liste,
pat þu evre of wiste,
and¹ his feiren þou wise
into opere servise;
Horn þu undervonge
240 and tech him of harpe and songe.“
Ailbrus gan lere
Horn and his yfere.
Horn in herte laȝte
al pat he him taȝte.
245 In þe curt and ute
and elles al abute
luvede men Horn child,
and mest him lovede Rymenhill,
þe kynges oȝene doster,
250 he was mest in þoȝte;
heo lovede so Horn child,
pat neȝ heo gan wexe wild:
for heo nemiȝte at borde
wiþ him speke no worde,
255 ne noȝt in þe halle
among þe kniȝtes alle,
ne nowhar in non opere stede:
of folk heo hadde drede;
bi daie ne bi niȝte
260 wiþ him speke nemiȝte;
hire soreȝe ne hire pine
nemiȝte nevre fine.
In heorte heo hadde wo,
and þus hire biþoȝte þo,
265 heo sende hire sonde
Apelbrus to honde,
þat he come hire to,
and also scholde Horn do
al into bure,
270 for heo gan to lure;
and þe sonde seide,
þat sik lai þat maide,

and bad him come swiþe;
for heo nas noȝing bliȝe.
275 Pe stuard was in herte wo,
for he nuste what to do.
Wat Rymenhill hure þoȝte,
gret wunder him þuȝte,
abute Horn þe ȝonge
280 to bure forto bringe.
He þoȝte upon his mode,
hit nas for none gode.
He tok him anoþer,
Aþulf, Hornes broþer.
285 „Aþulf“, he sede, „riȝt anon
þu schalt wiþ me to bure gon
to speke wiþ Rymenhill stille
and witen hure wille.
In Hornes ilike
290 þu schalt hure biswike:
sore ihc me ofdrede,
he wolde Horn misrede.“
Aþelbrus gan Aþulf lede
and into bure wiþ him ȝede.
295 Anon upon Aþulf child
Rymenhill gan wexe wild:
he wende, þat Horn hit were,
pat heo havede þere:
heo sette him on bedde;
300 wiþ Aþulf child he wedde,
on hire armes tweie
Aþulf heo gan leie.
„Horn“, quap heo, „wel longe
ihc habbe þe lued stronge.
305 Þu schalt pi trewþe pliȝte
on myn hond her riȝte
me to spuse holde,
and ihc þe lord to wolde.“
Aþulf sede on hire ire,
310 so stille so hit were:
„Pi tale nu þu lynne,
for Horn nis noȝt herinne,
neþeo we noȝt iliche:
Horn is fairer and riche,
315 fairer bi one ribbe,
þane eni man þat libbe:
þeȝ Horn were under molde
oper elles wher he wolde

¹ MS. in.

oþer henne a þusend mile,
 320 ihe nolde him ne þe bigile.“
 Rymenbild hire biwente
 and Aþelbrus fule heo schente.
 „Hennes þu go, þu fule þeof,
 newurstu me nevre more leof,
 325 went ut of my bur
 wip muchel mesaventur.
 Schame mote þu fonge
 and on hiȝe rode anhonge.
 Nespek ihe noȝt wip Horn
 330 nis he noȝt so unorn;
 Hor[n] is fairer þane beo he:
 wip muchel schame mote þu deie.“
 Aþelbrus in a stunde
 fel anon to grunde.
 335 „Lefdi, min oȝe!
 Lipe me a litel proȝe.
 Lust, whi ihe wonde
 bringe þe Horn to honde.
 For Horn is fair and riche,
 340 nis nowhar his iliche.
 Aylmar þe gode kyng
 dude him on mi lokyng;
 ȝef Horn were her abute,
 sore y me dute
 345 wip him ȝe wolden pleie
 bitwex ȝou selve tweie,
 panne scholde wiputen oþe
 þe kyng maken us wroþe.
 Rymenbild, forȝef me þi tene,
 350 lefdi, my quene,
 and Horn ihe schal þe fecche
 whamso hit recche.“
 Rymenbild ȝef he cuþe
 gan lynne wip hire muþe:
 355 heo makede hire wel blipe,
 wel was hire pat sipe.
 „Go nu“, quap heo, „sone
 and send him after none,
 whane þe kyng arise
 360 on a squieres wise
 to wude forto pleie;
 nis non ȝat him biwreie.
 He schal wip me bileyve,
 til hit beo nir eve,

365 to haven of him mi wille,
 after nereche, what me telle.“
 Aylbrus wende hire fro,
 Horn in halle fond he þo,
 bifore þe kyng on benche
 370 wyn forto schenche.
 „Horn“, quap he, „so hende,
 to bure nu þu wende
 after mete stille
 wip Rymenbild to duelle;
 375 wordes suþe bolde
 in herte þu hem holde.
 Horn, beo me wel trewe!
 Neschal hit þe nevre rewe.“
 Horn in herte leide,
 380 al ȝat he him seide;
 he ȝeode in wel riȝte
 to Rymenbild þe briȝte,
 on knes he him sette
 and sweteliche hure grette.
 385 Of his feire siȝte,
 al þe bur gan liȝte.
 He spac faire speche,
 nedors[ste] him noman teche:
 „Wel þu sitte and softe,
 390 Rymenbild kinges doȝter¹,
 wip þine Maidenes sixe,
 ȝat þe sitteþ nixte.
 Kinges stuard ure
 sende me into bure,
 395 wip þe speke ihe scholde:
 seie me, what þu woldest,
 seie and ihe schal here,
 what þi wille were.“
 Rymenbild up gan stonde
 400 and tok him bi þe honde:
 heo sette him on pelle
 of wyn to drinke his fulle:
 heo makede him faire chere
 and tok him abute þe swere.
 405 Oþte heo him custe
 so wel, so hire luste.
 „Horn“, heo sede, „wipute strif
 þu schalt have me to þi wif;
 Horn, have of me rewþe
 410 and plist me þi trewþe.“

¹ MS. þe briȝte.

- Horn þo him biþoþte,
what he speke miþte.
„Crist“, quaþ he, „þe wisse
and ȝive þe hevene blisse
415 of pine husebonde,
wher he beo in londe.
Ihc am ibore to lowe
such wimman to knowe.
Ihc am icome of þralle
420 and fundling bifalle.
Nefolle hit þe of cunde
to spuse beo me bunde:
hit nere no fair wedding
bitwexe a þral and a king.“
425 Po gan Rymenhild mislyke
and sore gan to sike;
armes heo gan buȝe;
adun he feol iswoȝe.
Horn in herte was ful wo
430 and tok hire on his armes two,
he gan hire forto kesse
wel ofte mid ywisse.
„Lemman“, he sede, „dere,
pin herte nu þu stere.
435 Help me to kniȝte,
bi al þine miȝte,
to my lord þe king,
þat he me ȝive dubbing:
þanne is mi þralhod
440 iwent into kniȝthod,
and I schal wexe more
and do, leman, þi lore.“
Rymenhild, þat swete þing,
wakede of hire swoȝning.
445 „Horn“, quaþ heo, „uel sone
þat schal beon idone:
þu schalt beo dubbed kniȝt,
are come seveniȝt.
Have her þis cuppe
450 and þis ring þeruppe
to Aylbrus þe¹ stuard,
- and se he holde forward:
seie, ihc him biseche
wiþ loveliche speche,
455 þat he adun falle
bifore þe king in halle,
and bidde þe king ariȝte
dubbe þe to kniȝte.
Wip selver and wip golde
460 hit wurþ him wel iȝolde.
Crist him lene spedē
þin erende to bede.“
Horn tok his leve;
for hit was neȝ eve.
465 Aþelbrus he soȝte
and ȝaf him, þat he broȝte;
and tolde him ful ȝare,
hu he hadde ifare;
and sede him his nede
470 and bihet him his mede.
Aþelbrus also swiȝe
wente to halle blive.
„Kyng“, he sede, „þu leste
a tale mid þe beste;
475 þu schalt bere crune
tomoreȝe in þis tune;
tomoreȝe is þi feste:
þer bihoveþ geste.
Hit nere noȝt forloren
480 forto kniȝti Child Horn,
pine armes forto welde,
god kniȝt he schal ȝelde.“
Þe king sede sone:
„Pat is wel idone.
485 Horn me wel iquemeþ,
god kniȝt him bisemeþ.
He schal have mi dubbing
and afterward [be] mi derling.
And alle his feren twelf
490 he schal kniȝten himself:
alle he schal hem kniȝte
bifore me þis niȝte.“

¹ MS. and.

XXV. HAVELOK.

*Hdschft. zu Oxford Laud Msc. 108 fol. 204r; herausg. von Walter W. Skeat
(Early Engl. Text Soc., Extra Ser. IV), London 1868, von dems. Oxford 1902
und von F. Holthausen, London und Heidelberg 1901 (2. Aufl. 1910).*

INCIPIT VITA HAVELOK QUONDAM REX ANGLIE ET DENEMARCHE.

Herknet to me, gode men,
wives, maydnes and alle men,
of a tale, pat ich you wile telle,
woso it wile here and perto duelle.
5 Pe tale is of Havelok imaked;
wil he was litel, he yede ful naked.
Havelok was a ful god gome,
he was ful god in eveil trome,
he was pe wicteste man at nede,
10 pat purte rideon ani stede.
Pat ye mowen nou yhere
and pe tale ye mowen ylere.
At the beginni[n]g of ure tale
fil me a cuppe of ful god ale,
15 and [i] wile drinken, her y spelle,
pat Crist us shilde alle fro helle.
Krist late us hevere so forto do,
pat we moten comen him to;
and wit pat it mote ben so,
20 *benedicamus domino!*
Here y schal biginnen a rym,
Krist us yeve wel god fyn!
The rym is maked of Havelok,
a stalworþi man in a flok:
25 he was pe stalworþeste man at nede,
pat may rideon ani stede.
It was a king bi aredawes,
that in his time were gode lawes,
he dede maken an ful wel holden.
30 Hym lovede yung, him lovede
holde,
erl and barun, dreng and þayn,
knict, bondeman and swain,
wydues, maydnes, prestes and
clerkes,
and al for hise gode werkes.
35 He lovede god with al his mieth
and holi kirke and soth ant rieth.
Riethwise men he lovede alle
and overal made hem forto calle.

Wreieres and wrobberes made he
falle
40 and hated hem, so man doth galle.
Utlawes and theves made he bynde
alle, pat he micthe fynde,
and heye hengen on galwetre:
for hem neyede gold ne fe.
45 In pat time a man, pat bore
47 of red gold upon hijs bac
in a male with or blac,
nefundene he non, pat him misseyde
50 n[e] with iwele on hond leyde.
Panne micthe chapmen fare
þuruth Englond wit here ware
and baldelike beye and sellen:
overal, per he wilens dwellen,
55 in gode burwes and perfram
nefundene he non, pat dede hem
sham,
pat he neweren sone to sorwe brouth
an povere maked and browt to nouth.
Panne was Engelond at hayse:
60 michel was suich a king to preyse,
pat held so Englond in grith:
Krist of hevene was him with.
He was Engelondes blome.
Was non so bold lond to rome,
65 pat durste upon his [þede] bringhe
hunger ne [ot]here wicke pinghe.
Hwan he felede hise foos,
he made hem lurken and crepen
in wros:
þe hidden hem alle and helden hem
stille
70 and diden al his herte wille.
Rieth he lovede of alle þinge,
to wronge micht him noman bringe
ne for silver ne for gold:
so was he his soule hold.
75 To pe faderles was he rath:

woso dede hem wrong or lath,
were it cleric or were it knieth,
he dede hem sone to haven rict;
and wo[so] diden widuen wrong,
80 were he nevre knieth so strong,
þat he nemade him sone kesten
and in feteres ful faste festen;
and woso dide maydne shame
of hire bodi or brouth in blame,
85 bute it were bi hire wille,
he made him sone of limes spille.
He was te beste knith at nede,
þat hevere micthe ride[n] on stede
or wepne wagge or folc utelede.
90 Of knith nehavede he nevere drede,
þat he nesprong forth so sparke
of glede,
and lete him [knawe] of his[e] 125 þerafter stronglike quaked,
handdede,
hw he coupe with wepne spedē.
And oper he refte him hors or wede
95 or made him sone handes sprede
and: „Loverd, merci!“ loude grede.
He was large and nowieth gnedē:
havede he non so god brede
ne on his bord non so god shrede,
100 pat he newolde porwit fede
povre, þat on fote yede,
forto haven of him þe mede,
þat for us wolde on rode blede,
Crist, þat al kan wisse and rede,
105 þat evere woneth in ani pede.
Pe king was hoten Aþelwold:
of word, of wepne he was bold.
In Engeland was nevre knieth,
þat betere hel[d] þe lond to rieth.
110 Of his bodi nehavede he eyr
bute a mayden swipe fayr:
þat was so yung, þat sho necoupe
gon on fote ne speke wit moupe.
Pan him tok an ivel strong,
115 þat he we[!] wiste and underfong,
þat his deth was comen him on,
and seyde: „Crist, wat shal y don?
loverd, wat shal me to rede?
I woth ful wel, ich have mi mede.

120 W shal nou mi douhter fare?
Of hire have ich michel kare:
sho is mikel in mi pouth,
of meself is me rith nowt.
No selcouth is, þou me be wo:
125 sho nekan speke ne sho kan go.
Yif scho coupe on horse ride
and a thousande men bi hire syde,
and sho were comen intil helde
and Engelond sho coupe welde
130 and don hem of, þar hire were
queme,
an hire bodi coupe yeme:
newolde me nevere ivele like,
me þou ich were in heveneriche.“
Quanne he havede þis pleinte
maked,

135 þe writes sone onon
after his erles evereichon
and after his baruns riche and povre
fro Rokesburw al into Dovere,
140 pat he shulden comen swipe
til him, þat was ful unblipe,
to þat stede, þe[r] he lay
in harde bondes nich and day.
He was so faste wit yvel fest,
145 pat he nemouthe haven no rest.
He nemouthe no mete hete,
ne he nemouchte no lyþe gete;
ne non, of his ivel þat coupe red:
of him newas nouþ buten ded.

150 Alle, þat þe writes herden,
sorful an sori til him ferdan:
he wrungen hondes and wepen sore
and yerne preyden Cristes hore,
þat he [wolde] turnen him
155 ut of þat yvel, þat was so grim.
Panne he weren comen alle
bifor þe king into the halle
at Winchestre, þer he lay:
„Welcomie“, he seyde, „be ye ay,
160 ful michel þank kan [y] yow,
that ye aren comen to me now.“
Quanne he weren alle set
and þe king aveden igret,

he greten and gouleden and goven
hem ille,
165 and he bad hem alle ben stille
and seyde: „Pat greting helpeth
nouth,
for al to dede am ich brouth.
Bute, nou ye sen, pat i shal deye,
nou ich wille you alle preye
170 of mi douther, pat shal be
yure levedi after me:
wo may yemen hire so longe,
bopen hire and Engelonde,
tilpat she [be] wman of helde
175 and þa[t] she mowe yemen and
welde?“
He ansuereden and seyden anon
bi Crist and bi saint Jon,
þat þ'erl Godrigh of Cornwayle
was trewe man wituten faile,
180 wis man of red, wis man of dede,
and men haveden of him mikel
dredē:
„He may hire alþerbest yeme,
tilpat she mowe wel ben quene.“
Pe king was payed of that
rede;
185 a wol fair cloth bringen he dede
and þeron leyde þe messebok,
þe caliz and þe pateyn ok,
þe corporaus, þe messegere.
Peron he garte þe erl suere,
190 þat he sholde yemen hire wel
withuten lac, wituten tel,
tilpat she were tuelf winter hold
and of speche were bold:
and þat she coupe of curteysye,
195 gon and speken of livedrurye,
and tilpat she loven mouhte,
womso hire to gode þoucte,
and þat he shulde hire yeve
þe beste man, that micthe live,
200 þe beste, fayreste, the strangest
ok —
þat dede he him sweren on þe bok.
And panne shulde he Engelond
al bitechen, into hire hond.

Quanne þat was sworn on his wise,
205 þe king dede þe mayden arise,
and þe erl hire bitaucte
and al the lond he evere awcte,
Engelonde everi del;
and preide, he shulde yeme hire wel.
210 Pe king nemowcete don no more,
but yerne preyede godes ore
and dede him hoslen wel and shrive,
i woth, fif hundred sipes and five;
an ofte dede him sore swinge
215 and wit hondes smerte dinge,
so þat þe blod ran of his fleys,
þat tendre was and swipe neys.
And sone gaf it evereil del:
he made his quiste swipe wel.
220 Wan it was goven, nemicte men
finde
so mikel, men micte him in winde,
of his in arke ne in chiste
in Engelond, þat noman wiste:
for al was yoven faire and wel,
225 þat him was leved no catel.
Panne he havede ben ofte swngen,
ofte shritten and ofte dungen,
in manus tuas, loude he seyde,
herþat he þe speche leyde.
230 To Jhesu Crist bigan to calle
and deyede biforn his heymen alle.
Pan he was ded, þere micte men se
þe mest sorwe, that micte be:
þer was sobbing, siking and sor,
235 handeswringing and drawing bi hor.
Alle greten swipe sore
riche and povre, þat þere wore,
an mikel sorwe haveden alle,
levedyes in boure, knictes in halle.
240 Quan þat sorwe was somdel laten
and he haveden longe graten,
belles deden he sone ringen,
monkes and prestes messe singen;
and sauteres deden he manie reden,
245 þat god self shulde his soule leden
into hevene biforn his sone
and þer wituten hende wone.
Pan he was to þe erþe brouth.

þe riche erl neforyat nouth,
 250 pat he nedede al Engelond
 sone sayse intil his hond;
 and in þe castels leth he do
 þe knictes, he micte tristen to.
 And alle þe englis dede he swere,
 255 pat he shulden him ghod fey beren.
 He yaf alle men, pat god pouchte,
 liven and deyen tilpat he mouchte,
 tilpat þe kinges dowter wore
 tuenti winter hold and more.
 260 Panne he havede taken pis oth
 of erles, baruns, lef and loþ,
 of knictes, cherles, fre and þewe,
 justises dede he maken newe,
 al Engelond to faren þorw
 265 fro Dovere into Rokesborw.
 Schireves he sette, bedels and
 greyves,
 grithsergeans, wit longe gleyves,
 to yemen wilde wodes and papes
 fro wicke men, that wolde don
 scapes,
 270 and forto haven alle at his cri,
 at his wille, at hisse merci,
 pat non durste ben him ageyn
 erl ne barun, knict ne sweyn.
 Wislike forsoth was him wel
 275 of folc, of wepne, of catel.
 Soplike in a lite prawe
 al Engelond of him stod awe,
 al Engelond was of him adrad,
 so his þe beste fro þe gad.
 280 Pe kinges douther bigan prive
 and wex þe fayrest wman on live.
 Of alle þewes w[as] she wis,
 pat gode weren and of pris.
 Pe mayden Goldeboru was hoten,
 285 for hire was mani a ter igrotten.
 Quanne þe erl Godrich him herde
 of pat mayden, hw we[ll s]he ferde,
 hw wis sho was, w chaste, hw fayr
 and pat sho was þe riche eyr
 290 of Engelond, of al þe rike,
 þo bigan Godrich to sike
 and seyde, „weþer she sholde be

quen and levedi over me?
 hweþer sho sholde al Engelond
 295 and me and mine haven in hire
 hond?
 dæbeit hwo it hire thave!
 Shal sho it nevermore have!
 Sholde ic yeve a fol, a þerne
 Engelond, þou sho it yerne?
 300 Dæbeit hwo it hire yeve
 everemore, hwil i live!
 Sho is waxen al to prud
 for gode metes and noble shrud,
 pat hic have yoven hire to offte.
 Hic have yemed hire to softe.
 Shal it nouth ben, als sho þenkes:
 hope maketh fol man ofte blenkes.
 Ich have a sone, a ful fayr knave,
 he shal Engelond al have,
 310 he shal [ben] king, he shal ben sire,
 so brouke i evere mi blake swire.“
 Hwan pis trayson was al þouth,
 of his oth newas him nouth.
 He let his oth al overga,
 315 þerof neyaf he nouth a stra;
 bute sone dede hire fete,
 er he wolde heten ani mete,
 fro Winchestre, þer sho was,
 also a wicke traytur Judas
 320 and dede leden hire to Dovre,
 pat standeth on þe seis ovre.
 And þerhinne dede hire fede
 povrelike in feble wede.
 Pe castel dede he yemen so,
 325 pat non nemichte comen hire to
 of hire frend with to speken,
 pat hevere micte hire bale wreken.
 Of Goldeboru shul we nou laten,
 pat nouth neblinneth forto graten,
 330 þer sho liggeth in prisoun.
 Jhesu Crist, that Lazarun
 to live broucte fro dedebondes,
 he lese hire wit hise hondes,
 and leve sho mo[te] him yse
 335 heye hangen on galwetre,
 pat hire haved in sorwe brouth,
 so as sho nemisdede nouth.

Sawe nou forth in hure spelle;
in þat time, so it bifelle,
340 was in þe lon[d] of Denemark
a riche king and swyþe stark.

þ[e] name of him was Birkabeyn,
he havede mani knict and sueyn,
he was fayr man and wiþt;
345 of bodi he was þe beste knich,
þat evere micte ledē uth here,
or stede onne ride, or handlen spere.
þre children he havede bi his wif,
he hem lovede so his lif.

350 He havede a sone, douhtres two,
swiþe fayre, as fel it so.
He þat wile non forbere
riche ne povre, king ne kaysere,
deth him tok, þan he bes[t] wolde
355 liven, but hyse dayes were fulde;
þat he nemoucte no more live,
for gol[d] ne silver, ne for no gyve.

Hwan he þat wiste, rāþe he sende
after prestes fer an hende,
360 chanounes gode and monkes boþe,
him forto wisse and to rede;
him fort[o] hoslen an forto shrieve,
hwil his bodi were on live.

Hwan he was hosled and shriven,
365 his quiste maked and for him
gyven,

hise knictes dede he alle site,
for þorw hem he wolde wite,
hwo micte yeme hise children
370 yunge,

tilpat he kouþen speken wit tunge;
370 spoken and gangen, on horse riden,
knictes an sweynes bi here siden.
He spoken þeroffe and chosen sone
a riche man, that under mone
was þe trewest þat he wende,

375 Godard, þe kinges ounē frende;
and seyden, he mouȝthe hem best
loke,

yif þat he hem undertoke,
til hise sone mouȝthe bere
helme on heved, and ledē ut here
380 in his hand a spere stark,

and king ben maked of Denemark.
He wel trowede þat he seyde
and on Godard handes leyde
and seyde: „Here biteche i þe
mine children alle pre,
al Denemark, and al mi fe,
tilpat mi sone of helde be:
but þat ich wille, þat þo[u] suere
on auter, and on messegere,
385 on þe belles þat men ringes,
on messebok, þe prest on singes,
þat þou mine children shalt we[1]
yeme,
þat hire kin be ful wel queme,
til mi sone mowe ben knict,
395 panne biteche him þo his riþt,
Denemark, and þat pertil longes,
castles and tunes, wodes and
wonges.“

Godard stirt up, an swor al þat
þe king him bad, and sijen sat
400 bi the knictes, þat per ware,
þat wepen alle swiþe sare
for þe king þat deide sone;
Jhesu Crist, þat makede mone
on þe mirke nith to shine,
405 wite his soule fro hellepine,
and leve, þat it mote wone
in heveneriche with godes sone!

Hwan Birkabeyn was leyd in
grave,
þe erl dede sone take þe knave
410 Havelok, þat was þe eir,
Swanborow his sister, Helfled, þe
toper,

and in þe castel dede he hem do,
per non nemicte hem comen to
of here kyn, per þei sperd wore;
415 per he greten ofte sore,

boþe for hunger and for kold,
or he weren pre winter hold.
Feblelike he gaf hem cloþes,
he neyaf a note of hise oþes;
420 he hem [ne]cloþede rith, ne fedde,
ne hem nedede richelike bebedde.
Panne Godard was sikerlike

under God þe moste swike,
 þat evre in erþe shaped was,
 425 withuten on, þe wike Judas.
 Have he þe malisun today
 of alle þat evre speken may!
 Of patriark, and of pope!
 And of prest with loken kope!
 430 Of monekes and hermites boþe!
 And of þe leve holi rode,
 þat God himselfe ran on blode!
 Crist warie him with his mouth!
 Waried wrþe he of norþ and suth!
 435 Offe alle man þat speken kunne!
 Of Crist, þat made mone and sunne!
 Panne he havede of al þe lond
 al þe folk tilled intil his hond,
 and alle haveden sworen him oþ,
 440 riche and povre, lef and loþ,
 þat he sholden hise wille freme,
 and þat he shulde him nouþ gremey,
 he þouthe a ful strong trechery,
 a trayson, and a felony,
 445 of þe children forto make:
 þe devel of helle him sone take!
 Hwan þat was þouth, onon he
 ferde
 to þe tour þer he wornen sperde,
 per he greten for hunger and cold;
 450 þe knave þat was sumdel bold,
 kam him ageyn, on knes him sette,
 and Godard ful feyre he þer grette,
 and Godard seyde: „Wat is yw?
 Hwi grete ye and goulen nou?“
 455 „For us hungreþt swiþe sore“, —
 seyden [that] he wolden more;
 „we nehave to hete, ne we nehave
 herinne neyther knith ne knave
 þat yeveth us drinken, ne no mete,
 460 halvendel þat we moun ete.
 Wo is us þat we weren born!
 Weilawei! nis it no korn,
 þat men micte maken of bred?
 Us hungreþt, we aren ney ded.“
 465 Godard herde here wa,
 theroffe yaf he nouþ a stra,

436 MS. maude.
 505 MS. nouþ.

but tok þe maydnes boþe samen,
 also it were upon hiis gamen,
 also he wolde with hem leyke,
 470 þat weren for hunger grene and
 bleike.
 Of bopen he karf ontwo here protes
 and siper hem al to grotes.
 Per was sorwe, woso it sawe!
 Hwan þe children bi þ[e] wawe
 475 leyen and sprauleden in þe blod,
 Havelok it saw, and þe[r]bi stod.
 Ful sori was þat seli knave,
 mikel dred he mouthe have,
 for at hise herte he saw a knif,
 480 forto reven him hise lyf.
 But þe k[n]ave, þat litel was,
 he knelede bifor þat Judas
 and seyde: „Loverd, merci nou!
 Manrede, loverd, biddi you!
 485 Al Denemark i wile you yeve,
 to þat forward, þu late me live.
 Here i wile on boke swere,
 þat nevremore neshal i bere
 ayen þe, loverd, shel[d] ne spere,
 490 ne oper wepne, that may you dere.
 Loverd, have merci of me!
 Today i wile fro Denemark fle,
 ne nevermore comen ageyn;
 sweren y wole þat Bircabein
 495 nevreyete me negat.“
 Hwan þe devel he[r]de þat,
 sumdel bigan him forto rewe;
 withdraw þe knif, þat was lewe
 of þe seli children blod;
 500 þer was miracle fair and god,
 þat he þe knave nouþ neslou
 but fo[r] rewnesse him withdrew.
 Of Avelok rewede him ful sore,
 and poucte, he wolde þat he ded
 wore,
 505 but on þat he moucte wit his hend
 nedrepe him nouþ, þat fule fend!
 Poucte he, als he him bistod,
 starinde als he were wod:
 „Yif y late him lives go,

464 MS. ps.

474 MS. bip.

490 MS. wepne bere.

510 he micte me wirchen michel wo,
grith neget y neveromo,
he may [me] waiten forto slo;
and yf he were brouct of live,
and mine children wolden prive,
515 loverdinges after me

of al Denemark micten he be.
God it wite, he shal ben ded,
wile i taken non oþer red;
i shal do casten him in þe se,
520 per I wile þat he drench[ed] be,
abouten his hals an anker god,
þat he neflete in the flod.“

Per anon he dede sende
after a fishere, þat he wende

525 þat wolde al his wille do,
and sone anon he seyde him to:
„Grim, þou wost þu art my þral;
wilte don mi wille al,
þat i wile bidden þe,

530 tomorwen [i] shal maken þe fre
and aucte þe yeven and riche make,
withþan þu wilt þis child take
and leden him with þe tonicht,
þan þou sest þe mone lith,
535 into þe se and don him þerinne;
al wile [i] taken on me þe sinne.“
Grim tok þe child and bond him
faste,

hwil þe bondes micte laste,
þat weren of ful strong line:

540 þo was Havelok in ful strong pine,
wiste he nevere her, wat was wo:
Jhesu Crist, þat makede to go
þe halte, and þe doumbe speken,
Havelok, þe of Godard wreken!

545 Hwan Grim him havede faste
bounden,
and siper in an eld cloth wnden,
a kevel of clutes, ful unwraste,
þat he [ne]mouthe speke ne fnaste,
hwere he wolde him bere or lede;
550 hwan he havede don þat dede,
þan þe swike him gan bede,
þat he shulde him forth [lede],

and him drinchen in þe se:
þat forwarde makeden he.
555 In a poke, ful and blac,
sone he caste him on his bac,
ant bar him hom to hise cleve,
and bitaucte him dame Leve,
and seyde: „Wite þou þis knave,
560 also thou with mi lif have;
i shal dreinchen him in þe se,
for him shole we ben maked fre,
gold haven ynou and oþer fe,
þat havet mi loverd bihoten me.“

565 Hwan dame [Leve] herde þat,
up she stirte, and nouþ nesat,
and caste þe knave adoun so
harder,

pat hise croune he þer crakede
ageyn a gret ston, per it lay.

570 Po Havelok micte sei: „Weilawai!
Pat evere was i kinges bern!“
Pat him nehavede grip or ern,
leoun or wlf, wlyne or bere,
or oþer best, þat wolde him dere.

575 So lay þat child to middelnicht,
þat Grim bad Leve bringen lict,
forto don on his clopes:

„Neþenkeste nowt of mine oþes
þat ich have mi loverd sworn?

580 Newile I nouþ be forloren.
I shal beren him to þe se
(þou wost þat [bi]hoves me)
and I shal drenchen him þerinne.
Ris up swiþe, an go þu binne,

585 and blou þe fir, and lith a kandel.“
Als she shulde hise clopes handel
on forto don, and blaue þe fir,
she saw perinne a lith ful shir,
also brith so it were day,

590 aboute þe knave per he lay.

Of hise mouth it stod a stem,
als it were a sunnebem;
also lith was it þerinne,
so per brenden cerges [þr]inne:

595 „Jhesu Crist!“ wat dame Leve,
„hwat is þat lith in ure cleve!

519 MS. she.

522 MS. pad.

551 MS. Hwan.... hauede hepede.

534 MS. þai für þan und se für þe.

587 MS. per.

S[t]ir[t] up Grim, and loke wat it
menes,
hwat is þe lith, as þou wenes.“
He stirten boþe up to þe knave,
600 for man shal god wille have,
unkeveleden him, and swiþe un-
bounden;
and sone anon [upon] him funden,
als he tirneden of his serk,
on hise rith shuldre a kynemerk,
605 a swiþe brith, a swiþe fair:
„Goddot!“ quath Grim, „þis ure
eir
þat shal [ben] loverd of Denemark,
he shal ben king strong and stark; 650
he shal haven in his hand
610 a[l] Denemark and Engeland;
he shal do Godard ful wo,
he shal him hangen or quulk flo;
or he shal him al quic grave,
of him shal he no merci have.“
615 Pus seide Grim, and sore gret,
and sone fel him to þe fet,
and seide: „Loverd, have merci
of me, and Leve, that is me bi!
Loverd, we aren boþe þine,
620 þine cherles, þine hine.
Lowerd, we sholen þe wel fede,
tilþat þu cone ride[n] on stede,
tilþat þu cone ful wel bere
helm on heved, sheld and spere.
625 He neshal nevere wite, sikerlike,
Godard, þat fule swike.
Poru oper man, loverd, þan þoru þe,
sal I nevere freman be.
Pou shalt me, loverd, fre maken,
630 for I shal yemen þe and waken;
poru þe wile I fredom have.“
Po was Haveloc a bliþe knave.
He sat him up, and cravede bred,
and seide: „Ich am ney ded,
635 hwat for hunger, wat for bondes,
þat þu leidest on min hondes;
and for kevel at þe laste
þat in mi mouth was prist faste.
Y was þe[r]with so harde prangled,
640 þat I was þe[r]with ney strangled.“
„Wel is me, þat þu mayth hete! 685

Goddoth!“ quath Leve, „y shal þe
fete
bred an chese, butere and milk,
pastees and flaunes, al with suilk
645 shole we sone þe wel fede,
loverd, in þis mikel nede.
Soth it is, þat men seyt and suereth:
per God wile helpen, nouth nedereth.“
Panne sho havede broþh þe mete,
Haveloc anon bigan to ete
grundlike, and was ful bliþe;
couþe he nouth his hunger miþe.
A lof he het, y woth, and more,
for him hungrede swiþe sore.
Pre dayes þerbiforn, i wene,
et he no mete, þat was wel sene.
Hwan he havede eten and was
fed,
Grim dede maken a ful fayr bed,
uncloþede him and dede him per-
inne
660 and seyde: „Slep, sone, with muchel
winne;
slep wel faste, and dred þe nouth,
fro sorwe to joie art pu broþh.“
Sone so it was lith of day,
Grim it undertok þe wey
665 to þe wicke traitour Godard,
þat was Denema[r]k a stiward,
and seyde: „Loverd, don ich have
þat þou me bede of þe knave;
he is drenched in þe flod,
670 abouten his hals an anker god;
he is witerlike ded,
eteth he nevremore bred;
he lip drenched in þe se!
Yif me gold, oper fe,
675 þat y mow[e] riche be,
and with þi chartre make fre,
for þu ful wel bihetet me,
panne i last spak with þe.“
Godard stod, and lokede on him
680 poruthlike, with eyne grim,
and seyde: „Wiltu ben erl?
Go hom swiþe, fule drit, cherl;
go heþen, and be everemore
þral and cherl, als þou er wore.
Shal [thou] have non oper mede,

for litel, i [shal] do þe lede
to þe galues, so God me rede!
For þou haves don a wicke dede:
þou mait stonden her to longe,
690 bute þou swiþe [h]eþen gonge.“

Grim pouete to late þat he ran
fro þat traytour, þa[t] wicke man;
and pouete: „Wat shal me to rede?
Wite he him on live, he wile beþe
695 heye hangen on galwetre:

betere us is of londe to fle,
and berwen bopen ure lives,
and mine children, and mine wives.“

Grim solde sone al his corn,
700 shep wit wolle, neth wit horn,
hors and swin [and gate] wit
herd,

þe gees, þe hennes of þe yerd;
al he solde, þat outh douthe,
þat he evre selle moucte,
705 and al he to þe peni drou:
hise ship he greyþede wel inow,
he dede it tere, an ful wel pike,
þat it nedoutede sond ne krike;
perinne dide a ful god mast,

710 stronge kables, and ful fast,
ores god, an ful god seyl,
perinne wantede nouth a nayl,
pat evere he sholde perinne do:
hwan he havedet greyþed so,

715 Havelok þe yunge he dede perinne,
him and his wif, hise sones þrinne,

and hiise two doutres, þat faire wore,
and sone dede he leyn in an ore,
and drou him to þe heye se,
720 þere he mithi alperbest fle:
fro londe wornen he bote a mile,
newere nevere but ane hwile,
þat it nebigan a wind to rise
out of þe north, men calleth ‘bise’,
725 and drof hem intil Engelond,
þat al was siper in his hond,
his, þat Havelok was the name;
but or he havede michel shame,
michel sorwe and michel tene,
730 and þrie he gat it al bidene,
als ye shulen nou forthwar[d] here
yf that ye wilien perto here.

In Humber Grim bigan to lende,
in Lindeseye, rith at þe northende,
735 per sat is ship upon þe sond,
but Grim it drou up to þe lond.
And þere he made a litel cote,
to him and to hisse flote.

Bigan he þere forto erþe
740 a litel hus to maken of erþe.
So þat he wel þore were
of here herboru herborwed þere,
and forþat Grim þat place au[ch]te,
þe stede of Grim þe name lau[ch]te,
745 so þat [hit] Grimesbi calleth alle
þat peroffe speken alle,
and so shulen men callen it ay,
bituene pis and domesday.

XXVI. FRÜHLINGSLIED.

Nach Böddeker, Ae. Dichtungen des Ms. Harl. 2253 S. 164.

1. Lenten ys come wiþ love to
toune,
wiþ blosmen and wiþ briddes roune,
þat al þis blisse bryngþe.
Dayeseszes in þis dales,
notes suete of nyhtegales —
uch foul song singeþ.
Þe prestelcoc him preteþ oo:
away is huere wynterwo,
when woderove springeþ.

Þis foules singeþ ferly fele
and wlyteþ on huere wynterwele.
þat al þe wode ryngþe.

2. Þe rose rayleþ hire rode,
þe leves on þe lyhte wode
waxen al wiþ wille,
þe mone mandeþ hire bleo,
þe lilie is lossom to seo,
þe fenyl and þe fille.

Wowes þis wilde drakes,
miles murgeþ huere makes,
 ase strem þat strikeþ stille;
mody meneþ, so doh mo:
ichot, ycham on of þo,
 for love þat likes ille.

3. Þe mone mandeþ hire lyht,
so doþ þe semly sonne bryht,
 when briddes singeþ breme,

deawes donkeþ þe dounes,
deores wip huere derne rounes,
 domes forte deme.
Wormes woweþ under cloude,
wymmen waxeþ wounderprude,
 so wel hit wol hem seme:
3ef me shal wonte wille of on,
pis wunneweole y wole forgon
 ant wyht in wode be fleme.

XXVII. ALYSOUN.

Nach Böddeker, Ae. Dichtungen des Ms. Harl. 2253 S. 147.

1. Bytuene Mersh and Averil,
when spray biginneþ to springe,
þe lutel foul hap hire wyl
 on hyre lud to syng,
ich libbe in lovelonginge
 for semlokest of alle jinge,
he may me blisse bringe,
icham in hire baundoun.

An hendy hap ichabbe yhent,
ichot, from hevene it is me sent,
 from alle wymmen mi love is lent
and lyht on Alyson.

2. On heu hire her is fayr ynoh,
hire browe broune, hire eȝe blake,
wip lossum chere he on me loh,
 wip middel smal and wel ymake,
bote he me wolle to hire take,
forte buen hire owen make,
longe to lyven ichulle forsake
and feye fallen adon.

An hendy hap etc.

3. Nihtes when y wende and
wake,
forpi myn wonges waxeþ won,
levedi, al for pine sake
longinge is ylent me on.
In world nis non so wyter mon,
þat al hire bounte telle con,
hire swyre is whittore þen þe
 swon,
and feyrest may in toune.
An hendy etc.

4. Icham for wowyng al forwake,
wery so water in wore,
lest eny reve me my make,
ychabbe yȝyrned ȝore.
Betere is þolien whyle sore,
þen mournen evermore.
Geynest under gore,
herkne to my roun!
An hendy hap etc.

XXVIII. BLOW, NORTHERNE WYND!

Nach Böddeker, Ae. Dichtungen des Ms. Harl. 2253 S. 168.

Blow, northerne wynd,
sent þou me my suetyng!
Blow, norþerne wynd, blou, blou,
 blou!

1. Ichot a burde in boure bryht,
þat fully semly is on syht,
menskful maiden of myht,
 feir ant fre to fonde,
in al þis wurhliche won,
a burde of blod ant of bon,

neverzete y nuste non
Lussomore in londe. Blow etc.
2. Wip lokkes lefliche ant longe,
wip frount ant face, feir to fonde,
wip murþes monie mote heo monge,
 þat brid so breme in boure,
wip lossum eye, grete ant gode,
wip brownen blysfol under hode,
he, þat reste him on þe rode,
 þat leflich lyf honoure. Blou etc.

3. Hire lure lumes liht,
ase a launterne anyht.
Hire bleo blykyeþ so bryht;
so feyr heo is ant fyn.
A suetly suyre heo hap to holde,
wip armes, shuldre, ase mon wolde,
ant fyngres, feyre forte folde,
god wolde hue were myn!
4. Middel heo haþ menskful smal,
hire loveliche chere as cristal,
þeþes, legges, fet ant al
ywraht wes of þe beste.
A lussum ledy lasteles
pat sweting is ant ever wes,
a betere burde never nes
yheryed wip þe heste.
5. Heo is dereworþe in day,
graciouse, stout ant gay,
gentil, jolyf, so þe jay,
worlliche when heo wakeþ;
mayden murgest of mouþ
bi est, bi west, by north and souþ
þer nis fiþele ne crouþ,
þat such murþes makeþ.
6. Heo is coral of godnesse,
heo is rubie of ryhtfulnessse,
heo is cristal of clannessse
ant baner of bealte,
heo is lilie of largesse,
heo is parvenke of prouesse,
heo is solsecle of suetnesse
ant ledy of lealte.

7. To love þat leflich is in londe,
y tolde him, as ych understande,
hou þis hende hap hent in honde
on huerte, þat myn wes;
ant hire knylites me han so soght,
sykyng, sorewyng ant þoht,
þo þre me han in bale broht,
aȝeyn þe poer of pees.

8. To love y putte pleyntes mo,
hou sykyng me haþ siwed so
ant eke þoht me þrat to slo
wip maistry, ȝef he myhte;
ant serewe sore in balful bende,
pat he wolde for þis hende
me lede to my lyves ende
unlahfulliche in lyhte.

9. Hirelove me lustnedech word
ant beh him to me over bord
ant bed me hente þat hord
of myne huerte hele
ant bisecheþ pat swete ant swote,
er þen þou falle, ase fen of fote,
that heo wip þe wolle of bote
dereworþliche dele.

10. For hire love y carke ant care,
for hire love y droupne ant dare,
for hire love my blisse is bare
ant al ich waxe won,
for hire love in slep y slake,
for hire love al nyht ich wake,
for hire love mournyng y make,
more þen eny mon.

XXIX. A LUTEL SOTH SERMUN.

Cotton MS. Caligula A IX, Blatt 248, bei Morris OE Misc. 186, wo zugleich Abdruck nach Jesus Coll. Ms. 29 fol. 258 (danach V. 71/72, die in Caligula A IX fehlen).

Herknied alle gode men
and stille sittep adun,
and ich eou wule tellen
a lutel sermun.¹
5 Wel we witen alle,
þag ich eou noȝt netelle,
hu Adam ure vormefader
adun vel into helle.

Schomeliche he vorles
10 þe blisse, þat he hedde,
to zivernesse and prude
none neode he nedde.
He nom þen appell of þe tre,
þat him forbode was;
15 so reusful dede idon
never non nas.

¹ MS. sermum.

He made him into helle falle
and after him his children alle.
Per he was, fort ure drihte
20 hine bohte mid his mihte:
he hine alesede mid his blode,
pat he sc[h]edde upon þe rode.
To deþe he ȝef him for us alle,
þo we weren so stronge atfalle.
25 Alle bacbiteres
wendet to helle,
robberes and reveres
and þe monquelle,
lechurs and horlinges
30 þider sculen wende,
and þer heo sculen wunien
evere buten ende.
Alle þeos false chepmen,
þe feond heom wule habbe,
35 bachares and brueres,
for alle men heo gabbe.
Loȝe heo holdet hore galun,
mid berme heo hine fullep,
and ever of þe purse
40 pat selver heo tulleþ.
Boȝe heo makeþ feble
heore bred and heore ale:
habben heo pat selver,
netellet heo never tale.
45 Godemen, for godes luve
bileveþ suche sunne!
For atten ende hit binimeþ
heveriche wunne.
Alle prestes wifes,
50 ich wot heo beþ forlore.
Pes persones, ich wene,
nebeþ heo noȝt forbore.
Ne þeos prude ȝungemen,
þat luvieþ Maleken,
55 and þeos prude maidenes,
þat luvieþ Janekin!
At chirche and at cheping,
hwanne heo togadere come,

heo runeþ togaderes
60 and spekeþ of derne lufe.
Hwenne heo to chirche comeþ
to þe haliday,
everuch wile his leof iseon,
per ȝef¹ he may.
65 Heo biholdeþ Wadekin
mid swipe gled eye:
atom his hire paternoster
biloken in hire teye;
masses and matines
70 nekeþ heo nouht,
for Wilekyn and Watekyn
beop in hire pouht.
Robin wule Gilot
leden to þen ale
75 and sitten þer togaderes
and tellen heore tale.
He mai quiten hire ale
and soþen do þat gome;
an eve to go mid him
80 neþu[n]chet hire no schome.
Hire sire and hire dame
preteþ hire to bete:
nule heo forgo Robin
for al heore prete.
85 Ever heo wile hire schere,
necom hire nomon neh,
fortþat hire wombe
up arise an heh.
Godemen, for godes luve
90 bileveþ eoure sunne,
for aten ende hit binimeþ
heveriche wunne.
Bidde we seinte Marie
for hire milde mode,
95 for þe teres, þat heo wep,
for hire sone blode:
also wis, so he god his,
for hire erndinge
to þe blisse of hevene
100 he us alle bringe. AMEN.

¹ MS. ȝef.

XXX. THE CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER.

*Edited by William Aldis Wright, London 1887, I ff.
Cotton Ms. Caligula A XI fol. 3.*

(In Fußnoten sind in einigen Fällen, in denen es zum Verständnis wünschenswert sein könnte,
die betreffenden Lesarten der anderen Hss. gegeben)

Engelond his a wel god lond, ich wene ech londe best,
iset in þe on ende of þe worlde as al in þe west,
þe see geþ him al aboute, he stand as in an yle,
of fon hii dorre þe lasse doute, bote hit be þorȝ gyle
5 of folc of þe sulve lond, as me haþ iseye ȝwile.
Fram souþe to norþ he is long eizte hondred mile
and tuo hundred mile brod fram est to west to wende
amidde þe lond, as hit be, and noȝt as bi þe on ende.
Plente me may in Engelond of alle gode ise,
10 bote volc hit vorgulte oper ȝeres þe worse be;
vor Engelonde is vol inoȝ of frut and ek of tren,
of wodes and of parkes þat joye hit is to sen,
of foweles and of bestes, of wilde and tame also,
of salt fichz and eke verss, of vaire rivers þerto,
15 of wellen swete and colde inouȝ, of lesen and of mede,
of selver, or and of gold, of tyn and ek of lede,
of stel, of yre and of bras, of god corn gret won,
of wit and of wolle god, betere nemay be non.
Wateres he haþ ek inouȝ, ac atvore alle opere þre
20 out of þe lond into þe se, armes as þei it be,
ȝwarebi þe ssipes mowe come fram þe se and wende
and bringe alonde god inoȝ aboute in eche ende:
Severne and Temese, Homber is þet priddie,
and þanne is, as ȝwo seip, þat pur lond amidde.
25 Homber bringz bi norþe muche god and wide,
Severne bi westsouþ, Temese bi þe estside,
so þat of god inoȝ, þat in oper londes his,
þerbi comeþ to Engelond, þat non defaute nis.
Yles þer beþ mani on aboute Engelonde,
30 ac þer beþ atvore alle opere þre, ich understande.
Þe yle of Man, þat me cluþþ, bituene us and Irelonde,
and þe gret yle of Orkeneye bizonde Scotlonde,
þe priddie is toward Normandie, þe yle of Wiȝt bi souþe,
þre þe beste yles þese beþ and mest couþe.
35 Þe werste loverdes and maistres, þat in Engelond were,
þe chef tounes hii lete in Engelonde arere,
Londonne and Everwik, Lincolne and Leicestre,
Golchestre and Kanterbury, Bristowe and Wircestre,
Chichestre and Granfebrugge and þanne Cirencestre,
40 Derccestre and Winchestre and supþe Gloucestre

and oper grete tounes, þat were þo in Wales:
 þis was, þo in Engelond Brutons were iwis.
 Engelond haþ ibe inome and iwerred ilome
 verst þoruȝ grete loverdes, þe emperours of Rome,
 45 þat wroȝte and wonne Engelond and þat lond nome,
 supþe þorȝ Picars and Scottes, þat to Engelond come,
 þat werrede and destruede, ac al clene newonne it noȝt,
 supþe þorȝ Engliss and Saxons, þat hider were ibroȝt
 þorȝ Brutons forto helpe hem and supþe hom overcome,
 50 þe Brutons þat hom heder broȝte, and þat lond hom binome.
 Supþe haþ Engelond ibe iwerred ilome
 of þe folc of Denemarch, þat nebeþ noȝt ȝut isome,
 þat ofte wonne Engelond and helde it bi maistrie;
 þe vifþe time ȝwan Engelond þat folc of Normandie,
 55 þat among us wonieþ ȝut and ssulleþ everemo,
 we ssulleþ herafter in þise poc telle of al þis wo.
 Brutons was þe verste folc, þat to Engelonde com,
 voure kinges hii made þo in þis kinedom,
 þe king of Westsex and of Kent and of Norþhomber þe pridde
 60 and þe kyng of þe March, þat was here amidde.
 Pe Saxons and þe Englisse, þo hii hadde al an honde,
 vive and pritti ssiren hii made in Engelonde:
 Souþsex and Sopereye, Kent and Estsex,
 Barcessire and Hamplessire and þanne Middelsex,
 65 Dorsete and Wilteshire and Somersete also,
 Devenessire and Cornewaille and Gloucestre perto,
 Sropssire and Wurcestressire and also Hereford,
 Chestressire and Warewikssire, Derbi and Stafford,
 Lincolne and Hontindone and also Bedeford,
 70 Bokingham and Norþhamtone and of Oxenford,
 Norfolk and Souþfolk and Grantebrugge also,
 Hertford and Leicestre and Notingham perto,
 Everwik and Cardoyl and Norþhomberlond.
 Pes ssiren wiþoute Walis beþ alle in Engelond.
 75 Seuentene bisopriches in Engelond beþ also:
 Cardoyl and Duram and Everwik perto,
 of Ely and of Kanterburi, of Norþwikk and of Roucestre,
 of Londone and of Salesbury, of Chichestre, of Wincestre,
 of Lincolne and of Chestre and ek of Wrcestre,
 80 of Hereford and of Baje and also of Eccestre.
 Panne beþ þer in Walis þre wiþoute mor:
 Sein-David and Landaf and supþe Bangor.
 Of Everwik and Kanterbury beþ erchebissopes tuo,
 Duram beþ and Cardoyl under Everwik ido,
 85 and alle þe opere of Engelond and also of Walis
 under þe erchebissop beþ of Kanterbury iwis.

þe Saxons þo in her poer, þo hii were so rive,
 seve kynges made in Engelond and supþe bote vive:
 þe king of Norþomberlond and of Estangle also,
 90 of Kent and of Westsex and of þe March perto;
 þe kyng of þe March þulke time hadde wel þe beste
 muchedel of Engelond, þe on half al bi weste:
 Wircestressire and Warewik and also of Gloucestre,
 þat neiȝ is al o bissopriche, þe bissopes of Wrcestre;
 95 he hadde ek perto Chestressire and Derbissire also
 and Staffordssire þat beþ alle in o bissopriche ido,
 þe bissopriche of Chastre, and ȝut he hadde perto
 Scropssire som and alvendel of Warewikssire also;
 þis king hadde ek Herefordssire, þat o bissopriche is,
 100 ac Ssropssire zeldþ halvendel to þulke bissopriche iwis,
 and som of Gloucestressire and of Warewikssire also.
 ȝut hadde þe kyng of þe March wel more lond perto:
 Norhamtessire and Bokingham and þe ssire of Oxenford,
 Leicestressire and Lincolne and þe ssire of Hertford,
 105 þat is al o bissopriche, þat of Lincolne is,
 þat ȝwile was at Dercestre biside Oxenford iwis;
 ȝut hadde þe king of þe March Notinghamssire perto
 in þe bissopriche of Everwik, ac þo nas hit noȝt so,
 and al Walis ȝut perto, þat a gret lond is,
 110 al þis was ȝwile icluded þe March of Walis,
 vor þe lond bituene Homber and þe water of Temese iwis,
 ich wene, in þe bissopriche of Lincolne hit is.
 And þe bissopriche of Lincolne and bi weste al þat lond
 þe king wule of þe March adde al in his hond.
 115 Pe king of Westsex adde þo al Wiltessire iwis
 and Dorsete and Barcessire, þat a bissopriche his.
 Pe bissoprich of Salesburi and al Souþsex perto,
 þe Welde and al þe bissopriche of Chichestre also
 and Souþhamtessire and Souþereye, þat on bissopriche is,
 120 þe bissopriche of Winchestre, þat ȝut is þere iwis,
 and Somersete þat to Welles þulke time drouȝ,
 and nou it is þe bissopriche of Baþe, ȝe wteþ wel inoȝ,
 ȝut adde þe king of Westsex al Devenessire iwis
 and Cornewaille þat in þe bissopriche of Eccestre is:
 125 pe king of Kent was þo loverd of al þe lond of Kent,
 þat were tuo bissopriches and ȝut nis hit noȝt iuent:
 þe bissopriche of Kanterbury, þat of Engelond is hext,
 and þe bissopriche of Roucestre, þat in þe westside is next.
 Pe king of Estangle king was of Norþfolk,
 130 þe bissopriche of Norþwik and also of Souþfolk
 and þe bissopriche of Ely, þat þe yle of Ely is,
 and of Grantebruggessire, þat perto valþ iwis.
 Pe kyng of Norþomberlond was king, ich understande,
 of al þe lond biȝonde Homber anou into Scotlond.

135 Alle pes kinges were þo, ac bote on nou þer nis,
vor þe king of Westsex alle þe opere wan iwis
and was suppe alone kyng, as oure kyng nou is,
herafter in pis boce me ssal ihere al pis.

In þe contrey of Kanterbury mest plente of fiss is,
140 and mest chas aboute Salesbury of wilde bestes iwis,
at Londone ssipes mest and win at Winchestre,
at Herevorde ssep and orf and frut at Wircestre,
and [s]lope aboute Coventre and ire at Gloucestre,
metal as led and tyn in þe contreie of Eccestre,

145 Everwik of fairest wode, Lincolne of feirest men,
Grantebrigge and Hontendone mest plente of dep ven,
Ely of fairest place, of fairest siȝt Roucestre.

Evene est aien France stont pe contrei of Cicestre,
Norwich aien Denemarch, Chestre aȝen Irlonde,
150 Duram aȝen Norþwey, as ich understande.

Pre wondres beþ in Engelond, none more i not:
pat water of Baje is þat on, þat evere is iliche hot
and verss and newe and evere springeþ, nebe þe chele so gret;
swiche bapes per beþ fale in clos and in þe stret;

155 Upe þe plein of Salesbury þat oper wonder is,
pat Stonheng is icluded, non more wonder nis:
Evene upriȝt and suiþe heiȝ, þat wonder hit is to se,
þe stones stoundeþ þere so grete, none more nemowe be,
and opere liggeþ heie above, þat man may be of aferd,
160 pat eche man wondry may, hou hii were ferst arered.

Vor noþer gyn ne mannes strengþe, it þencheþ, nemay it do,
telle me ssal herafterward of þ[es] wondres boþe tuo
and hou hii were verst imaked. Pat oper wonder is
upe þe hul of þe Pek, þe wind þere iwis

165 up of þe erþe ofte comp, of holes þei hit were,
and blouþ up of þulke holes, so þat it wolde arere
and bere up grete cloþes, ȝif hii were þer nei,
and bloue hom here and þere up in þe luft an hei.

Veire weies mani on þer beþ in Engelonde;
170 ac vroure mest of alle þer beþ, ich understande,

þoru þe olde kinges imad, ȝwarþorȝ me mai wende
fram þe on ende of Engelond vorþ to þe oper ende,
fram þe souþ tilþ to þe norþ Erningestret,
and fram est to þe west Ykenildestret,

175 fram Dovere into Chestre tilleþ Watelingestret,
fram soupest to þe norþwest and þat is somdel gret.
Þe verþe is mest of alle, þat tilleþ fram Totenas,
fram þe on ende of Cornewaille anon to Cattenas,

fram souþwest to þe norþest to Engelondes ende,

180 Fos me cluþeþ þilke wei, þat bi mani a god toun dep wende.

163 þat oper] þe pridde, The þrydde.

So clene lond is Engelond and so cler wiþouten hore,
 þe veireste men in þe world perinne beþ ibore,
 so clene and vair and pur ȝwit among opere men hii beþ,
 þat me knoweþ hem in eche lond bi siȝte þar me hem seþ.
 185 So clene is also þat lond and mannes blod so pur,
 þat þe gret evel necomeþ naȝt þer, þat me cluceþ þat holi fur,
 þat vorfreteþ menne limes, riȝt as it were ibrend,
 ac men of France in þulke uvel sone me sucþ amende,
 ȝif hii beþ ibroȝt into Engelond, ȝwareþorȝ me may iwite,
 190 þat Engelond is londe best, as hit is iwright.

XXXI. SIR TRISTREM.

Auchinleck Hdschrift (Edinburgh) Str. CLI—CLXXV (V. 1651—1925)
 = *Kölbing p. 46—53.*

CLL.

Ysonde briȝt of hewe
 is fer out in þe se.
A winde oȝain hem blewe,
 þat sail no miȝt per be.
 5 So rewe þe kniȝtes trewe,
 Tristrem, so rewe he,
 ever as þai com newe,
 he on oȝain hem þre,
 gret swink.
 10 Swete Ysonde, þe fre,
 asked Bringwain a drink.

CLII.

Þe coupe was richeli wrouȝt,
 of gold it was, the pin;
 in al þe warld nas nouȝt
 15 swiche drink, as þer was in.
 Brengwain was wrong biþouȝt,
 to þat drink sche gan win
 and swete Ysonde it bitauȝt;
 sche bad Tristrem begin,
 20 to say.

Her love miȝt noman tuin
 til her endingday.

CLIII.

An hounde þer was biside,
 þat was ycleped Hodain;
 25 þe coupe he licked þat tide,

þo doun it sett Bringwain;
 þai loved al in lide
 and þerof were þai fain:
 togider þai gun abide
 30 in joie and ek in pain
 for pouȝt:
 in ivel time, to sain,
 þe drink was ywrouȝt!

CLIV.

Tristrem in schip lay
 35 wiþ Ysonde ich niȝt,
 play miri he may
 wiþ þat worþli wiȝt
 in boure niȝt and day.
 Al blipe was þe kniȝt.
 40 he miȝt wiþ hir play:
 þat wist Brengwain, þe briȝt,
 as þo:
 þai loved wiþ al her miȝt,
 and Hodain dede al so.

CLV.

45 Tuai wikes in þe strand
 no seyl þai no drewe;
 into Ingland
 a winde to wille hem blewe.
 Pe king on hunting þai fand;
 50 a knave, þat he knewe,
 he made him kniȝt wiþ hand

for his tidinges newe,
gan bring.
Ysonde briȝt of hewe
55 þer spoused Mark, þe king.

CLVI.

He spoused hir wip his ring;
of fest no speke y nouȝt.
Brengwain, wipouten lesing,
dede as hye had pouȝt;
60 sche tok þat lovedrink,
þat in Yrlond was bouȝt.
For Ysonde to þe king
Brengwain to bed was brouȝt
þat tide:
65 Mark his wille wrouȝt
on bed Brengwain bisiðe.

CLVII.

When Mark had tint his swink,
Ysonde to bed ȝede;
of Yrlond hye asked drink,
70 þe coupe sche gan hir bede,
bisiðe hir sche lete it sink,
þerof hadde sche no nede,
of non maner þing,
oȝain Tristrem, in lede,
75 as þo:
no miȝt no clerk it rede,
þe love bituen hem to.

CLVIII.

Pai wende have joie anouȝt:
certes, it nas nouȝt so!
80 Her wening was al wouȝt,
untroweand til hem to;
aiper in langour drouȝt,
and token rede to go;
and seþþen Ysonde louȝt,
85 when Tristrem was in wo,
wip wille.
Now þenkeþ Ysonde to slo
Brengwain and hir to spille.

CLIX.

Sche pouȝt: „Y may be wrop:
90 sche lay first bi þe king,
for y bihiȝt hir cloþ.

gold and riche wedding;
Tristrem and y baþe
beþ schent for our playing;
95 better is, þat we raþe
hir o live bring
al stille;
þan doute we for noþing,
þat we nemay han our wille.“

CLX.

100 Pe quen bad her bisiðe
to werkemen on a day;
sche told hem at þat tide,
what was her wille to say:
„ȝe moten slen and hide
105 Bringwain, þat miri may!“
Sche seyd: „ȝe schal abide,
riche to ben ay
in lede:
no lete ȝe for no pay,
110 þat ȝe no do þat dede!“

CLXI.

Into a grisly clouȝt
pai and þat maiden ȝode;
þat on his swerd outdrouȝt,
þat oper bihindre hir stode.
115 Sche crid merci anouȝt
and seyd: „For Cristes rode!
What have y don wouȝt,
whi wille ȝe spille mi blode?“
„Nouȝt lain:
120 Ysonde, þe levedi gode,
haþ hot, þou schalt be slain!“

CLXII.

Brengwain dernly
bad hem say þe quen:
„Greteþ wele mi levedy,
125 þat ai trewe haþ ben!
Smockes hadde sche and y,
and hir was solwy to sen,
bi Mark þo hye schuld ly;
y lent hir min al clen
as þare:
oȝain hir, wele y wen,
no dede y never mare!“

CLXIII.

Pai nold hir nouȝt slo,
bot went oȝain to þe quen;
135 Ysonde asked hem to:
„What seyd hye ȝou bituen?“
„Hye bad ous say ȝou so:
ȝour smock was solwy to sen,
bi Mark þo ȝe schuld ly;
140 y lent hir min al clene
þat day.“
Þo asked Ysonde, þe ken:
„Whare is þat trewe may?“

CLXIV.

Þo seyd Ysonde wip mode:
145 „Mi maiden ȝe han slain!“
Sche swore bi godes rode,
pai schuld ben hong and drain;
sche bede hem ȝiftes gode,
to fechen hir ogain.
150 Pai fetten hir, þer sche stode;
þo was Ysonde ful fain,
to say;
so trewe sche fond Brengwain,
þat sche loved hir wele ay.

CLXV.

Made was þe sauȝtening
and alle forȝeve bidene.
Tristrem wipouten lesing
played wip þe quen.
Fram Irlond to þe king
160 an harpour com bituen;
an harp he gan forþbring,
swiche no hadde þai never sen
wip siȝt;
himself, wipouten wen,
165 bar it day and niȝt.

CLXVI.

Ysonde he loved in are,
he þat þe harp brouȝt;
about his hals he it bare,
richelich it was vrouȝt;
170 he hidde it evermare,
out no com it nouȝt.
„Pine harp whi wiltow spare,
ȝif þou þerof can ouȝt,

of gle?“

175 „Out no comeþ it nouȝt
wipouten ȝiftes fro!“

CLXVII.

Mark seyd: „Lat me se,
harpi hou þou can,
and what þou askest me,
180 ȝive y schal þe þan!“
„Bleþely!“ seyd he;
a miri lay he bigan.
„Sir king of ȝiftes fre,
herwiþ Ysonde y wan
185 bidene:

y prove þe for fals man,
or y schal have þi quen!“

CLXVIII.

Mark to [con]seyl ȝede
and asked rede of þo to:
190 „Lesen y mot mi manhed
or ȝeld Ysonde me fro!“
Mark was ful of drede,
Ysonde lete he go.
Tristrem in þat nede
195 at wode was, dere to slo,
þat day;
Tristrem com riȝt þo,
as Ysonde was oway.

CLXIX.

Þo was Tristrem in ten
200 and chidde wip þe king:
„ȝifstow glewemen þi quen?
Hastow no noper þing?“
His rote, wipouten wen,
he rauȝt bi þe ring;
205 þo folwed Tristrem, þe ken,
to schip þer þai hir bring
so bliþe:
Tristrem bigan to sing
and Ysonde bigan to liþe.

CLXX.

210 Swiche song he gan sing,
þat hir was swiþe wo:
her com swiche lovelonging,
hir hert brast neiȝe ato.

Perl to hir gan spring
 215 wip kniȝtes mani mo
 and seyd: „Mi swete þing,
 whi farestow so,
 y pray?“
 Ysonde to lond most go,
 220 er sche went oway.

CLXXI.

„Wipin a stounde of þe day
 y schal ben hole and sounde:
 ich here a menstrel, to say,
 of Tristrem he haþ a soun!“
 225 Perl seyd: „Dapet him ay,
 of Tristrem ȝif þis stounde!
 Pat minstrel for his lay
 schal have an hundred pounde
 of me,
 230 ȝif he wil wip ous founde,
 lef, for þou lovest his gle!“

CLXXII.

His gle al forto here,
 þe levedi was sett on land,
 to play bi þe rivere,
 235 perl ladde hir bi hand;
 Tristrem, trewe fere,
 mirie notes he fand
 opon his rote of yvere,
 as þai were on þe strand;
 240 þat stounde
 purch þat semly sand
 Ysonde was hole and sounde.

CLXXIII.

Hole sche was and sounde
 purch vertu of his gle;

XXXII. ADAM DAVY'S FIVE DREAMS ABOUT EDWARD II.

Laud MS. 622 Misc. Bl. 26, nach Furnivall EETS 69, S. 11ff.

To oure lorde Jhesu Crist in
 hevene
 ich today shewe myne swevene,
 þat ich mette in one niȝth,
 of a kniȝth of mychel miȝth:
 5 his name is ihote sir Edward pe
 kyng,

245 forþi þerl, þat stounde
 glad a man was he;
 of penis to hundred pounde
 he ȝaf Tristrem, þe fre;
 to schip þan gun þai founde,
 250 in Yrlond wald þai be
 ful fain;
 þerl and kniȝtes þre
 wip Ysonde and Bringwain.

CLXXIV.

Tristrem tok his stede
 255 and lepe þeron to ride;
 þe quen bad him her lede
 to schip him biside;
 Tristrem dede, as hye bede,
 in wode he gan hir hide.
 260 To þerl he seyd: „In þat nede
 þou hast ytent ȝi pride,
 þou dote!
 Wip þine harp þou wonne hir þat
 tide,
 þou tint hir wip mi rote!“

CLXXV.

265 Tristrem wip Ysonde rade
 into þe wode oway.
 A loghe þai founden made,
 was ful of gamen and play;
 her blis was ful brade,
 270 and joieful was þat may.
 Sevenniȝt þai pare abad
 and seppen to court com þai:
 „Sir king“,
 Tristrem gan to say,
 275 „ȝif minstrels oper þing!“

Prince of Wales, Engelonde þe faire
 þing.
 Me mette, þat he was armed wel
 boþe wip yrne and wip stel;
 and on his helme, þat was of stel,
 10 a coroune of gold bicom hym
 wel.

Bifore the shryne of saint Edward
he stood
myd glad chere, and mylde of mood,
mid two kniȝttes armed on eiper
side,
pat he nemȝth pennes goo ne ride.

15 Hetilich hij leiden hym upon,
als hij miȝtten myd swerd don.
He stood pere wel swipe stille
and poled altogedres her wille;
no strook nezaf he aȝeinward

20 to þirk, pat hym weren wiþerward.
Wounde newas pere blody non
of al, pat hym pere was don.
After pat me þouȝth onon,
as þe tweie kniȝttes weren gon,

25 in eiper ere of oure kyng
pere spronge out a wel fare þing:
hij wexen out so briȝth so glem,
pat shyneþ of þe sonnebem;
of divers coloures hij weren,

30 þat comen out of boþe his eren,
fourre bendes alle by rewe on
eiper ere
of divers colours red and white
als hij were;

als fer as me þouȝth ich miȝth see,
hij spredden fer and wyde in þe
cuntry.

35 Forsope me mette þis ilk swevene —
ich take to witnesse god of hevene —
þe wedenysday bifore þe decolla-
cioun of saint Jon,
it is more þan twelve moneþ gon.
God me graunte so heveneblis,

40 as me mette þis swevene as it is.
Now god, pat is hevenekyng,
to mychel joye tourne þis metyng.—
Anoþer swevene me mett on a
tiwesniȝth
bifore the fest of alle halewen of
þat ilk kniȝth;

45 his name is nempned herebefore;
blissed be þe tym, þat he was bore!
For we shullen þe day see,
emperour ychosen he worþe of
cristiente.
God us graunte þat ilk bone,

50 þat þirk tydyng here we sone
of sir Edward, oure derworþ kyng,
ich mette of hym anoþere fair
metyng:
to oure lord of hevene ich telle þis,
pat my swevene tourne to mychel
blis.

55 Me þouȝth, he rood upon an asse —
and pat ich take god to witnesse! —
ywonden he was in a mantel gray;
toward Rome he nom his way;
upon his hevede sat an gray hure;

60 it semed hym wel a mesure:
he rood wiþouten hose and sho —
his wone was nouȝth so forto do! —
his shankes semeden al bloodrede.
Myne herte weþ for grete drede.

65 Als a pilgryme he rood to Rome
and þider he com wel swipe sone. —
Pe þrid swevene me mett a niȝth
riȝth of pat derworþe kniȝth;
þe wedenysday a niȝth it was

70 next þe day of saint Lucie bifore
cristenmesse.
Ich shewe þis god of hevene:
to mychel joye he tourne my
swevene!
Me þouȝth, pat ich was at Rome,
and þider ich com swipe sone.

75 Pe pope and sir Edward oure kyng
boþe hij hadde a newe dubbyng;
hure gray was her cloþing,
of oþere cloþes seiȝ ich noþing.
Pe pope zede bifore, mytred wel
faire iwys;

80 þe kyng Edward com corouned myd
gret blis;
þat bitokneþ, he shal be
emperour in cristianete:
Jhesus Crist, ful of grace,
graunte oure kyng in every place

85 maistrie of his wiþerwynes,
and of alle wicked Sarasynes! —
Me met a swevene on worþingniȝth
of þat ilche derworþe kniȝth;
god ich it shewe and to witnesse take,

90 and so shilde me fro synne and sake!
Into an chapel ich com of oure lefdy;

Jhesus Crist, hire leve son, stood
by;
on rode he was, an lovelich 125 man,
als pilk pat on rode was don.
95 He unneiled his honden two
and seide, wiþ þe kniȝth he wolde
go:
„Maiden and moder and mylde 130 quene,
ich mote my kniȝth today sene.
Leve moder, ȝive me leve,
100 for ich nemay no lenger bileyve;
ich mote conveye þat ilk kniȝth,
þat us haþ served day and niȝth:
in pilerinage he wil gon,
to bien awreke of oure fon.“

105 „Leve son, ȝoure wille so mote it 135 be;
for þe kniȝth boþe day and niȝth
haþ served me
boþe at oure wille wel faire iwys,
perfore he haþ served heveneriche
blis.“
God þat is in hevene so briȝth,
110 be wiþ oure kyng boþe day and
niȝth!
Amen, Amen, so mote it be!
Perto biddeþ a paternoster and an
ave. —
Adam, þe marchal, of Stretford-
atte-Bowe —
wel swiþe wide his name is
yknowe —

115 he hymself mette pis metyng —
to witnesse he takeþ Jhesu hevene-
kyng,
on wedenysday in clene leinte
a voice me bede, i neshulde nouȝth
feinte;
of þe swevenes, þat her ben write,
120 i shulde swiþe don my lorde kyng
to wite.
Ich ansuerde, þat i nemiȝth for
derk gon.
Þe vois me bad goo, for liȝth
neshuld ich faile non,
and þat i neshulde lette for noþing,

þat ich shulde shewe þe kyng my
metyng.
Forþ ich went swiþe onon;
estward, as me þouȝth, ich miȝth
gon:
þe liȝth of hevene me com to,
as ich in my waye shulde go.
„Lorde, my body ich zelde þee to,
what ȝoure wille is wiþ me to do.
Ich take to witnesse god of he-
vene,
þat soþlich ich mette pis ilche
swevene!
I nerecche, what ȝee myd my
body do,
als wisselich Jhesus of hevene my
soule undergo.“ —

þe þursday next þe beryng of
oure lefdy,
me þouȝth an aungel com sir Ed-
ward by:
þe aungel bitook sir Edward on
honde;
al bledyng þe foure forper clawes
so were of þe lombe.
At Caunterbiry bifore þe heiȝe
autere þe kyng stood,
140ycloped al in rede murre he was
of þat blee red as blood.
God, þat was on godefriday don
on þe rode,
so turne my swevene niȝth and day
to mychel gode!
Tweye poýntz þere ben, þat ben
unshewed,
for me neworþe to clerk ne lewed
145bot to sir Edward oure kyng,
hym wil ich shewe pilk metyng.
Ich telle ȝou forsoþe wiþouten les,
als god of hevene maide Marie to
moder ches:
þe aungel com to me (Adam Davy)
and sede:
„Bot þou, Adam, shewe pis, þee
worþe wel yvel mede!“

Perfore, my lorde sir Edward þe
kyng,
i shewe ȝou pis ilk metyng,

as þe aungel it shewed me in a visiouн.

Bot þis tokenyng bifalle, so doop me into prisoun!

155 Lorde, my body is to ȝoure wille;
þeis ȝee willeþ me þefore spille,
ich it wil take in polemodenesse,
als god graunte us hevne blisse;

and lete us nevere þerof mysse,
160 þat we nemoten þider wende in
clennesse!

Amen! amen! so mote it be!
and lete us nevere to opere waye
tee!

Whoso wil speke myd me, Adam
þe marchal,
in Stretforþ-e-Bowe he is yknowe
and overe al.

165 Ich neshewe nouȝth þis forto have
mede
bot for god almiȝties drede; for it
is soþ!

XXXIII. NORTHUMBR. REIMPSALTER.

*Londoner Hdschft. Cott. Vespas. D VII nach Horstman 1896 Yorkshire
Writers II 136 ff.*

VII.

Laverd mi god, sauf me, i hoped
in þe,

fra al me fflyhand and lese me,
leswhenne reve als lioune
saule myne, to bring it doune,

5 while nane es, þat bie sal,
ne whilke saufe þat mas withal.

Laverd mi god, yife i dide þis,
yife wikednesse in mi hende is,
ife i yelde yeldand me iveaule, i
falle

10 gilti unnait fra mi faes alle.
Fylegh saule mine þe faa,

grypes and fortredes swa
in erthe my life, mi blisse with wa
in duste ledes, þar þai come fra.

15 Uprise, laverd, in wreth pine
and upheve in endes ofe faes
myne.

And rise, laverd, in bode pou
sente to be,
and kirke ofe folke sal umgife þe;

and for þat torne upe in heghte.
20 Laverd demes folke righte.

Deme me, laverd, aftir my right-
wisenes
and after over me myn underand-
nes.

Endede nith ofe sinful be,
and right sal tou rightwise to þe,

25 ransakand pair hertes clene
and þair neres, gode, bidene.

Mi rightwis helpe fra laverd in
querte,

þat saufe makes right ofe herte.
God rightwise demer, stalworth
and tholand;

30 nou wrethes be al dais in land?
Bot ye be torned, his swerde schakes
he righte,
he bente his bough and graiped ite,
and in it grayped he lomes of dede,
his arwes he made to brennand
rede.

35 Bihald, he kyneld unrightwisnesse,
onfangen sorwe and bare wicked-
nesse.

Pe slough he opened and it grove he,
and in dyke he felle, þat he made
to be.

His sorwe torne in his heved withalle
40 and his wiknes in his scalp doune-
falle.

I sal schrive to laverd aftir his
rightwisnes
and salme to name ofe laverd
heghistes.

VIII.

Laverd, oure laverd, hou selkouth is
name pine in alle land þis!

- For upehoven es pi mykelhede
over hevens pat ere brade.
5 Ofe mouth ofe childer and soukand
made pou lofe in ilka land
for pi faes; pat pou fordo
pe faa, pe wreker him unto.
For i sal se piine hevenes hegh,
10 and werkes of piine fingres sleigh,
pe mone and sternes mani ma,
pat pou grounded to be swa.
What is man, pat pou mines ofe
him?
Or sone ofe man, for pou sekes
him?
- 15 Pou liteled him a litel wight
lesse fra piine aungeles bright;
with blisse and menske pou crouned
him yet,
and over werkes of pi hend him set.
Pou underlaide alle pinges
20 under his fete pat ought forth-
bringes,
neete and schepe bathe forto welde,
inover and beestes of pe felde,
fogheles ofe heven and fissches ofe se,
pat forthgone stihes ofe pe se.
25 Laverd, our laverd, hou selkouth is
name piine in alle land pis!

XXXIV. LAURENCE MINOT.

*Überliefert in der Londoner Hdschft. (Brit. Mus.) Cotton Galba E IX, herausgeg.
von Jos. Hall, Oxford 1897 und von W. Scholle, Straßburg 1884.*

I. *Lithes and i sall tell ȝow tyll pe bataile of Halidonhyll.*

1. Trew king, pat sittes in trone,
unto pe i tell my tale,
and unto pe i bid a bone,
for pou ert bute of all my bale.
Als pou made midelerd and pe mone,
and bestes and fowles grete and
smale,
unto me send pi socore sone,
and dresce my dedes in pis dale.

2. In pis dale i droupe and dare
for dern dedes, pat done me dere.
Of Ingland had my hert grete care,
when Edward founded first to were.
Pe Franchemen war frek to fare
ogaines him, with scheld and spere;
pai turned ogayn with sides sare,
and al paire pomp noght worth a
pere.

3. A pere of prise es more sumtyde
þan al pe boste of Normondye.
Pai sent paire schippes on ilka side,
with flesch and wine and whete and
rye.
With hert and hand, es noght at
hide,
forto help Scotland gan pai hye.

4. For all paire fare pai durst noght
fight,
for dedesint had pai slike dout;
of Scotland had pai never sight,
aywhils pai war of wordes stout.
Pai wald have mend þam at paire
micht,
and besy war pai pareabout.
Now God help Edward in his right,
Amen, and all his redy rowt!

5. His redy rout mot Jhesu spede,
and save þam both by night and day;
pat lord of hebyn mot Edward lede
and maintene him, als he wele may.
Pe Scottes now all wide will sprede,
for pai have failed of paire pray.
Now er pai dareand all for drede,
pat war bifore so stout and gay.

6. Gai pai war and wele pai thought
on pe erle Morre and oþer ma;
pai said, it suld ful dere be boght,
pe land, pat pai war flemid fra;
Philip Valays wordes wrought,
and said he suld paire enmys sla.
Bot all paire wordes was for noght,
pai mun be met if pai war ma.

7. Ma manasinges ȝit have þai
maked,
mawgre mot þai have to mede!
And many nightes als have þai
waked,
to dere all Ingland with þaire dede.
Bot, loved be God! þe pride es slaked
of þam, þat war so stout on stede,
and sum of þam es levid all naked
noght fer fro Berwik opon Twede.

8. A litell fro þat forsaid toune,
Halydonhill þat es þe name,
þare was crakked many a crowne
of wild Scottes and alls of tame;
þare was þaire baner born all dounie;
to mak slike boste þai war to blame:
bot neverþeles ay er þai boune
to wait Ingland with sorow and
schame.

9. Schame þai have, als i here say;
at Donde now es done þaire daunce,
and wend þai most anoper way,
evyn thurgh Flandres into France.
On Filip Valas fast cri þai,
þare forto dwell and him avaunce;
and nothing list þam þan of play,
sen þam es tide þis sary chancee.

10. Pis sary chaunce þam es bitid,
for þai war fals and wonder fell;
for cursed caitefes er þai kid,
and ful of treson, suth to tell.
Sir Jon þe Comyn had þai hid,
in haly kirk þai did him qwell;
and þarfore many a Skottis brid
with dole er digit, þat þai most
dwell.

11. Pare dwelled oure king, þe
suth to saine,
with his menȝe a litell while;
he gaf gude confort on þat plaine
to all his men, obout a myle.
All if his men war mekill of maine,
ever þai douted þam of gile;
þe Scottes gaudes might nothing
gain,
for all þai stumbilde at þat stile.

12. Ȭus in þat stowre þai left þaire
live,
þat war bifore so proud in prese.
Jhesu, for þi woundes five,
in Ingland help us to have pese!

*II. Now forto tell ȝow will i
turn of batayl of Banocburn.*

1. Skottes out of Berwik and of
Abirdene,
at þe Bannockburn war ȝe to kene,
þare slogh ȝe many sakles, als it
was sene;
and now has king Edward wroken
it, I wene.
It es wrokin, I wene, wele wurth
þe while;
war ȝit with þe Skottes, for þai er
ful of gile!

2. Whare er ȝe, Skottes of Saint
Johnes toune?
Þe boste of ȝowre baner es betin all
dounie;
when ȝe bosting will bede, sir Ed-
ward es boune
forto kindel ȝow care and erak ȝowre
crownie.

He has crakked ȝowre croune, wele
worth þe while;
schame bityde þe Skottes, for þai
er full of gile.

3. Skottes of Striflin war steren
and stout,
of God ne of gude men had þai no
dout;
now have þai þe pelers priked about,
bot at þe last sir Edward rifild þaire
rout.

He has rifild þaire rout, wele wurth
þe while;
bot ever er þai under, bot gaudes
and gile.

4. Rughfute riveling, now kindels
þi care,
Berebag, with þi boste, þi biging es
bare;

fals wretche and forsworn, whider
wiltou fare?
Busk þe unto Brig, and abide
þare.
Pare, wretche, saltou won, and wery
þe while;
þi dwelling in Donde es done for
þi gile.
5. Pe Skottes gase in Burghes,
and betes þe stretes,
all þise Inglysmen harmes he
hetes;
fast makes he his mone to men þat
he metes,
bot fone frendes he findes þat his
bale betes.

Fune betes his bale, wele wurth þe
while;
he uses all threting with gaudes and
gile.
6. Bot many man thretes and
spekes ful ill,
þat sumtyme war better to be stane-
still.
Pe Skot in his wordes has wind
farto spill,
for at þe last Edward sall have al
his will.
He had his will at Berwik, wele
wurth þe while;
Skottes broght him þe kayes, bot get
for þaire gile.

XXXV. WILLIAM LANGLAND.

Prolog und erster Passus des A-Textes von Peters des Pflügers Vision nach der Vernon-Hdschft. (Oxford, Bodleiana) = Skeat EETS.

Prologus.

In a somersesun, whon softe was þe sonne,
i schop me into a schroud, a scheep as i were.
In habite of an hermite unholie of werkes,
wende i wydene in þis world wondres to here.
5 Bote in a Mayes morwynnge on Malvernehulles
me bifel a ferly, a feyrie, me pouhte.
I was weori of wandringe and wente me to reste
undur a brod banke bi a bourne syde,
and as i lay and leonede and lokede on þe watres,
10 i slumberde in a slepyng; hit sownede so murie.
Penne gon i meeten a marvelous svevene,
þat i was in a wildernesse, wuste i never where;
and as i beoheold into þe est anheiȝ to þe sonne,
i sauh a tour on a toft wonderliche imaket;
15 a deop dale bineope a dungun perinne,
with deop dich and derk and dredful of siht.
A feir feld ful of folk fond i per bitwene,
of alle maner of men, þe mene and þe riche,
worchinge and wondringe, as þe world askeȝ.
20 Summe putten hem to þe plouȝ and pleiden hem ful seldene,
in eringe and in sowynge swonken ful harde,
þat monie of þeos wasturs in glotonye distrenue.
And summe putten hem to pruide, apparaylden hem peraftter,
in cuntinaunce of clopinge queinteliche degyset;
25 to preyere and to penaunce putten heom monye,

for love of ur lord liveden ful harde,
 in hope forto have heveneriche blisse;
 as ances and hermytes, þat holdeþ hem in heore celles,
 coveyte not in cuntry to carien aboue,
 30 for non likerous lyfode, heore licam to plese.

And summe chosen chaffare, to cheeven þe bettre,
 as hit semel to ure siht, þat suche men scholden;
 and summe murphes to maken, as munstrals cunne.

35 Bote japers and jangeleris, Judas children,
 founden hem fantasyes and fooles hem maaden,
 and habbeþ wit at heor wille to worchen, ȝif hem luste.
 Pat Poul precheþ of hem, i dar not preoven heere;
qui loquitur turpiloquium, hee is Luciferes hyne.

40 Bidders and beggers faste aboue eoden,
 til heor bagges and heore balias weren faste icrommet;
 feyneden hem for heore foode, fouȝten atte alle;
 in glotonye, god wot, gon heo to bedde,
 and ryseth up wiþ ribaudye, þis Roberdes knaves;
 45 sleep and sleuȝþe suweþ hem evere.

Pilgrimes and palmers plihten hem togederes,
 forto seche Seint Jeme and seintes at Roome;
 wenten forþ in heore wey with mony wyse tales
 and hedden leve to lyzen al heore lyftyme.
 50 Grete lobres and longe, þat lop weore to swynke,
 cloþeden hem in copes, to beo knownen for breþeren;
 and summe schopen to hermytes, heore ese to have.

I font pere freres, all þe foure ordres,
 prechinge þe peple for profyt of heore wombes,
 55 glosyng þe gospel, as hem good likeþ,
 for covetyse of copes construeþ hit ille;
 for monye of þis maistres mowen cloþen hem at lyking,
 60 for moneye and heore marchaundie meeten ofte togedere.
 Seppe charite haþ be chapnion, cheef to schriven lordes,
 mony ferlyes han bifalle in a fewe ȝeres.
 But holychirche beginne holde bet togedere,
 þe mooste mischeef on molde mounteþ up faste.

65 Per prechede a pardoner, as he a prest were,
 and brouȝt up a bulle with bisschopes seles
 and seide, þat himself mihte asoylen hem alle
 of falsnesse and fastinge and of vouwes ibroken.
 Pe lewedemen likede him wel and leeveþ his speche,
 70 and comen up knelynge and cussedden his bulle;
 he bonchede hem with his brevet and blered heore eizen,
 and rauhte with his ragemon ringes and broches.
 Pus ȝe ȝiveþ oure gold, glotonye to helpen
 and leveþ hit to losels, þat lecherie haunten.
 75 Weore þe bisschop iblessset and worþ boþe his eres,
 heo scholde not beo so hardi, to deceyve so þe peple.

Save hit nis not bi þe bisschop, þat þe boye precheþ;
 bote þe parischprest and he departe þe selver,
 þat have schulde þe pore parisschens, ȝifþat heo newore.

80 Persones and parischprestes playnep to heore bisschops,
 þat heore parisch hap ben pore seþpe þe pestilence,
 and askeþ leve and lycence at Londun to dwelle,
 to singe þer for simonye; for selver is swete.

Per hoveþ an hundred in houves of selk,
 85 seriauns, hit semeþ, to serven atte barre,
 pleden for pons and poundes þe lawe,
 not for love of ur lord unlooseþ heore lippes ones.
 Pow mihtest beter meten þe myst on Malvernehulles,
 þen geten a mom of heore mouþ, til moneye weore schewed.

90 I sauh þer bisschops bolde and bachilers of divyn
 bicoome clerkes of acounte, þe kyng forto serven;
 erchedekenes and deknes, þat dignite haven,
 to preche þe peple and pore men to feede,
 beon lopen to Londun bi leve of heore bisschopes,
 95 to ben clerkes of þe kynges benche, þe cuntrie to schende.

Barouns and burgeis and bondemen also
 i sauȝ in þat semble, as ȝe schul heren heraftur.

Bakers, bochers and breusters monye,
 101 masons, minours and mony oper craftes,
 dykers and delvers, þat don heore dedes ille,
 and driveþ forþ þe longe day with: „Deu vus save, dam Emme!“
 Cookes and heore knaves cryen: „Hote pies, hote!

105 goode gees and grys! Gowe dyne, Gowe!
 Taverners to hem tolde þe same tale
 wiþ: „Good wyn of Gaskoyne and wyn of Oseye,
 of Ruyn a[n]d of Rochel, þe rost to defye.“

[Primus passus de visione.]

What þis mountein bemeneþ and þis derke dale
 and þis feire feld ful of folk, feire i schal ow schwewe.
 A lovely ladi on leor; in linnene icloped,
 com adoun from þe loft and clepte me feire

5 and seide: „Sone, slepest thou? Sixt thou þis peple,
 al hou bisy þei ben aboute þe mase?
 Pe moste parti of þe peple, þat passep nou on eorþe,
 haven heo worschupe in þis world kepe þei no betere;
 of oper hevene pen heer ȝeveþ þei no tale.“

10 Ich was afred of hire face, pauh heo feir weore,
 and seide: „Merci, madame: what is þis to mene?“
 „Pis tour and þis toft“, quod heo, „treupe is þerinne,
 and wolde, þat ȝe wrouȝten, as his word techeþ;
 for he is fader of fei, þat formed ow alle
 15 boþe with fel and with face and ȝaf ow fyve wittes,

forte worschupen him, while ȝe beoþ heere.
 And for he hihte þe corþe, to serven ow uchone
 of wollene, of linnene to lyfioðe at neode,
 in mesurable maner to maken ow at ese;
 20 and comaundet of his cortesye in comune þreo þinges;
 heore nomes beþ neodful, and nemþnen hem i penke,
 bi rule and bi resun rehersen hem heraftur.

Pat on clothing is from chele ow to save:
 and pat opur, mete at meel for meseise of piselven:
 25 and drink, whon þou druiȝest; but do hit not out of resun,
 pat þou weor[þ]e þe worse, whon þou worche scholdest.
 For Lot in his lyfdayes for lyking of drinke
 dude bi his douthren, pat þe devel lovede,
 dilytede him in drinke, as þe devel wolde,
 30 and lecherie him lauhete and lay bi hem boþe;
 and al he witede hit wyn, pat wikkede dede.
 Dreede dilitable drinke and þou schalt do þe bettre;
 mesure is medicine, þauh þou muche ȝeor[n]e.
 Al nis not good to þe gost, pat þe bodi lykeþ,
 35 ne lyfioðe to þe licam, pat leof is to þe soule.

Leef not pi licam; for lyȝere him techeþ,
 pat is þe wikkede wor[l]d þe to bitraye.
 For þe fend and þi flesch folewens togedere
 and schendeþ þi soule, seo hit in þin herte;
 40 and for þou scholdest beo war, i wisse þe þe bettre.“
 „A madame, merci!“ quaþ i, „me likeþ wel þi wordes
 bote þe moneye on þis molde, pat men so faste holden,
 tel me, to whom pat tresour appendeþ?“
 „Go to þe gospel,“ quaþ heo, „pat god seiþ himselfen,
 45 whon þe peple him aposede with a peny in þe temple,
 ȝif heo schulden worschupe perwith Cesar heore kyng.

And he asked of hem, of whom spac þe lettre
 and whom þe ymage was lyk, pat þerinne stod.
 ‘Ceesar, þei seiden, we seoþ wel uchone.’
 50 ‘Penne Reddite’, quaþ god, ‘pat to Cesar falleþ,
 et que sunt dei deo or elles do ȝe ille.’
 For rihtfoliche resoun schulde rulen ou alle,
 and kuynde wit be wardeyn oure weolpe to kepe,
 and tour of ur tresour to take hit at nede;
 55 for husbondrie and he holden togedere.“

Penne i frayneðe hire feire for him, pat hire made:
 „Pat d[jung]oun in þat deope dale þat dredful is of siht,
 what may hit mene, madame, ich þe biseche?“
 „Pat is þe castel of care,“ quod heo, „hose comeþ þerinne,
 60 mai banne, pat he born was to bodi or to soule.
 Perinne woneþ a wiht pat Wrong is ihote,
 fader of falsness; he foundede it himselfen:
 Adam and Eve he eggede to don ille,

counseiled Caym to cullen his broper;
 65 Judas he japede with þe Jewes selver,
 and on an ellernetreō hongede him after.
 He is a lettere of love and lyȝep hem alle
 þat trustep in heor tresour, þer no trūþe is inne.“
 Penne hedde i wonder in my wit, what wommon hit weore,
 70 þat suche wyse wordes of holy writ me schewede;
 and halsede hire in þe heige nome, er heo þeonne zeode,
 what heo weore witerly, þat techeþ me so feire.
 „Holichurche icham,“ quaþ heo, „þou ouhatest me to knowe:
 ich þe undurfong furst and þi feiþ þe tauȝte.
 75 Pow brouȝtest me borwes my bidding to worche,
 and to love me leelly, while þi lyf durede.“
 Penne knelede I on my kneos and crized hire of grace
 and preiede hire pitously to preye for ur sunnes
 and eke to teche me kuynedly on Crist to bileeve,
 80 þat ich his wille mihte worche, þat wrouhte me to mon.
 „Tech me to no tresour, bote tel me þis ilke,
 hou I may save my soule, þat seint art iholde.“
 „Whon alle tresour is itrizid, treuþe is þe beste;
 i do hit on: *Deus, caritas*, to deeme þe soþe.
 85 Hit is as derworþe a drurie as deore god himselven.
 For hose is trewe of his tonge, telleþ not elles,
 dop his werkes perwith and dop nomon ille,
 he is accounted to þe gospel on grounde and on lofte,
 and eke iliknet to ur lord bi Seint Lucas wordes.
 90 Clerkes, þat knownen hit, scholde techen hit aboute,
 for cristene and unchristene him cleymep uchone.
 Kynges and knihtes scholde kepen hem bi reson,
 and riȝtfuliche raymen þe realmes abouten,
 and take trespassours and bynden hem faste,
 95 til treuþe hedde ȝtermynet þe trespass to þe ende.
 For David in his dayes he dubbede knihtes,
 dude hem swere on heor swerd to serve treuþe evere.
 Pat is þe perte profession, þat apendep to knihtes,
 and not to faste a friday in fyve score ȝeres,
 100 but holden with hem and with heore, þat asken þe treuþe,
 and leven for no love ne lacching of ȝiftus;
 and he þat passep þat poynt is apostata in þe ordre.
 [For Crist, kyngene kyng knyhtede tene]
 Cherubin and Seraphin an al þe foure ordres,
 105 and ȝaf hem maystrie and miht in his majeste,
 107 and tauȝte þorw þe trinite treuþe forto knownen,
 and beo boxum at his biddynge, he bad hem not elles.
 Lucifer with legiouns lerede hit in hevene;
 110 he was lovelokest of siht aftur ur lord,
 til he brak boxumnes þorw bost of himselven.
 Pene fel he with his felawes and fendas bicomen,

out of hevene into helle hobleden faste,
summe in þe eir, and summe in þe corpe and summe in helledeope.

115 Bote Lucifer louwest liȝþ of hem alle;
for pruide, þat he put out, his peyne hap non ende;
and alle þat wrong worchen wende þei schulen
after heore deþday and dwellen with þat schrewe.

Ae heo, þat worchen þat word, þat holi writ techeþ,
120 and endeþ, as ich er seide, in profitable werkes,
mouwen be siker, þat heore soules schullen to hevene,
per treuþe is in trinite and corouneþ hem alle.

For i sigge sikerli bi siht of þe textes:
whon alle tresor is itrizet treuþe is þe beste.

125 Lereþ hit þis lewedmen, for lettrede hit knoweþ,
þat treuþe is tresour triedest on eorpe.“

„Yit have i no kuynde knowing,“ quod i, „þou most teche me betere,
bi what craft in my corps hit cumseþ and where.“

„Pou dotest, daffe,“ quaþ heo, „dulle are þi wittes.

130 Hit is a kuynde knowynge, þat kenneþ þe in herte
forto love þi loverd levere þen piselven:
no dedly sunne to do, dyȝe þauȝ þou scholdest.
Þis i trouwe beo treuþe! hose con teche þe betere,
loke þou suffre him to seye and seþþe teche hit forþure!

135 For þus techeþ us his word (worsh pou þeraftur)
þat love is þe levest þing þat ur lord askeþ,
and eke þe playnt of pees; prechet þe þin harpe
þer þou art murie at þi mete whon me biddeþ þe zedde;
for bi kuynde knowynge in herte cumse[þ] þer a fitte.

140 Pat falleþ to þe fader þat formede us alle.
He lokede on us with love and lette his sone dye
mekeliche for ure misdede[s] forte amende us alle.
And git wolde he hem no wo þat wolde him þat pyne,
but mekeliche with mouþe merci he bysouȝte,

145 to have pite on þat peple þat pynede him to deþe.

Her þou miht seon ensaumple in piself one,
hou he was mihtful and meke þat merci gon graunte
to hem, þat heengen him heiȝe and his herte þurleden.
Forþi i rede þe [riche have reueþ on þe pore;

150 þeȝ þou be] mihtful of mayn be meke of þi wordes:
for þe same mesure, þat ȝe meten, amis oper elles,
ȝe schul be weyen þerwith, whon ȝe wenden hennes.

For þauȝ ȝe ben trewe of tonge, and treweliche winne,
and eke as chast as a child, þat in chirche wepeþ,
155 bote ȝe liven trewely and eke love þe pore,
and such good as god sent treweliche parten,
ȝe nave nomore merit in masse ne in hours
þen Malkyn of hire maydenhod þat nomon desyrep.

For James þe gentel bond hit in his book,
160 þat treuthe withouten fey[t] is febelore þen nouȝt,

and ded as a dorenayl, but þe deede folewe.
Chastite withouten charite (wite pou forsoþe),
is as lewed as a laumpe, þat no liht is inne.

Moni chapeleyns ben chast but charite is aweye;
165 beo no men hardore þen þei whon heo beoþ avaunset;
unkuynde to heore kun and to alle cristene;
chewen heore charite and chiden after more!
such charite withouten chastite worþ claymed in helle!

Curatours, þat schulden kepe hem clene of heore bodies,
170 þei beoþ cumbred in care and cunnen not outcrepe;
so harde heo beoþ with avarice ihaspel togedere.
Pat nis no treuje of trinite but tricherie of helle,
and a leornyng for lewedmen, þe latere forte dele.
For þeos beþ wordes iwritten in þe ewangelye,
175 *date et dabitur vobis*, for i dele ow alle.

XXXVI. SIR GAWAYNE AND THE GREEN KNIGHT.

*Ed. Rich. Morris. EETS. 4. London 1864. 1869, p. 16ff. [Fytte the Second.]
Cotton MS. Nero, AX British Museum, cf. ten Brink, LG. I² 396f.*

I.

This hanselle hatz Arthur of aventurus on fyrist,
in ȝonge ȝer, for he ȝerned ȝelpyng to here,
thaȝ hym wordez were wane, when þay to sete wenten;
now ar þay stoken of sturne werk stafful her hond.

495 Gawan watz glad to begynne þose gomnez in halle,
bot þaz þe ende be hevy, haf ȝe no wonder;
for þaz man ben mery in mynde, quen þay han mayndrynk,
a ȝere ȝernes ful ȝerne and ȝeldez never lyke,
þe forme to þe fynismest foldez ful selden.

500 Forþi þis ȝol overȝede and þe ȝere after,
and uche sesoun serlepes sued after oþer;
after crystenmasse com þe crabbed lentoun,
þat fraystez flesch wyth þe fysche and fode more symple;
bot penne þe weder of þe worlde wyth wynter hit þrepez,

505 colde clengez adoun, cloudez uplyften,
schyre schedez þe rayn in schowrez ful warme,
fallez upon fayre flat, flowrez þere schewen,
boþe groundez and þe grevez grene ar her wedez,
bryddez busken to bylde and bremlych syngen
510 for solace of þe softe somer, þat sues þerafter
bi bonk;

and blossumez bolne to blowe,
bi rawez rych and rouk,
þen notez noble innoȝe
ar herde in wod so wlone.

II.

After þe sesoun of somer wyth þe soft wyndez,
 quen zeferus syflez hymself on sedezy and erbez,
 welawynne is þe wort þat waxes þeroute,
 when þe donkande dewe dropez of þe levez,
 520 to bide a blysch of þe bryȝt sunne.
 Bot þen hyȝes hervest and hardenes hym sone,
 warnez hym for þe wynter to wax ful rype;
 he dryves wyth droȝt þe dust forto ryse,
 fro þe face of þe folde to flyȝe ful hyȝe;
 525 wrope wynde of þe welkyn wrastelez with þe sunne,
 þe levez lances fro þe lynde and lyȝten on þe grounde,
 and al grayes þe gres, þat grene watz ere;
 þenne al rypez and rotez, þat ros upon fyrist,
 and þus ȝirnez þe ȝere in ȝisterdayez mony,
 530 and wynter wyndez aȝayn, as þe worlde askez
 no sage,
 til mezelmas mone
 watz cumen wyth wynterwage;
 þen þenkkez Gawan ful sone
 535 of his anious vyage.

XXXVII. PATIENCE.

*Early English Alliterative Poems ed. by R. Morris, London, 2. Aufl. 1869 p. 94.
 Hs. in Brit. Mus. Nero AX fol. 83.*

Hit bitydde sumtyme in þe termes of Jude,
 Jonas joyned watz þerinne jentyle prophete.
 Goddes glam to hym glod, þat hym unglad made,
 with a roghlych rurd rownd in his ere.
 65 „Rys radly“, he says, „and rayke forth even:
 nym þe way to Nynyve wythouten oþer speche
 and in þat cete my sazes soghe alle aboute,
 þat in þat place at þe poynt i put in þi hert;
 for iwysse hit arn so wykke, þat in þat won dowellez,
 70 and her malys is so much, i may not abide,
 bot venge me on her vilanye and venym bilyve.
 Now sweze me þider swyftly and say me þis arende.“
 When þat steven watz stynt, þat stowned his mynde,
 al he wrathed in his wyt, and wyþerly he þoȝt:
 75 „If i bowe to his bode and bryng hem þis tale
 and i be nummen in Ninivie, my nytes begynes.
 He telles me, þose traytours arn typped schrewes:
 [if] i com wyth þose tyþynges, þay ta me bylyve,
 pynez me in a prysoun, put me in stokkes,
 80 wryþe me in a warlok, wrast out myn yȝen.
 Pis is a mervayl message a man forto preche
 amoneg enmyes so mony and mansed fendes,

bot if my gaynlych god such gref to me wolde
for desert of sum sake, þat i slayn were.
 85 At alle peryles^a, quoþ þe prophete, „i aproche hit no nerre.
I wyl me sum oper waye, þat he newayte after:
i schal tee into Tarce and tary pere a whyle,
and lyȝtly, when i am lest, he letes me alone.“
Penne he ryse radly and raykes bilyve,
 90 Jonas, toward Port Japh ay janglande for tene,
þat he nolde pole for noȝyng non of þose pynes:
þaz þe fader, þat hym formed, were fale of his hele.
„Oure syre syttes^b, he says, „on sege so hyȝe
in his glowande glorye and gloumbes ful lyttel,
 95 þaz i be nummen in Ninivie and naked dispoyled,
on rode rwly torrent with rybaudes mony.“
Pus he passes to þat port, his passage to seche:
fyndez he a fayr schyp to þe fare redy,
maches hym with þe maryneres, makes her paye
 100 forto towे hym into Tarce, as tyd as þay myȝt.
Then he tron on þo tres, and þay her tramme ruchen,
cachen up þe crossayl, cables þay fasten,
wizt at þe wyndas weȝen her ankres,
sprude spak to þe sprete þe spare bawelyne,
 105 gederen to þe gyderopes, þe grete cloþ falles;
thay layden in on laddeborde and þe lofe wynnes.
Þe blyþe breþe at her bak þe bosum he fyndes,
he swenges me þys swete schip swefte fro þe haven.
Watz never so joyful a Jue, as Jonas watz penne,
 110 þat þe daunger of dryȝtyn so derfly ascaped:
he wende wel, þat þat wyȝ, þat al þe world planted,
hade no maȝt in þat mere noman forto greve.
Lo, þe wytles wrechche, for he wolde noȝt suffer,
now hatz he put hym in plyt of peril wel more.
 115 Hit watz a wenying unwar, þat welt in his mynde,
þaz he were soȝt fro Samarye, þat god seȝ no fyrre:
ȝise, he blusched ful brode, þat burde hym by sure;
þat ofte kyd hym þe carpe, þat kyng sayde,
dyngne David on des, þat demed þis speche
 120 in a psalme, þat he set þe sauter withinne:
„O folez in folk, felez operwhyle
and understandes umbestounde, þaz he be stapefole,
hope ȝe, þat he heres not, þat eres alle made?
Hit may not be, þat he is blynde, þat bigged uche yȝe.“
 125 Bot he dredes no dynt, þat dotes for elde,
for he watz fer in þe flod foundande to Tarce;
bot i trow, ful tyd overtan þat he were,
so þat schomely to schort he schote of his ame. .

For þe welder of wyt, þat wot alle þynges,
 130 þat ay wakes and waytes, at wylle hatz he slyȝtes.
 He calde on þat ilk crafte, he carf with his bondes:
 þay wakened wel þe wroþeloker, for wroþely he cleped:
 „Ewrus and Aquiloun, þat on est sittes,
 blowes boþe at my bode upon blo watteres.“
 135 Penne watz no tom þer bytwene his tale and her dede:
 so bayn wer þay boþe two his bone forto wyrk.
 Anon out of þe norþest þe noys bigynes,
 when boþe breþes con blowe upon blo watteres,
 roȝ rakkes þer ros with rudnyng anunder;
 140 þe sec souȝed ful sore, gret selly to here,
 þe wyndes on þe wonne water so wrastel togeder,
 þat þe wawes ful wode waltered so hiȝe
 and efti busched to þe abyme, þat breedfysches
 durst nowhere for roȝ arrest at þe bothem.
 145 When þe breþ and þe brok and þe bote metten,
 hit watz a joyles gyn, þat Jonas watz inne,
 for hit reled on roun[d] upon þe roȝe yþes;
 þe bur ber to hit baft, þat braste alle her gere,
 þen hurled on a heþe þe helme and þe sterne.
 150 Furst tomurte mony rop and þe mast after,
 þe sayl swayed on þe see, penne suppe bihoved
 þe coge of þe colde¹ water and penne þe cry ryses;
 ȝet corven þay þe cordes and kest al peroute.
 Mony ladde þer forthlep to lave and to kest,
 155 scopen out þe scaþel water, þat fayn scape wolde:
 for be monnes lode never so luper, þe lyf is ay swete.
 Per watz busy, over borde bale to kest,
 her bagges and her feþerbeddes and her bryȝt wedes,
 her kysttes and her coferes, her caraldes alle,
 160 and al to lyȝten þat lome, ȝif leþe wolde schape:
 bot ever watz ilyche loud þe lot of þe wyndes
 and ever wroþer þe water and wodder þe stremes.
 Pen þo wery forwroȝt wanst no bote,
 bot uchon glewed on his god, þat gayned hym beste;
 165 summe to Vernagu þer vouchéd avowes solemne,
 summe to Diana devout and derf Nepturne,
 to Mahoun and to Mergot, þe mone and þe sunne,
 and uche lede, as he loved and layde had his hert.
 Penne bispeke þe spakest, dispayred wel nere:
 170 „I leve, here be sum losynger, sum lawles wrech,
 þat hatz greved his god and gotz here amone us!
 Lo! al synkes in his synne and for his sake marres!
 I lovne, þat we lay lotes on ledes uchone
 and, whoso lympes þe losse, lay hym peroute!

¹ MS. colde.

- 175 And quen þe guilty is gon, what may gome trawe,
bot he, þat rules þe rak, may rwe on þose oper?¹
Pis watz sette in asent and sembled þay were,
herzed out of uche hyrne, to hent þat falles.
A lodesmon lyȝtly lep under hachches,
- 180 forto layte mo ledes and hem to lote bryng,
bot hym fayled no freke, þat he fynde myȝt,
saf Jonas, þe Jwe, þat jowked in derne.
He watz flownen for ferde of þe flode lotes
into þe boȝem of þe bot and on a brede lyggede,
- 185 on helde by þe hurrok, for the heven wrache,
slypped upon a sloumbe slepe¹ and sloberande he routes.
Þe freke hym frunt with his fot and bede hym ferk up,
þer ragnel in his rakentes hym rere of his dremes.
By þe haspede he hentes hym penne
- 190 and broȝt hym up by þe brest and upon borde sette,
arayned hym ful runyschly, what raysoun he hade,
in such slaȝtes of sorȝe to slepe so faste.
Sone haf þay her sortes sette and serelych deled,
and ay þe² lote upon laste lymped on Jonas.
- 195 Penne ascryed þay hym skete and asked ful loude:
„What þe devel hatz pou don, doted wretch?
What sechez pou on see, synful schrewe,
with þy lastes so luþer, to lose uus uchone?
Hatz pou, gome, no governour ne god on to calle,
- 200 þat pou þus slydes on slepe, when pou slayn worþes?
Of what londe art pou lent, what laytes pou here,
whyder in worlde þat pou wylt and what is þyn arnde?
Lo! þy dom is þe dyȝt for þy dedes ille,
do gyf glory to þy godde, er þou glyde hens.“
- 205 „I am an Ebru“, quoth he, „of Israyl borne,
þat wyȝe i worshyp, iwysse, þat wroȝt alle þynges,
alle þe worlde with þe welkyn, þe wynde and þe sternes,
and alle, þat wonez þer withinne, at a worde one.
Alle þis meschef for me is made at þys tyme:
- 210 for i haf greved my god and guilty am founden,
forþy berez me to þe borde and bajes³ me þeroute,
er gete ȝe no happe, i hope for soȝe.“
He osseed hym by unnynges, þat þay undernomen,
þat he watz flawen fro þe face of frelych dryȝtyn.
- 215 Penne such a ferde on hem fel and flayed hem withinne,
þat þay ruyt hym to rowwe and letten þe rynk one.
Haþeles hyȝed in haste with ores ful longe,
syn her sayl watz hem aslypped, on sydez to rowe;
hef and hale upon hyȝt, to helpen hymselfen,
- 220 bot al watz nedles note, þat nolde not bityde,

¹ MS. selepe. ² MS. þe pe. ³ MS. bapepes.

in bluber of þe blo flod bursten her ores.

Penne hade þay noȝt in her honde, þat hem help myȝt;
penne nas no coumfort to kever ne counsel non oper,
bot Jonas into his juis jugge bylyve.

225 Fyrst þay prayen to þe prynce, þat prophetes serven,
þat he gef hem þe grace to greven hym never,
þat þay in balelez blod per blenden her handez,
þaz þat hapel wer his, þat þay here quelled;
tyd by top and bi to þay token hym synne,
230 into þat lodlych loȝe þay luche hym sone.

He watz no tytter outtulde, þat tempest nesessed,
þe se saȝtled þerwith, as sone as ho moȝt.

Penne þaz her takel were torne, þat totered on yþez,
styffe stremes and streȝt hem strayned a whyle,

235 þat drof hem dryȝlych adoun, þe depe to serve,
tyl a swetter ful swyþe hem swezed to bonk.

Per watz lovyng on lofte, when þay þe londe wonnen,
to oure mercyable god, on Moyses wyse,
with sacrafyse upset, and solempne vowes,

240 and graunted hym unto be god and graythly non oper;
þaz þay be jolef for joye, Jonas zet dredes,
þaz he nolde suffer no sore, his seele is on anter;
for whatso worþed of þat wyȝe, fro he in water dipped,
hit were a wonder to wene, ȝif holy wryt nere.

XXXVIII. JOHN BARBOURS GESCHICHTE DES ROBERT BRUCE.

Nach der Hs. in Edinburgh hgg. v. W. Skeat, EETS, Extra Ser. No. 11. I 1—18.

Incipit liber compositus per magistrum Jhoannem Barber, Archidiaconum Abyrdonensem: de gestis, bellis, et virtutibus domini Roberti de Bruyss, regis Scocie illustrissimi, et de conquestu regni Scocie per eundem, et de domino Jacobo de Douglas.

Storyȝ to rede ar delitabill,
suppoȝ that thai be nocht bot fabill;
than suld storyȝ, that suthfast wer,
and thai war said on gud maner
5 hawe doubill plesance in heryng.
The fyrst plesance is the carpyng
and the tothir the suthfastnes,
that schawys the thing rycht as it
wes;

and suth thyngis, that ar likand
10 tyll mannys heryng, ar plesand.
Tharfor I wald fayne set my will,

giff my wyt mycht suffice thartill,
to put in wryt a suthfast story,
that it lest ay furth in memory
15 swa, that na lenth of tyme¹ it let,
na ger it haly be forgot.

For aulde storys, that men redys,
representis to thaim the dedys
of stalwart folk, that lywyt ar,
20 rycht as thai than in presence war.

And, certis, thai suld weill hawe
pryȝ,
that in thar tyme war wycht and wyȝ

¹ MS. tyme of lenth.

and led thar lyff in gret trawaill,
and oft in hard stour off bataill
wan [richt] gret price off chewalry
and war woydyt off cowardy;
as wes king Robert off Scotland,
that hardy wes off hart and hand,
and gud schyr James off Douglas,
that in his tyme sa worthy was,
that off hys price and hys bounte
in fer landis renownyt wes he.
Off thaim i thynk this buk to ma;
now, god, gyff grace, that i may swa
tret it and bryng it till endyng,
that i say nocht bot suthfast thing!

*Quhow the lordis of Scotland tuk
the king of Ingland to be arbitar
at the last.*

Quhen Alexander, the king, wes
deid,
that Scotland haid to steyr and leid,
the land vj ȝer and mayr, perfay,
lay desolat eftyr hys day;
tillthat the barnage at the last
assemblyt thaim and fayndyt fast,
to cheyß a king, thar land to ster,
that off awncestry cummyn wer
off kingis, that aucht that reawte,
and mayst had rycht thair king
to be.
Bot enwy, that is sa feloune,
maid amang thaim gret discenciooun.
For sum wald haiff the Balleoll
king;

for he wes cummyn off the offspryng
off hyr, that eldest systir was.
And othir sum nyt all that caß
and said, that he thair king suld be,
that wes¹ in alsner degré
and cummyn wes¹ of the neist male
and in branch collaterale.
Thai said, successioun of kyngrik
was nocht to lawer feýs lik:
for thar mycht succed na female,
quhill foundyn mycht be ony male,
that were in lyne² ewyn descendand,

thai bar all othirwayis on hand,
for than the neyst cummyn off the
seid,

man or woman, suld succeed.

Be this resoun that part thocht hale,
that the lord off Anandyrdale,
Robert the Brwyß, erle off Carryk,
aucht to succeed to the kynryk.
The barownys thus war at discord,
that on na maner mycht accord,
till at the last thai all concordyt,
that all thar spek suld be recordyt
till schyr Eduuard, off Yngland
king;

and he suld swer, that but fenȝeyng
he suld that arbytre disclar
off thir twa, that i tauld off ar,
quhilk [suld] succeed to sic a hycyth
and lat him ryng, that had the rycht.
This ordynance thaim thocht the
best,

for at that tyme wes peß and rest
betwyx Scotland and Ingland bath,
and thai couth nocht persawe the
skaith,
that towart thaim wes apperand,
forthat at the king off Ingland
held swylk freyndship and cum-
pany

to thar king, that wes swa worthy.
Thai trowyt, that he as gud nycht-
bur

and as freyndsome compositur
wald hawe jugyt in lawte;

bot othirwayis all ȝeid the gle.
A! blynd folk full off all foly!

Haid ȝe wmbethocht ȝow enkrely,
quhat perell to ȝow mycht apper,
ȝe had nocht wrocht on that maner!

Haid ȝe tane keip, how at that king
alwayis forowtyn sojournyng
trawayllyt forto wyn senghory
and throw his mycht till occupy
landis, that war till him marcheand,
as Walis was and als Ireland,
that he put to swylk thrillage,

¹ MS. war.

² MS. how that in his.

that thai, that war off hey parage,
suld ryn on fute as rebaldaiill,
quhen he wald ony¹ folk assaill.
 105 Durst nane of Walis in bataill ride;
na yhet, fra ewyn fell, abyd
castell or wallyt toune within,
that he resuld lyff and lymmys tyne.
 Into swilk thrillage thaim held he,
 110 that he ourcome throw his powste.
 3e mycht se, he suld occupy
throw slycht, that he nemycht
throw maistri.
 Had 3e tane kep, quhat was thrillag,
and had consideryt his usage,
 115 that gryppytt ay but gaynegevynge,
3e suld forowtyn his demyng
haiff chosyn 3ow a king that mycht
have haldyn ueyle the land in ryght.
 Walsys ensample mycht have bene
 120 to 3ow, had 3e it forowsene:
and wyß men sayis, he is happy,
that be othir will him chasty,
for wnfayr thingis may fall, perfay,
alß weill tomorn as 3hesterday.
 125 Bot 3e traistyt in lawte,
as sympile folk but mawyte,
and wyst nocht, quhat suld eftir
tyd.
 For in this warld, that is sa wyde,
is nane determinat[ly] that sall
 130 knaw thingis, that ar [for]to fall,
but god, that is off maist poweste,
reserwyt till his majeste,
forto knaw in his prescience
off alkyn tyme the mowence.
 135 On this maner assentyt war
the barownis, as i said 3ow ar:
and through thar aller hale assent
messingeris till hym thai sent,
that was than in the haly land
 140 on Saracenys warrayand.
 And fra he wyst, quhat charge
thai had,
he buskyt hym, but mar abad
and left purpos, that he had tane,

and till Ingland agayne is gayne.
 145 And syne till Scotland word send he,
that thai suld mak ane assemble
and he in hy suld cum, to do
in all thing, as thai wrayt him to.
 But he thocht weile, throuche thar
debat

150 that he suld sleyly fynd the gate,
how that he all the senȝhowry
throw his gret mycht suld occupy.
 And to Robert the Brwyß said he:
 „Gyff thou will hald in cheyff off me
 155 for evirmar and thine ofspryng,
i soll do, swa thou soll be king.“
 „Schyr“, said he, „sa god me save,
the kynryk ȝharn i nocht to have,
bot gyff it fall off ryeht to me,
 160 and gyff god will, that it sa be,
i soll als frely in all thing
hald it, as it afferis to king
or as myn eldris forouch me
held it in freyast reawte.“
 165 The tothir wreyth him and swar,
that he suld have it nevirmar,
and turnyt him in wreth away.
 Bot schir Jhon the Balleoll, perfay,
assentyt till him in all his will,
 170 quharthrrough fell eftir mekill ill.
 He was king bot a litill quibile,
and throuche gret sutelte and ghyle,
for litill enchesone or nane
he was arestyf syne and tane
 175 and degradyt syne wes he
off honour and off dignite;
quhethir it wes throuche wrang or
rycht,
god wat it, that is maist off mycht!
 Quhen schir Edward, the mychty
king,
 180 had on this wyß done his likyng
off Jhone the Balleoll, that swa sone
was all defawyt and wndone,
to Scotland went he than in hy
and all the land gan occupy
 185 sa hale, that bath castell and toune

¹ MS. our.

war intill his possessioune,
 [fra Weik anent Orknay]
 to Mullyrsnwk in Gallaway,
 and stuffyt all with Inglis men.
 190 Schyrreffys and bail3heys maid
 he then
 and alkyn othir officeris,
 that forto gowern land afferis,
 he maid off Inglis nation;
 that worthyt than sa ryth fellone
 195 and sa wykkyt and cowatousb
 and swa hawtane and dispitouß,
 that Scottismen mycht do nathing,
 that evir mycht pleyß to thar liking.
 Thar wyffis wald thai oft forly
 200 and thar dochtrys disputusly;
 and gyff ony tharat war wrath,
 thai watyt hym wele with gret
 scaith;
 for thai suld fynd sone enchesone,
 to put hym to destructione.
 205 And gyff that ony man thaim by
 had onything, that wes worthy,
 as horß or hund or othir thing,
 that plesand war to thar liking,
 with rycht or wrang it have wald
 thai.
 210 And gyf ony wald thaim withsay,
 thai suld swa do, that thai suld
 . tyne
 othir land or lyff, or leyff in pyne.
 For thai dempt thaim eftir thar will
 takand na kep to rycht na skill.
 215 A! quhat thai dempt thaim felonly!
 For gud knychtis, that war worthy,
 for litill enchesoune or than nane
 thai hangyt be the nekbane.
 Alas! that folk, that eyir wes fre
 220 and in fredome wound forto be,
 throw thar gret myschance and foly
 war tretyt than sa wykkytly,
 that thar fays thar jugis war;
 quhat wrechtnes may man have
 mar?
 225 A! fredome is a noble thing!
 Fredome mayß man to haiff liking!

Fredome all solace to man giffis:
 he levys at eß, that frely levys!
 A noble hart may haiff nane eß
 230 na ellys nocht, that may him pleß,
 gyff fredome fail3he; for fre liking
 is zharnyt our all othir thing.
 Na he, that ay haß levyt fre,
 may nocht knew weill the propyrte,
 235 the angyr na the wrechyt dome,
 that is cowplyt to foule thyrdome.
 Bot gyff he had assayit it,
 than all perquer he suld it wyt
 and suld think fredome mar to pryß,
 240 than all the gold, in world that is.
 Thus contrar thingis evirmar
 discoweryngis off the tothir ar.
 And he, that thryll is, has nocht his,
 all, that he haß, ebandownyt is
 245 till hys lord, quhatevir he be.
 Yheyt has he nocht sa mekill fre
 as fre liking¹ to leyve or do,
 that at hys hart hym drawis to.
 Than mayß clerkis questioun,
 250 quhen thai fall in disputacioun,
 that, gyff man bad his thryll owcht do
 and in the samyn tym come him to
 his wyff and askyt hym hyr det,
 quhethir he his lordis neid suld let
 255 and pay fryst, that he awcht, and
 syne
 do furth his lordis commandyne;
 or leve onpayit his wyff and do
 it², that commaundyt is him to?
 I leve all the solucioun
 260 till thaim, that ar off mar renoun;
 bot, sen thai mak sic comperyng
 betwix the dettis off wedding
 and lordis bidding till his threll,
 3e may weile se, thought nane 3ow
 tell,
 265 how hard a thing that threldome is:
 for men may weile se, that ar wyß,
 that wedding is the hardest band,
 that ony man may tak on hand.
 And thyrdome is weill wer than
 deid;

¹ MS. wyll.² MS. thai thingis.

270 for, quhill a thryll his lyff may leid,
it merrys him, body and banys,
and dede anoyis him bot anys.
Schortly to say: is nane can tell
the halle condicoun off a threll.

275 Thusgat levyt thai and in sic thril-
lage,
bath pur and thai off hey parage.
For off the lordis sum thai slew
and sum thai hangyt and sum
thai drew

and sum thai put in [hard] presoune,
280 forowtyn caub or enchesoun.

And amang othir, off Dowglaß
put in presoun schir Wilzam was,
that off Dowglas was lord and syr;
off him thai makyt a martyr:

285 fra thai in presoune him sleuch,
hys landis, that war¹ fayr inewch,
thai [to] the lord off Clyffurd gave.
He had a sone, a litill knave,

that wes than bot a litill page;
290 bot, syne he wes off gret waslage,
hys fadyr dede he wengyt sua,
that in Ingland, i wndirta,
wes nane off lyve, that hym nedred;

for he sa fele off harnys sched,
295 that nane, that lyvys, thaim can tell.

Bot wondirly hard thing[is] fell
till him, or he till state wes brocht.

Thair wes nane aventur, that mocht
stunay hys hart na ger him let

300 to do the thing he wes on set;
for he thocht ay encerly
to do his deid awysily.

He thocht weill, he wes worth na
seyle,

that mycht of nane anoyis feyle,
305 and als fortill escheve gret thingis
and hard trawalys and barganyngis,
that suld ger his price dowblyt be.

Quharfor in all his lyvetyme he
wes in gret payn ec gret trawaill

310 and nevir wald for myscheiff faill,

bot dryve the thing ryght to the end
and tak the ure, that god wald send.
Hys name wes James of Douglas;
and quhen he herd, his fadir was

315 put in presoune so fellowounly
and at his landis halyy
war gevyn to the Clyffurd, perfay,
he wyst nocht, quhat to do na say;
for he bad nathing to dispend,

320 na thar wes nane, that evir [him]
kend,

wald do sa mckill for him, that he
mycht sufficiantly fundyn be.

Than wes he wondir will off wane
and sodanly in hart has tane,

325 that he wald trawaile our the se
and a quhile in Paryß be
and dre myscheiff, quhar nane hym

kend,
till god sum succouris till him send.

And, as he thocht, he did ryght sua
330 and sone to Paryß can he ga
and levyt thar full sympyll;
the quhethir he glaid was and joly,
and till swylk thowlesnes he ȝeid,

as the courb askis off ȝowtheid.

335 and wmquhill into rybbaldail:
and that may mony tyme awaill,
fer knawlage off mony statis
may quhile awaile full mony gatis

as to the gud erle off Artayis.

340 Robert, befell in[till] his dayis:
for oft feynzeing off rybbaldy
awaileit him, and that gretly.
And Catone sayis ws in his wryt:

to fenyhe foly quhile is wyt.

345 In Parys ner thre zer duellyt he,
and then come tythandis our the se,
that his fadyr wes done to ded.

Then wes he wa and will of red
and thocht, that he wald hame

agayne

350 to luk, gyff he throw ony payn
mycht wyn agayn his heritage
and his men out off all thryllage.

¹ MS. land that is.

GLOSSAR.¹

A.

- a* (O.), *aa, oo* immer, ewig, in einem fort; ags. *á*; vgl. *ay*.
a = an, on in, auf.
a = he, ha.
abac, aback zurück; ags. *onbæc*.
abad aufenthalt, säumnis, zu *abiden*.
abbay abtei; afrz. *abbeie*, mlat. *abbatia*.
abbodie abtei.
abbodryche, abbotrice, abb'rice abtei, abtwürde; ags. *abbodrice*.
abbot abt, ags. *abbor*, lat. *abbatem*.
abeien büßen s. *abiggen*.
abere ertragen; ags. *überan*.
abettour helfershelfer; afrz. *abetere*.
abhominacioun schmach, greuel.
abide, abiden, O. *abidenn*; *abyde, abyd, habide*, prt. *abad, abode, abed*, part. prt. *abide* bleiben, sich aufhalten, abwarten, aushalten, ertragen; ags. *ábidan*.
abiggen, O. *abiggenn*, *aberien, abuggen* erkaufen, büßen; ags. *ábyegan*.
abyme abgrund; afrz. *abi(s)me*.
able geschickt; afrz. *able, hable*.
aboute, abutenn; *abouten, abute, abuton, oboute um, herum, umher*; ags. *onbútan*.
above, abufenn; *abowne* über, darüber; ags. *onbufan*.
abrecen brechen, verletzen; *uppe abræces* brach hervor; ags. *abrecan*.
abuggen erkaufen, büßen s. *abiggen*.
abute, abuton s. *aboute*.
abuten = buten ohne.
ae, O. ace; ache, ake, ah, auh, hac aber, sondern; ags. *ac, ah*.
accidental gelegentlich.
ake schmerzen; ags. *acan*.
ache, ake schmerz; ags. *ece, ece*.
akelen verkühlen, erkälten; ags. *ácelan*.
acer acker; ags. *ceer*.
akneon auf den knien.
acord übereinstimmung, einigkeit.
- acorden, accorde* übereinstimmen, sich einigen, nachgeben, zustimmen; *acorden in on* sich verbünden; afrz. *acorder*.
accordantly entsprechend, richtig.
accounte rechnungswesen; afrz. *acont, acount, acompt*.
acounten anschen, halten für, schätzen; afrz. *aconter*.
acoreren wiedererlangen, sich erholen; ags. *ácorrian*.
acumbri beschweren; afrz. *encombrer*.
acursen verfluchen; ags. *áciúrsian*.
acwellan töten; ags. *ácwellan*.
acwchen, aquenchen erlöschen, auslöschen, tilgen; ags. *áewençan*.
adayes am tage.
adde = hadde.
addlenn (O.) verdienen; an. *qðlask*; ne. dial. *addle, eddle*.
adylegen, prt. *adylegade* vertilgen, aufheben; ags. *ádilegian*.
adle (O.) krankheit; ags. *ádl*.
adoun, adun, adon abwärts, hinab, bis herunter (IV 32), nieder; ags. *ofdúne*.
adræd, adradd in furch; ags. *ofdrædd*.
adreden fürchten; ags. *ofdrédan*.
adrenchen, part. prt. *adrenct, adreint* ertränken, ertrinken.
adrescen, addressen richten, lenken; afrz. *adressier, adrecier*.
adrinke ertränken, ertrinken; ags. *ádrinçan*.
æ (O.) gesetz; ags. *æ, éw*.
æ (O.) fluß; ags. *éa*.
æbære (O.) klar, offenbar; ags. *ébere*.
ædiʒ (O.) glücklich, glückselig; ags. *éadig*.
ædmod, eddmod (O.) demütig; ags. *éad-mód*.
æfre immer s. *evere*.
æzene XIX 707 eigen s. *owe*.
æhc, ælc jeder s. *ech*.
ælie furcht s. *iei*.
æine jemand s. *any*.

¹ (O.) bezeichnet die Schreibung im Orrmulum.

- wälde alter s. elde.
 wälden, prt. wälde alt werden.
 wältere herrscher s. aldere.
 wäldest = oldest.
 welle = ulle.
 wende ende, schluss s. ende.
 weorl earl, graf s. erl.
 wer, werest = ar, arest.
 wer ohr s. ere.
 cerebiscop erzbischof.
 wærd (O.) land, wohnort s. card.
 wærn (O.) adler; ags. earn.
 wært du bist s. ben.
 wærui unglücklich, betrübt, niedergeschlagen, mutlos (XIX 552) s. arewe.
 wæt s. at.
 wædele ehre, macht; s. wædele.
 wædele edel; gen. pl. wædelen; on wædelen unter den edlen, „in his state“ (XIX 380) s. aðel.
 wæret jemals s. erere.
 wærez fromm, zuverlässig; ags. áfæst.
 wævre, wævrie, wævrihe s. ever, everi.
 wæfell (O.) stärke; an. aſl.
 wæferen, part. prt. aferd, afeard, erschrecken; ags. áfáran.
 wæfermen, part. pr. afermand, part. prt. afermyt bekämpfen.
 wæfeyeyon, wæfeyeyone gefühl, neigung.
 wæfferen gebühren, zukommen; afrz. afferir.
 wæforeen himself sich bemühen; afrz. afoore.
 wæfin vertrauen; afrz. afier.
 wæfirst in aufschub = on first.
 wæfledd (O.) stark, zu wæfell.
 wæfore, wæforn vor; ags. onforan.
 wæfter, O. afterr; wæfter, aftir, aftur, aftur, aftur, after, estyr, est' nach, hinterher, dann, später, gemäß, nachdem wie, um willen; ags. cester.
 wæfterpat darnach, gemäß dem.
 wæterward, wæterward darnach.
 wagan, ago vergehen, fortgehen, part. prt. wagan, agon vorbei; ags. ágán.
 age alter.
 wæglen fehlen, sündigen s. agulten.
 wæginne, imp. agyn, part. prt. azunnen beginnen.
 wægivin, prt. pl. aiaven übergeben; ags. ágífan.
 wæglyden fortgleiten, verschwinden.
 ago s. agan.
 agreeable angenehm; afrz. agreeable.
 wægulen, wægulen, azulten, part. prt. agult fehlen, sündigen; ags. ágyltan.
 azein, azean, azen, aien, ayen, azein, ayē, ayein, ozain, ogain, O. onnzeen gegen, gegenüber, auf — zu, wieder, zurück, um — herum; ags. ongegn, ongén.
- azcines, azeanes, azones, azenus, ogaines, ozains, O. onnzaeness gegen, gegenüber, vor, verglichen mit.
 ayenbiygen, prt. azenboghte erkaufen, erlösen.
 ayenbite biß, gewissensbiß, lat. re-morsus.
 azenscien, azeinseygen, part. prt. azeinsaide widersprechen.
 ayenstanden, azenstonde widerstehen, entgegentreten.
 azeinward zurück, rückwärts, umgekehrt.
 azeu haben, genötigt sein, schulden s. oicen.
 azz (O.) immer, vgl. a, ay.
 azulten fehlen, sündigen s. agulten.
 ah, auh s. ac.
 ah, achte, achtete, aucht, awete, arecht s. oicen schulden.
 ahen, O. azhenn; ahzen s. ove.
 aht, auȝt, adv. ahtice, ahlche etwas wert, würdig, tüchtig, wacker, tapfer; ags. áwiht, áht.
 aht, ahte, ahyte habe s. auhte.
 ay, O. azz immer, in einem fort; aus an. ei.
 aiauen s. agiven.
 aider = eiðer.
 aien, ayein s. azein.
 aiere, air, eir, eyr luft; afrz. air.
 ahyte habe s. auhte.
 aihwar überall; ags. ághwér.
 aylastand, aylestand ewig, immerwährend.
 aylen belästigen, schmerzen, fehlen s. eilien.
 ayre erbe s. heir.
 ayse wohergehen s. eise.
 aische asche s. ashe.
 aiper einer, jeder von beiden; s. eiper.
 aychils so lange, während, obwohl.
 alas ach!; afrz. alas, halas.
 alast zuletzt.
 alkyn allerlei, jederart, jeder; ags. ealles cynnes.
 ald (O.) alter s. elde.
 ald, alder, aldrest s. old.
 alde halte = halde.
 aldelike, aldeliȝ (O.) feierlich; ags. caldlic.
 aldrren eltern s. old.
 aldere, wältere herrscher; ags. caldor.
 alderman, O. allderrmann ratsherr; ags. ealdorman.
 ale, alle bier; ags. ealu.
 ale = all.
 algate immer, in jedem fall; an. alla yotu.
 alhalowen allerheiligen.
 alien fremdling; afrz. alien.
 alizten absteigen; ags. alithan.
 alisendnesse erlösung.
 alire, alyre, onlire am leben, im leben; ags. on life.
 all, ale jeder, all, ganz; under al zusammengekommen; ags. eal.

- allanely* ganz allein.
allderrdom (O.) macht, ansehen; ags. *ealdordóm*.
alle s. *ale*.
allebeit selbst im falle, daß, obwohl.
alles völlig, gänzlich, durchaus; ags. *ealles*.
allmahтиз (O.) allmächtig; ags. *elmeahtig*.
alrærest (O.) zu allererst.
alls (O.) wie auch s. *also*.
alls faste alsbald s. *also*.
allswa ebenso, desgleichen s. *also*.
allwase so wie s. *also*.
allunge vollständig, gänzlich; ags. *eallunga*.
almesse, O. *allness* almosen; ags. *elmesse*; *gon on elmes* betteln.
almižti, *almižtti*, *almyhti*, *almihtin* allmächtig, der allmächtige; ags. *elmihtig*.
almost, O. *allmasst* bei nahe.
alneway immer s. *alway*.
aloſte in der höhe, oben; an. *a lopt*.
alonde ans land.
alone, *aloon* allein; *lete alone* in frieden lassen; ags. *eal + ána*.
alown loben, billigen, zulassen; afrz. *alouer*, lat. *adlaudare — adlocare*.
alpie einzig; ags. *élpí* = *ánlépig*.
alre, *arle-* aller-; ags. *ealra*.
alrebest, *alperbest* allerbest, am allerbesten.
alrefyrst zu allererst.
alrezungest allerjüngste.
alrižt sogleich.
als als ob s. *also*.
als moche as insofern als.
alsner ebenso nahe.
als pík ganz derselbe.
als wel, *alþ weill* ebenswohl.
also, *alsua*, *alswa*, *also*, *alxuo*, *alse*, *alsa*, *als*, *ase*, *as*, O. *alße*, *alls*, *allswa*; als ob, als, wie; ebenso wie, sobald als, so wahr!; ebenfalls, auch; ags. *ealswa*; *also* — *alse*, *alse* — *alse*, *asso* — *ase* so — wie; *also rape*, *alls faste* alsbald, *allwase* so wie.
alssone alsbald.
alsua, *alswa*, *also* s. *also*.
alsuic alse ebenso, ein ebensolcher.
alperbest s. *alrebest*.
althirhegeste allerhöchste.
although obwohl.
altogedere, *alto gedres* ganz und gar, vollkommen.
alvendel hälfté = *halvendel*.
alwaysis, *alvey*, *alneway* immer, beständig; ags. *ealneweg*.
alwat, *al hwat* bis.
am, O. *amn*; *æm*, *eam* ich bin; ags. *eom*.
amed, *amed* töricht, verrückt, unsinnig, verwirrt; ags. *gemédd*.
amen (O.) aineu.
amang, *amanges* s. *among*.
ame ziel.
amed s. *amad*.
amenden bessern, ausbessern, besser werden, gesund werden; afrz. *amender*.
amenges s. *among*.
amiable liebenswürdig.
amidde in der mitte; ags. *on midden*.
amis verkehrt, falsch, schlecht.
ammbohht (O.) dienerin; ags. *ambeht*, vgl. *an. ambott*.
amonestement zuspruch, verführung.
amonesten ermahnen; afrz. *amonester*.
among, *amonge*, O. *amang*; *amanges*, *amaonges*, *amenges*, *emange*, *emange* unter, darunter, dazwischen; *enmang pis* unterdessen; ags. *ongemang*.
amoreze, *amorewe* am morgen, in der frühe; ags. *on morgen*.
amour, *amur* liebe; afrz. *amor*.
ampayri, *empeiren* verschlechtern, schädigen; afrz. *ampeirer*, *empeirer*; vgl. *apairen*.
amunten hinaufsteigen; afrz. *amunter*.
an, O. *á*, *án* eins, ein, odl. *anne*, *anre*, *are*, *hare* s. *on*.
an, *ane* in, *an*, auf s. *on*.
an, *on* ich vergönne s. *unnen*.
an s. *and*.
anan, *anaon* s. *anon*.
ankenned (O.) eingeboren; ags. *áncenned*.
ancre, *anker* anachoret, einsiedler, mönch, nonne, klausnerin; ags. *áncra*.
ancrelhus klausre, kloster.
and, O. *annd*; *ant*, *an* und, wenn, als; ags. *and*.
andedai todestag s. *endedai*.
andes = *and es* (IX 39).
ane, *æne*, O. *ane* allein; *by mine ane* allein; ags. *ána*.
anely allein s. *onliche*.
anelynes einsamkeit.
anent, *anentis*, *onont*, *onond* neben, bei, betreffs, was betrifft; ags. *on efen*.
anes, O. *æness*; *any* einmal; s. *ones*.
anfal (O.) einfach; ags. *ánfeald*.
ange (O.) ärger, kummer; an. **anga*.
angel, *angell*, *anngel*, *ongel* engel; afrz. *angele*; vgl. *engel*.
anger, *angyr* schmerz, verdruß, zorn; an. *angr*; vgl. *ange*.
angeren, O. *angrenn* ärgern; an. *angra*.
angin, *anzinn* anfang; ags. *anginn*.
anginmen anfangen; ags. *onginman*.
anguisse, *angwys* angst, qual, bedrägnis; afrz. *angoisse*.
anhež empor.
anheten erwärmen, anfeuern, part. prt. *anhéét*; ags. *onháðtan*.
anhongan hängen.
anhungred hungrig; ags. *ofhungred*.

- any, ani*, O. *aniʒ*; *anig, eny, eni, ony*, eine XIX 789 jemand, irgendwer; ags. *énig*.
anyman, entiman jemand, irgendwer.
anything, enigping, onything etwas.
anyht nachts.
anious widrig, leidig; afrz. *anoious*.
anlepi, O. *enlepiʒ*; *onlepi* einig, einzlich; ags. *ánlípe*, *ánlýpig*.
anlepiliche, *onlepiliche* vereinzelt, ausnahmsweise.
anndsate (O.) gehässig; ags. *onldsáte*.
annteerist (O.) antichrist.
anoi, pl. *anoyis* verdrüß, trübsal, kummer; afrz. *anoi*, *umi*.
anoye, anuie quälen, kränken, langweilen, sich betrüben; *anud* beunruhigt, unangenehm berührt; afrz. *anoier*, *anuer*.
anovinten, *anoynte* salben; *anoynte hyme* er ließ sich die letzte ölung geben.
anon, O. *anán*, *anán*, *anann*, *onnan*, *onn an*; *anaon*, *anoon*, *anon* in einem fort, sofort, sogleich; ags. *on án*.
anonder, anunder unter.
anonrihtes sogleich, unverzüglich.
anoper O., another, *anothyr* ander, einander.
anouȝ genug s. *inoh*.
anoven, anuven oben; ags. *on usfan*.
answer, O. *annðsware*, *annðswere*; *answ-* *ware*, *onswere* autwort, verantwortung; ags. *andswaru*; — *take answer* autwort empfangen; *come in answer* gelegenheit zur verantwortung bekommen.
answeren, O. *ann(d)sverenn*; *ansuieren* prt. *ansvarede*, *ansuere*, *answärde* antworten; ags. *andswarian*.
ant s. *and*.
anter, auunter gefahr, zufall; vgl. *arentur*.
anud beunruhigt, unangenehm berührt s. *anoye*.
anunder, anonder untermischt, darunter.
anuri verehren s. *honouren*.
anvie neid, mißgunst s. *envie*.
apayen, part. prt. *apaide* zufriedenstellen, belohnen; afrz. *apairer*.
apairen verschlechtern, verderben, schädigen; vgl. *ampayri*.
apairyngē verschlechterung.
aparaylen, apparayle, aparailen fertig machen, zuriüsten, richten, kleiden; afrz. *apareiler*.
apechen stören, hindern, anklagen; vgl. afrz. *empecher*.
apenden to, appende to gehören zu; afrz. *apendre*.
aperen, appere, prt. *appéride*, *appered*, *apierede*, *apéride* erscheinen; — *appérand* erscheinend, auftauchend, drohend; afrz. *aparoir*.
- apert* offen, offenbar, offenkundig; afrz. *apert*.
apon, apone auf, über, betreffs s. *upon*.
aposen fragen, d. frage vorlegen.
apostata abtrünnig.
apostle, postle apostel; ags. *apostol*.
apple, O. appell; *appel* apfel; ags. *appel*.
appone auf s. *upon*.
aprochen, approche sich nahen, sich wenden an; *aproche nerre* sich näher einlassen mit; afrz. *aprochier*.
aquechen s. *aewenchen*.
aqueynete bekannt werden; afrz. *acointer*.
aqueyntaunce bekanntschafft; afrz. *acointance*.
ar, arest, O. ar eher, zuerst, vor allem; an. *ár*; vgl. *er*.
ar, are sind s. *ben*.
aray kleidung, aufzug, verfassung; afrz. *arei*.
arayen kleiden; afrz. *areier*.
arayne zur rede stellen; afrz. *aranier*, *arainer*; ne. *arraign*.
arbitar schiedsrichter.
arbytre wille, schiedsspruch, entscheidung; afrz. *arbitre*.
ark kasten; ags. *arc*.
archebiscop erzbischof; ags. *ærcebiscop*.
architielinder oberste beim mahl (luther: „speisemeister“).
arc = anre ein, dat. fem.
arearen s. *areran*.
arechen erreichen, hinau erreichen zu; ags. *árécan*.
aredaues vorzeit; ags. *érðugas*.
areden erraten, auslegen; ags. *árédan*.
aren sind s. *ben*.
arende, arnde botschaft, geschäft, angelegenheit s. *crende*.
areran, arearen erheben, errichten, erhöhen, bauen, erregen, anstimten; ags. *áréran*.
aresten anhalten, verhaften, bleiben, verweilen; afrz. *arester*, *arrester*.
aresunen befragen, zur rede stellen; afrz. *araisoner*.
areice, arʒ, arh arg, feige, elend, schwach; ags. *cary*.
areeve pfeif s. *arwe*.
ariȝt recht, geradezu; *bidde ariȝte* umwunden bitten.
arisen, aryse sich erheben, aufstehen, steigen, auftreten, entstehen (streit), herauspringen (gewinn, vorteil); ags. *árisan*.
aryser, arryser aufrührer.
arisinge, arixinge erregung, böse lust, reizung.
ariren landen, ankommen; afrz. *ariver*.
arle = alre aller-.

arm arm, elend; ags. *earm*.
arm arm, O. pl. *armess*; *armes buze* die hände ringen; ags. *earm*.
armen bewaffnen, wappnen, sich wappen; afrz. *armer*.
armes waffen, bewaffnung; afrz. *armes*.
armure waffen, bewaffnung; afrz. *armure*.
arn sind s. *ben*.
arde s. *erende*.
arrfepp (O.) schwierig; ags. *earfope*.
arrfame (O.) erben (pl.); an. *arfe* erbe; vgl. ags. *iervenuna*.
art, *artou* bist, bist du s. *ben*.
arwe, *arewe* pfeil; vgl. an. *qr*, *qrrar*.
as, *ase* als ob, als, wenn, nachdem, nämlich; *as pah* als ob; s. *also*.
asaken, prt. *asoke* verleugnen; ags. *onsacan*.
ascape entfliehen, entkommen s. *escopen*.
asken, O. *askem*; *axe*, *axien*, *oxsen*, oxien fragen, forschen nach, verlangen, bitten, beanspruchen, erfordern, mit sich bringen; ags. *áscian*, *áxian*.
ascrien, prt. *ascryd* rufen, schreien, anrufen, anschreien; afrz. *escrierz*.
ashe, O. pl. *asskess*; *aishe* asche; ags. *asce*.
aside neben; zu *side*.
aslan, part. prt. *aslaze*, *aslawe* erschlagen; ags. *áslean*.
aslepe, an *slape* schlafend; ags. *on slápe*.
aslyppen entschlüpfen, verloren gehen.
asoke s. *asaken*.
asoilen, *asoylen* absolvieren; afrz. *asoiler*.
asolkenesse, *asolknesse* verdrossenheit, gleichgültigkeit, trägeheit; ags. *ásolcennes*.
asonder besonders, einzeln; ags. *onsundran*.
assayen, part. prt. *assayit* versuchen, prüfen, erproben, durchmachen; afrz. *asaier*.
asse (O.) esel; ags. *assa*.
assemble versammlung.
assemblen, part. prt. *assemblyt* versammeln, sich versammeln, zusammentreffen; afrz. *assembler*.
assent, *asent* übereinstimmung, zustimmung, einwilligung, einmütigkeit, überenkunft, vorschlag; *was sette in asent* es wurde beschlossen, vorgeschlagen.
assenten, *asenten* zustimmen, einwilligen; *they war assenyt* sie kamen überein, sie waren entschlossen; afrz. *assentir*.
ashamed beschämt.
asso — *ase* ebeno — wie s. *also*.
astrengpen stärken.
aswynden dahinschwinden; ags. *áswindan*.
aswrouwen, *aswoune* ohnmächtig; ags. *ás-wózen*.
at, O. *att*; *at*, *et* in, an, bei, auf, mit, unter; ags. *cet*.

at = *pat* daß (conj.).
ate = *at pe*.
atele (O.) widerwärtig, scheußlich; ags. *atol*, *eatol*.
aten = *at pam*.
atfallen fallen, abfallen; ags. *cetfeallan*.
atforen, *cetforen*, *atvore* vor, in gegenwart von; ags. *cetforan*.
ath, *að*, pl. *athas* eid s. *op*.
ædel, O. *apell*; *ædel* edel, edelgeboren, angesehen, der edle, der vornehme, *ædelen*, *æðelen*, gen. *æðelene* d. edlen, der hofstaat; ags. *æðele*.
ædelse, *æðele* ehre, macht; ags. *æðelo*.
ædirste, *apirste* durstig, zu *pirsten*.
adum, O. *apumm*; *adume* eidam; ags. *ápum*.
atiffen schmücken; afrz. *atiffer*.
atywan, *atýwan* zeigen; ags. *atýwan*.
attleden, *attlede* nehmen, entziehen.
ato, *atwo* entzwei; ags. *on twá*.
atom = *at hom* daheim.
atowre darüber, dazu; ags. *et + ofer*.
atstutten halten, halt machen.
atte, *at to* = *at pe*.
atten = *at pam*; *atten* ende am ende, zu guter letzt.
aturn, *atour* anzug; afrz. *atour*, *aturn*.
aturnen kleiden, schmücken, putzen; afrz. *aturner*.
atvore vor s. *atforen*.
atwailden regieren, unterkriegen XIX 442.
atwiten, *edwiten* tadeln; ags. *cetwitan*; ne. *twit*.
auch, *auh* aber, s. *ac*.
aucht, *auchte*, *awete*, *awecht* hatte inne, schuldete, sollte, s. *owen*.
auete besitz, s. *auhie*.
auen eigen, s. *owe*.
auzt etwas; stark, tüchtig s. *ahk*.
auhie, O. *ahhte*; *aucete*, *alhte*, *ehkte*, *ayhte*, *echte*, *ehte*, *eihte*, *eyhte*, *ezte*, *ezhte*, *hezhte* habe, gut, besitz, viel; ags. *áht*.
aulde alt, s. *old*.
ancestry, *avncestry* abstammung, vornehme abkunft; afrz. *ancesserie*.
aungel s. *angel*.
auter, O. *allterr*, *autire* altar; afrz. *auter*, *alter*.
arailen, *arayle*, *awaill*, *arailze*, prt. *availzeit* helfen, von nutzen sein; vgl. afrz. *vaile*.
avarice geiz; afrz. *avarice*.
avaunce, part. prt. *avaunset* fördern, emporkommen; afrz. *avancer*.
avantage, *avantage* vorteil, überlegenheit, afrz. *avantage*.
ave, pl. *avez* das *ave*.
aveden sie hatten = *haveden*.
avere, *avre*, *cerre* immer, je s. *evere*.

aerich jeder s. *eereche*.
averil april; afrz. *arril*.
arentr, *aventure*, pl. *arentrus* zufall,
 abenteuer, mißgeschick; vgl. *anter*.
arerst zuorst.
avis, arys gutdünken, rat, meinung; afrz.
avis.
avisen, arysen, prt. *arysyt* sehen, beob-
 achten, bedenken, erdenken; afrz. *aviser*.
arysily, arysily plangemäß, mit über-
 legung, vorbedacht.
avore gelübde.
awakenen, awaknen erwachen, entstehen;
 ags. *onwænan*.
awakien, awaken, awake erwachen,
 wecken; ags. *áwacian*.
availze, availl, prt. *availzeit*, nützen,
 s. *arailen*.
awarien verfluchen s. *auerien*.
away weg, fort, s. *arei*.

awc mutterschaf; vgl. ne. *eire*.
*ave, O. *oʒhe*; æze* furcht; an. *agi*; *stad*
ave er hatte furcht; vgl. *cie*.
*arei, O. *awee3(e)*; avey, urai, aveye,*
oray fort, weg, hin; *don* *awaye* be-
 seitigen; *be done awaye* verworfen
 werden; ags. *on weg*.
auerien, aurien, part. prt. *auerzed*,
auaried verfluchen; ags. *ávergan*.
auinnen gewinnen, erreichen; ags.
áriinan.
awysily vorbedacht, s. *arysily*.
awondrien sich verwundern; ags. *ofwun-*
drian.
arreken, part. prt. *aurreke* strafen, rächen,
 sich rächen; ags. *árreean*.
arekeinge rache.
arwermod (O.) hochmut.
auwnenn(O.) zeigen, erklären; vgl. *otyran*.
axe (O.) axt; ags. *ax*.
axe fragen s. *asken*.

B.

ba, O. *bā* beide (fem.); ags. *bá*; *ba* — *ant*
 sowohl — als auch; vgl. *beien*.
bac, bak, O. *bace*, *bacch* rücken; ags. *bæc*.
bac XIX 822 buch = *bok*.
baebiter, bakkiter verleumder.
bakbitinge verleumding.
*baken, O. *bakenn** backen; ags. *bæcan*.
bakere, bachare bäcker; ags. *bæcere*.
bachelor, bachiler baccalaureus, junger
 mann, novize; afrz. *bacheler*.
bæwenn (O.) reinigen, läutern.
bast, bafte, O. *bastenn* von hinten, hinten,
 hinter; ags. *bæstan* aus *be* + *aftan*.
bastespache nachrede.
bagge sack; afrz. *bague*.
baid bad XIX 663 s. *bad*.
bailli, pl. *baillheys* vogt, amtmann, amts-
 person; afrz. *bailiff*.
bain, bayn bereitwillig, eifrig; an. *beinn*.
bald kühn, frech s. *bold*.
balde like kühn, mutig, sicher, unbesorgt.
bale, fleet. *balewe* unheil, verderben,
 jammer; ags. *bealo*.
baleful jämmerlich, unheilvoll.
baleles, balelex schuldlos.
bali, beli bauch; ags. *bely*, *bylg*.
ban, pl. *banys* bein, gebein, knochen
 s. *bon*.
bank, bonk, O. pl. *bannkess* ufer; ags.
bane.
band (O.); *bond* band, fessel.
bane untergang, verderben; ags. *bana*.
banere, baner banner, afrz. *baniere*.
banles beinlos.

bannen verfluchen, verwünschen; ags.
bannan.
baptēm taufe; afrz. *baptisme*, *baptesme*.
baptisen tauften; afrz. *haptizer*, *baptizer*.
barbid verschleiert, zu me. (afrz.) *barbe*
 frauenschleier.
bare, barene, O. *bære* bahre; ags. *biér*.
bare bloß, arm, leer; ags. *baer*.
barfot, barrot barfuß; ags. *bærft*.
bargain handel, schachter, streit; afrz.
bargaine.
barganyngis kriegshändel.
barm, berm schoß; ags. *bearm*.
barn, bern, bearñ, O. pl. *barness* kind;
 ags. *bearn*; vgl. an. *barn*.
barnage, baronage adel; afrz. *barnage*.
baroun, barnn, pl. *barownis*, *barownys*
 baron; afrz. *baron*.
barre riegel, schranke, gerichtsschranke;
 atte *barre* vor gericht; afrz. *barre*.
barrilj (O.) gerste; spätags. *bärlic*.
bataille, bataill, bataile, batylj schlacht,
 kampf; afrz. *bataile*.
bathie, O. *bape* beide; *bathe* — and sowohl
 als auch s. *bope*.
bap, bað, O. *baðð*; *bail* bad; ags. *bæp*.
bapen, bapien, *baðien* baden, ins wasser
 werfen; ags. *bapian*.
bapiere wassergefäß, waschkrug.
batueie, batua beide, alle beide.
baundoun verfügung, gewalt; afrz. *bandon*.
bawclyne, bulleine; ne. *bouline*.
be bei, mit s. *bi*.
bealte, bealte schönheit; afrz. *bealté*.
bearn, beaten s. *bern*, beten.

- bebedden, bebleden, bebode, because, be-
 cnave usw. s. bibedden, bileden . . .
- becnenn (O.) winken; ags. *béacnian*.
 bed, O. beddbett, lager; ags. *bedd*.
 bede, beode, O. *bēde* bitte, gebet; ags.
 gebed, pl. *gebedu*.
 bedel büttel; ags. *bydel*.
 beden, beoden, 3. p. s. pr. *beot*, prt. *bed*,
 bad, bed, 2. pers. *bede*, part. prt. *bode*
 bieten, anbieten, darbieten, gebieten,
 auffordern, auftragen, verkündigen, vor-
 bringen; ags. *béodan*; vgl. *bidden*.
 bee biene; ags. *béo*.
 beeten ausbessern s. *beten*.
 beggen kaufen s. *biggen*.
 begere bettler.
 bez3sannz (O.) byzantiner, goldstück; afrz.
 besant.
 bez3sc (O.) bitter, herb; an. *beiskr.*
 bez3tenn (O.) strafen; zu an. *beit*.
 beh beugte s. *buren*.
 beye kaufen s. *biggen*.
 beicn beide; ags. *bezēn*; vgl. *ba*.
 beldenn, beoldenn (O.) ermutigen; ags.
 byldan.
 bem, beom balken, strahl; ags. *béam*.
 bemie, gen. plur. *bemene* trompete, drom-
 mete; ags. *bémie*.
 bemen dröhnen; ags. *bémian*.
 bemen scheinen, strahlen; ags. *béamian*.
 ben, O. *beon*, *ben*; *be*, *beon*, *bien*, *by*, *bi*,
 bo, *buen*; ind. pr. 1. p. *æm*, *eam*, *am*;
 2. p. s. art, *ert*, *ert*, *eart*, *eært*, es (IX 9),
 ys (X 31) bist; 3. p. s. *ys*, *is*, *his*, *es*,
 hijs, *bip*, *bið*, *byp*; pl. 1., 2., 3. p. *beoð*,
 beð, *beop*, *beode* (XIX 617), *beoh* (XIX
 266), *bieth*, *byep*, *bieð*, *biedh*, *buwod*
 (XIX 641), *buwp*, *ben*, *syndan*, *syndon*,
 simdenn, *ar*, *are*, *aren*, *arn*, *er*, *ere*;
 prt. s. *wæs*, *wes*, *was*, *watx*, 2. p. *wore*
 (XXV 684); pl. *war*, *ware*, *uuaren*,
 uarre, *wären*, *wueren*, *ueron*, *weren*,
 wore, *woren*, *wuren*; conj. pr. *bie*, *beon*,
 bi; conj. prt. *war*, *ware*, *wer*, *weore*,
 wore; part. prt. *zeben*, *ibe*, *ybe*, *ibien*,
 ibye, bene sein, etwas ausmachen; was
 heom naht parof sie machten sich nichts
 daraus; neboeo ham nouf of es möge
 ihnen nichts ausmachen? IV 115; —
 newas him noufh of er kümmerte sich
 nicht um; it is to be to es steht zu; —
 it is of heom es steht mit ihnen; to
 be wurst am schlimmsten daran sein; —
 of hini newas noufh bute es blieb ihm
 nichts anderes übrig als . . .
 bench, benche, O. *bennche* bank, gericht;
 ags. *benc*.
 bend band, binde, fessel; ags. *bend*.
 benden, part. prt. *bent* biegen; ags. *bendan*.
 bene (O.) bitte, gebet; ags. *bén*; vgl. *bone*.
 bene gewesen s. *ben*.
 beoden s. *beden*.
 beoh sind XIX 266 s. *ben*.
 beom baum, klotz s. *bem*.
 beon s. *ben*.
 beot er gebietet s. *beden*.
 beote XIX 492, *beoten* XIX 502 außer
 s. *bute*.
 beoð, beoðe s. *ben*.
 beoðe IV 139, 148 beide, dazu s. *bope*.
 berd bart; ags. *beard*.
 berden last, bürde s. *burden*.
 bere bär; ags. *bera*.
 bere betragen; lärm, geschrei; ags. *gebére*.
 berebag sackträger.
 beren, beoren, O. *berenn*; *bere*, *bæron*,
 prt. *bar*, *bare*, *bore*, part. prt. *ibore*,
 iboren, *born*, *borun* tragen, austragen
 (geschichten), bringen, darbringen, ent-
 gegeubringen (verehrung), es bringen zu,
 erlangen, davontragen (preis), haben,
 ertragen, gewähren, sich benehmen; —
 beren on hand behaupten, einreden;
 born doune gesenkt (Flagge) XXXIV
 str. 8.
 berere träger, überbringer.
 berewsinge reue; ags. *behréowsung*.
 berzen, O. *berrhenn*; berwen, part. prt.
 borrzhenin, *iborzen*, *yborg* bergen,
 schützen, retten; ags. *beorgan*.
 bering, beringe, *berynge* geburt; beneh-
 men, gebahren.
 berman träger, aufwärter.
 berme, O. *berrme* hefe; ags. *beorma*.
 bern, bearn, barn kind; ags. *bearn*.
 bern, pl. *bornen* XIX 301 mann, kämpfer,
 barou; ags. *beorn*.
 bern, O. *berrne* scheuer; ags. *berern*, *bern*.
 bernen, beornen, O. *bærnenn* brennen,
 verbrennen; ags. *beornan*; vgl. *brennen*.
 berrhless (O.) heil, rettung, zu *berzen*.
 bersten, bresten, brasten, bursten, prt. s.
 brast, pl. *bursten* brechen, zerbrechen,
 zerreißen; ags. *berstan*.
 berwen bergen, retten s. *berzen*.
 besy, adv. *besely*, *besly* geschäftig, emsig,
 eifrig s. *bisi*.
 besynes geschäftigkeit s. *bisinesse*.
 beste, beeste tier; afrz. *beste*.
 beste am besten, der beste.
 beswo pet falls.
 bet, O. *bett* besser, *pe bet* um so besser.
 beten, beeten, O. *betenn* bessern, aus-
 bessern, gut machen, büßen, lindern,
 heilen; ags. *bétan*.
 beten, beaten, 3. p. s. *betes*, part. prt. *betin*
 schlagen; *bete pe stretes* pflaster treten;
 betin doune niedergeschlagen.
 bepe beide, dazu, ebenfalls s. *bope*.

betere, O. *bettre*; *betre* besser, überlegen; *pe bettre* um so besser.

bi, *by* sein s. *ben*.

bi, *bie*, *be*, *by* bei, an, zu, um herum, gemäß, nach, zufolge, auf veranlassung von; ags. *bi*.

bibedden, bebedden mit betten verschen.

bibirien, 3. p. pl. prt. *bebiriend*, *bebiryried* = *bebirieden* beerdigen; ags. *bibyrjan*.

bebleden, part. prt. *bebledd* mit blut bekleben.

biblodezien, *biblodgen*, part. prt. *biblodeget* blutig machen.

bebode gebot; ags. *bibod*.

bieacchen, O. part. prt. *bikechedtl* betrügen, bestriken.

because, *berause* weil.

biclepien, *biclopien*, part. prt. *bicleped* anreden, anklagen, beschuldigen; ags. *bicleopian*.

bienowen, *beinawen*, prt. *bienewe* kennen, erkennen, part. prt. *beenawe* bewußt; ags. *beenawan*.

bicoome, *bicoome*, *bycome*, *bycumen*, *bicumen*, *become*, *becummen*, prt. *bicom* kommen, zukommen, anstehen, gebühren, zuträglich sein; ags. *becuman*.

bidden, *biden*, 3. p. s. *byt*; *biddi* = *bidle i* bitteu, beteu, verlangen, gebieten, anbieten; ags. *biddan*; vgl. *beden*.

bidder heischer, bittler.

biddlinge, *biddynge* gebet, gebot.

bidemen, bedemen verurteilen, richten.

biden, part. prt. *ibiden* weilen, bleiben, erwarten, harren, erleben.

bidene (O.) zugleich, zusammen, sogleich, alsbald.

bididdrenn (O.) betrügen, täuschen, berücken; ags. *bedidrian*.

bie, *bye* s. *biggen*.

bie, *biedh*, *bien*, *bieth*, *byep*, *bieð* s. *ben*.

bifalden, part. prt. *byrealde* einhüllen, einschließen.

bifallen, *byfalle*, prt. *bifel*, *bifelle* sich ereignen, widerfahren, zustoßen, eintreffen, geschehen, werden.

biflien, *berly* entfliehen, fliehen, meiden, entgehen.

biforen, *biforn*, *bioren*, *biforan*, *beforan*, O. *biforr*, *biforenn* vor, voran, vorher; ags. *biforan*.

beforenemnytt vorher genannt.

biforetyme vorher, früher.

bigeten, *bizeten*, *bigæton*, *begitan*, prt. *bizat*, *bizeat*, part. prt. *bizeten* erlangen, erhalten, empfangen, innehaben, erzeugen, leisten; ags. *bigitan*.

biggen, O. *biggenn*; *bie*, *bye*, *byce*, *bugge*, *beggen*, prt. s. *bohte*, *boȝte*, *boughte*,

pl. *bohton*, part. prt. *bouȝt* kaufen, erkauen, erwerben, bezahlen, büßen, erlösen; ags. *byegan*.

biggen, O. *biggenu*, prt. *bigged*, part. prt. *bigit* bleiben, sich aufhalten, wölinen, weilen, bewohnen, bauen, schaffen; an. *byggra*, *byggja*.

bigilen betrügen.

biging verweilen, aufenthalt, gebäude, wohnung.

biginnen, *beginn*, *bigiu*, O. *bigiunnn*, prt. *bygan*, *bigon*, part. prt. *bygunne* beginnen; ags. *beginnan*.

biginninge, *beginnunge* beginn, anfang, *bigripenn* (O.) tadeln, zurechtweisen: ags. *begrípan*.

bizelpen prahlten.

bizonde, *byyonde*, *bezonde*, *beionde* jenseits; ags. *becond*.

bihalden, O. *bihaldenn*; *behalde*, *beholde*, prt. *beheold*, *beoheold* sehen, anschauen.

bihaten, *bihote*, *bhoten*, *biheten*, prt. *bihet*, O. *bihēt*; *behighte*, *bihȝt*, 2. p. *bihetet*, pl. *biheten* geloben, verheißen, versprechen; ags. *behātan*.

behest, *biheaste* verheibung, versprechen; ags. *behés*. — *land of beheste* das gelobte land.

bihere vorteil, nutzen; dienlich, nützlich; ags. *behéfe*.

bihinde, O. *bihinndenn*; *byhynde* hiuten, rückwärts; ags. *behindan*.

bihongen, *behangen*, part. prt. *bihongen* behängen, bekleiden.

bihore vorteil, nutzen; ags. *behóf*.

bihoren, *behoren*, 3. p. s. *byhorys*. O. *bihofpp*, prt. *behored*, *bihorecdc* bedürfen, nötig sein, angebracht sein, zukommen, sich gehören, gebühren; ags. *behófian*.

bylden bauen (nest); ags. *byldan*.

bilenge (O.) gehörend zu; ags. *gelengc*.

bilere, *bileave*, *bilcere*, *beleare*, *belare*, *belearcē*, *beliare* glaube; vgl. ags. *geléfa*.

bileren, *bilearen*, O. *bilerenn* glauben.

bilere, *bilefenn*; prt. *bileſide* lassen, unterlassen, verlassen, verlieren; bleiben; ags. *beléfan*.

bilechit (O.) harmlos, einfältig; ags. *bilevit*.

bitimpfen, *bilympen*. O. *bitimppen*, prt. *belamp* gebören, geschehen, zustoßen; ags. *belimpan*.

bilire, *bilyre*, *bylyre*, *blice*, *blyre* rasch, geschwind, schleunigst; ags. *be-life*.

byll schriftstück, schreiben.

bilonge anlängen, angehen.

biluken, *biloken*, part. prt. *biloken*. *biloke* einschließen, umschließen, beschließen; ags. *belican*.

- biluvien, belovien*, part. prt. *byloved* belieben, genehm sein, lieben, sich beliebt machen.
- biminen, bemenen* bedeuten; ags. *biménan*.
- bimong* unter, inmitten.
- binden*, O. *bindenn*; *bynde*, prt. *band*, *bond*, part. prt. *bounden*, *ibunde*, *bunde* binden, verbinden, hineinbeziehen, einschließen (in ein buch); ags. *bindan*.
- binemen, bencimen, binimén*, prt. *benā*, part. prt. *bynnumen* nehmen, abnehmen, entziehen, rauben, einziehen, aufheben; ags. *beninan*.
- bineopen*, O. *binepenn*; *binopen*, *binepe* unten, unter; ags. *beneðan*.
- binnán, binne*, O. *binnenn* innerhalb, in.
- bipecchen*, part. prt. *bepahit* betrügen, verführen; ags. *bepácan*.
- birde* (O.) stamm; ags. *gebyrd*.
- bireven, biræven* herauen; ags. *beréafian*.
- birien, berien, burien*, prt. *burden*, *byrieden* begraben, bestatten; ags. *byrgan*.
- birinen* benetzen, trüpfeln auf; ags. *birrinan*.
- birle* mundschenk; ags. *byrele*.
- birrellen* (O.) schöpfen; ags. *byrelian*.
- birrpp* gebührt s. *buren*.
- birpetonge* muttersprache.
- byrthen* last s. *burden*.
- bischinen*, O. 3. p. s. *bishinepp* bescheinen; ags. *beseinan*.
- bischunien* vermeiden, fliehen, sich hüten, fernhalten.
- bise* bise, nordwind; afrz. *bise*.
- biseken, beseken, biscechen*, prt. *bisohte*, *bysouzte* suchen, ersuchen, bittend angehen, bitten um; ags. *bisécan*.
- bisse, bisen* schen, sich vorsehen; ags. *biséon*.
- bismemære* schmach, schimpf; ags. *bismer*.
- bisemen* ziemen, anstehen; scheinen, erscheinen wie.
- bisennkenn* (O.) versenken; ags. *bisencan*.
- bisseten, bysetten* setzen, besetzen, umschließen, verwenden, belagern, part. prt. *byset*, O. *bisett* eingeschlossen, eingericichtet, beschaffen; ags. *bisettan*.
- bisi, bysi, besi, bisie, busi*, adv. *bisili*, *bisiliche*, *bisiliche*, *besely*, *besly* lebhaft, eifrig, emsig, geschäftig, dienstbar IV 68; ags. *bysisig*.
- beside, besyde, bisidis* neben, an, bei; ags. *be-sidan*.
- besizte, bisiti* vorsorge, verordnung.
- bisinesse, bisynesse, besynnes, businesse* geschäftigkeit, eifer, fleiß, mühe.
- besitten*, prt. *besæt*, *besætte* belagern, bedrängen; ags. *besittan*.
- bisliken* beschleichen, hintergehen.
- besmiten* beflecken; ags. *besmítan*.
- bisne* (O.) Beispiel, Vorbild, Gleichnis; ags. *bysn*.
- bispeken*, prt. *bispeke* widersprechen, be sprechen; ags. *bespreean*.
- bispriehe, bispryehe* Bistum s. *bisopryche*.
- bisshop, bisseeop*, O. *bisscopp* Bischof; ags. *bisc(e)op*.
- bisseopstol* Bischofsstuhl, Bischofssitz.
- bisopryche, bis sopryche, bispriche, bispryche* Bistum, Bischofssitz.
- bystees* Pfade; lat. *semitas*.
- bistelen* beschleichen, *elde me is bistolen an* alter hat mich beschlichen, überrascht.
- bistonden*, prt. *bistod* dabeistehen, umstehen, umringen.
- biswiken, beswiken, besuike*, O. *biswikenn*, prt. *biswake*, part. prt. *biswike* betrügen, betören; *biswike him* sich täuschen; ags. *beswican*.
- bitache, biteche*, O. *bitæchenn*; *beteche*, *bitechen*, *bitechan*, prt. *bitæchte*, *bitaucte*, *bitauht*, part. prt. *beteht*, *bitauht* geben, übergeben, anvertrauen, zu weisen, übertragen; ags. *betécan*.
- bitaken, bitaken*, prt. *bitook* einhändigen, übergeben; *bitake on honde* einhändigen.
- bitaenenn* (O.); *bitokenen*, *bitoeknen*, part. prt. *bitoknered*, *bitacnedd* bezeichnen, kennzeichnen, bedeuten; ags. *getácnian*.
- bitell* (O.) scharf; ags. *bitel*.
- bitellen* rechtfertigen; ags. *betellan*.
- biten*, O. 3. b. s. *bitepp*; part. pr. *bitind* beißen; ags. *bitan*.
- biter, byter*, O. *bitterr* bitter, unangenehm; ags. *bitter*.
- bitternesse, bittersse* Bitterkeit.
- bip, bið, byp* s. *ben*.
- bipenehen*, O. *bipennkenn*; prt. *bipohte*, part. prt. *bipozt* bedenken, denken an.
- bipinne* innerhalb s. *wipinne*.
- bipute* außer, außerhalb, ohne s. *wipute*.
- bitiden, bityde*, prt. *bitydd*, part. prt. *bitid* zufallen, zustößen, ergreifen, treffen, ereilen, geschehen, nützen, erfolg haben.
- bitime* zur rechten Zeit.
- bitokenen, bitoeknen* bedeuten, bezeichnen s. *bitacenn*.
- bitowe, bitowen, bitozen*, part. prt. zu *biteon* anwenden.
- bitraien, bitraye* verraten, betrügen.
- bitucene*, O. *bitrenenn*; *bitueonen*, *bituen*, *bitucne*, *betwene*, *betuene* zwischen, in zwischen, zusammen mit, unter, wäh rend; ags. *betréonan*.
- bituex, biturexe, betwyx, betuyx, betwux* zwischen; ags. *betreox*.
- biralle* geschehen s. *bifallen*.
- berly* entgehen, vermeiden s. *biflien*.

bevolen part. prt. zu *bifelen* begehen
(sünde); ags. *befolun*.

bivoren vorher, zuerst s. *biforen*.

bivarden bejammern, beklagen.

beverded verheiratet.

bivent, prt. zu *bivent* umwenden, sich
umwenden.

bewepen, prt. *beweop* beweinen, beklagen.

bivinnen, prt. *biron* gewinnen.

bivitlen, *byvitlen* behüten, achtgeben auf,
hüten, bewahren.

bivcreien enthüllen, verraten, anklagen.

blak, *blac* schwarz, dunkel; ags. *blæc*.

blac, *bleik* bleich; ags. *blæc*, *blie*.

blame tadel, vorwurf; afrz. *blasme*, *blame*.

blamen tadeln; afrz. *bla(s)mer*.

blandingge, *blondinge* schmeichelei.

blasen brennen, flammen, hervorleuchten.

blast, *blest* hauch, windstoß; ags. *blést*.

bleden, part. pr. *bledyng* bluten, von blut
tröpfen; ags. *blédan*.

blee, *bleo*, *ble* licht, farbe, hautfarbe,
teint; ags. *bleo*.

bleik bleich s. *blie*.

blendh, *blenk* trick, betrug, listiger streich.

blendan mischen; besudeln; ags. *blendan*.

blenden blenden, verbinden; ags. *blendan*.

bleo s. *blee*.

bleren blenden, täuschen.

bles wehen, hauch, blasen; ags. *blás*.

blessien, O. *bletteen*; part. prt. *blesseed*,
bleteed, *blessed* segnen, weißen, preisen;
ags. *bletsian*, *bledsian*.

blessednesse seligkeit, heiligkeit.

blessinge, *blisseinge* segen.

bleteed geweiht s. *blessien*.

bleten, O. 3. p. s. *bletepp* blöken; ags.
blétan.

blepeliche, *blepely* gern s. *blipeliche*.

blkien, *blykyen* schimmern; an. *blikja*,
blika.

blind, *blynd* blind, töricht; ags. *bliml*.

blinnem (O.) aufhören; ags. *bilinman*.

blisful, *blysful*, *blysfol* glücklich, selig,
wonnevoll, freudenreich.

blisse (O.), *blis*, *blise* freude, glück,
wonne, glückseligkeit; ags. *bliss*.

blyssen, part. prt. *blyssid* segnen, sich
freuen, erfreuen; ags. *blossian*.

blisseinge segen s. *blessinge*.

blipe (O.), *blype* froh, heiter, lustig,
munter; ags. *blíðe*.

blipeliche, *blipelike*, *blepeliche*, *blepely*,
blipeliche, comp. *blidelicor* gern.

blive, *blyve* rasch, eilends s. *bilive*.

blo, *bla* dunkel, blau; an. *blú*.

blod (O.), *blud* blut; ags. *blód*; — *blod leten*,
blod iletan zurader lassen; — *of blod*
ant of bon von fleisch und bein; *ran*
on blode XXXV 432 triefte von blut.

bladbende blutbinde.

blody blutig; ags. *blódig*.

blodles blutlos, leblos; ags. *blódléas*.

blodleten zurader lassen; ags. *blódlétan*.

blodletunge aderlaß.

blodrede, *bloodrede* blutrot; ags. *blódréad*.

blome (O.) blume, blüte; an. *blóni*.

blondinge, *blaudinge* schmeichelei.

blondren, *blaudren* unbesonnen handeln,
part. pr. *blondringe* unbesonnen.

blosme, O. *blosstme*; pl. *blosmen*, *blossu-*
mez blüte; ags. *blósma*, *blóstma*.

blowen blühen; ags. *blówan*.

blouen, *blowe*, *bloue*. 3. p. s. *bloup*, prt.
bleu, *blewe*. part. pit. *blavene* blasen,
anblasen, aufachen, fortblasen; ags.
bláwan.

bluber wallen, strudel, brandung.

blud blut s. *blod*.

blumnt (O.) stumpf.

blusch strahl, blick.

bluschen strahlen, blicken.

blüdeliche gern s. *blipeliche*.

bok, *bak*, *buk* buch, literarische bildung,
gelehrsamkeit, schriftgelehrsamkeit; sett
o *bok* zu einem buch vereinigt, verfaßt
(XXB 27); ags. *bóe*.

bochere metzger; afrz. *bouchier*.

boestaff (O.) buchstabe; ags. *bóestaf*.

bode (O.) gebot, geheiβ, botschaft, an-
erbieten; ags. *gebod*, *bebod*.

bodi O. *bodij* körper, ags. *bodij*.

bodili, *bodeli* körperlich, leibhaftig; *bodely*
fayth handschlag.

boye bursche, knabe.

bold, O. *bald* kühn, zuversichtlich; ags.
beald; be bold on zuversichtlich ver-
trauen auf.

bolzhen (O.) geschwollen, ärgerlich; ags.
bolgen z. *belyn*.

bolnen schwollen; an. *bolna*, *bolgna*.

bon sein s. *ben*.

bon, *boon*, *bar*, pl. *bones*, *banys* bein,
gebein, knochen; ags. *baín*.

bonchen, *buichen* schlagen, stoßen.

boud, O. *band* band, pl. *boudes* banden,
fesseln.

bondenam leibeigener, höriger, unfreier.

bóne (O.) bitte; an. *bón*; vgl. *bene*.

bonk, *bank*, O. pl. *baunkess* anhöhe, hügel,
ufer.

boocered gelehrt s. *boelered*.

bord (O.) tafel, tisch, schiffsbord; ags. *bord*.

bore, *borne*, *borun* s. *beren*.

bornen XIX 301 s. *beren*.

borzhenn gerettet s. *berzen*.

borice bürge, bürgschaft, pfand; ags. *borh*.

boste lärm, getöse, prahlen, prahlerei;
bost of himselren selbstüberhebung.

bosting prahlerei.

- bosum, O. *bosemm* busen, inneres, bausch
(des segels); ags. *bósm*.
- bot*, *bote* aber, außer, nur s. *bute*.
- bote*, *bute* besserung, abhilfe, heilung,
buße; ags. *bót*.
- bote* boot; ags. *bút*.
- bope* (O.) bude, schuppen; an. *bóp*.
- bope*, *boðe*, *bathe*, O. *bape*; *bepe*, *beoðe*
beide, auch, dazu, ebenfalls; *bope* — and
bathe — and, *bopen* — and eke sowohl
— als auch; an. *bádir*.
- bohem*, *bopem*, *botem* grund, unterstes
(des schiffes); ags. *botm*.
- bottle* (O.) aufenthalt, wohnung; ags. *botl*.
- bouze* s. *buwen*.
- bough*, *bouh*, *bow*, O. pl. *bozhess* zweig;
ags. *bóh*.
- bough*, *boice* bogen; ags. *boga*.
- bow*, O. *bun* geneigt, fertig, gerüstet,
bereit; an. *búinn*.
- bounte*, *bunte* güte; afrz. *bonteit*, *bonte*.
- bour*, *bure* (O.) gemach; ags. *biúr*.
- bourne*, *burne* bach, born; ags. *burna*.
- bowe* s. *buwen*
- boxum*, *boxumnes* gehorsam s. *buxum*,
buxumnesse.
- brace* (O.) lärm, geräusch; ags. *gebræe*.
- brad* (O.) breit, weit, ausgedehnt, reichlich.
- brain*, *brayn* gehirn, verstand; ags. *brezen*.
- branche*, *braunche* zweig, sproß; *branche*
collaterale nebenlinie; afrz. *branche*.
- bras*, O. brass erz, bronze; ags. *bras*.
- brasene* (O.) ehern.
- brasten*, *bresten*, *bursten*, prt. *braste*,
brast bersten, brechen, reißen s. *bersten*.
- brap* (O.) ärgerlich; an. *bráðr*.
- brað*, O. flect. *brappe* ärger; an. *bráð*.
- breken*, *breke*, *brekene*, O. 2. p. *brekest*;
pl. *brekp*, prt. *brac*, *brak*, pl. *bræcon*,
- breken* brechen, durchbrechen, er-
brechen, gewaltsam erschließen, zer-
reißen, verletzen, entheiligen; up *breken*
gewaltsam hervorbrechen, herauskom-
men; ags. *brecan*.
- brech* hose; ags. *bróc*, pl. *brée*.
- bred* brett, planke; ags. *bred*.
- bridale* hochzeit s. *bridale*.
- brede*, *breade* breite; ags. *brédu*.
- brede*, *breed* fleisch, braten; ags. *bréde*.
- brede*, *bread*, bread, O. *bræd* brot; ags.
bréad.
- breden* hervorbringen, erzeugen, entstehen,
hausen, leben, verweilen; ags. *brédan*.
- bridgume* bräutigam s. *bridgume*.
- breedsyfes?* XXXVII 143.
- bremē* (O.), adv. *bremlyche* munter, leb-
haft, lustig; ags. *bréne*.
- brennen*, *brinnen*, prt. pl. *brendon*, conj.
brennen part. prt. *brent*, *ibrend* bren-
nen, verbrennen; vgl. *bernen*.
- brerden* (O.) rand, saum; ags. *brerd*.
- breres*, O. *breress* dornen; ags. *brér*.
- brest* (O.), *breost* brust; *breost holk* brust-
kasten; ags. *bréost*.
- bresten*, *brasten*, *brusten*, prt. *brast* ber-
sten, brechen, reißen s. *bersten*.
- brep*, *breth* wind, hauch, atem; ags. *bræð*.
- breperen* brüder s. *broper*.
- breuster*, *brewestere* brauer; vgl. *bruere*.
- brevet* ablaßbrief; afrz. *brièvet*.
- bricht*, O. *bríhþe*; *bryht*, *briȝt*, *brizth*,
brith hell, klar, strahlend, schön, leuch-
tend, glänzend; ags. *beohrt*.
- brichtnesse*, *bríhtnesse* glanz, helligkeit,
licht; ags. *beorhtnes*.
- brid* (O.), *bride*, *burde* jungfrau, mädchen,
braut; ags. *brýd*.
- brid*, O. *bridd*, pl. *briddes*, *bryddex* vogel;
ags. *brid*.
- bridale* (O.), *bredale* hochzeit; ags. *brýd-
ealo*.
- bridgume* (O.), *bredgume* bräutigam; ags.
brýdguma.
- brym*, *brimme* rand, ufer, gestade, küste;
ags. *brim*.
- bringen*, O. *brinngenn*; *bringhe*, 3. p. s.
bringz, prt. *brozte*, *broughte*, *brouzt*,
broucte, *brouth*, part. prt. *brouth*, *brocht*,
browt bringen; off live bring töten;
bring dounre unterkriegen; *bryngefurthe*,
forthe herausbringen (ein wort), hervor-
bringen; bringe up vorbringen, auf-
bringen, hervorrufen; *ibroht* forð auf-
gezogen.
- brinie*, *brunie*, *brenie*, pl. *bryniges* brünne;
an. *brynya*, vgl. ags. *byrne*.
- brinnen*, part. pr. *brynnand* brennen; vgl.
bernen.
- brith* hell s. *bricht*.
- brittnedd* (O.) zerstückelt; ags. *brytnian*.
- broche* brosche; altfr. *broche*; *childes*
brooch XV 19 kinderspielzeug.
- brok* bach, wasser; ags. *bróc*.
- brod*, O. *brad* breit, weit, ausgedehnt,
reichlich; ags. *bráð*.
- brodd* (O.) sproß, zweig; an. *broddr*.
- broddenn* (O.) sprießen, treiben.
- brond*, *brand* brand; ags. *brand*.
- broper*, O. *broperr*; pl. *breperen* bruder;
ags. *bróðor*.
- broppfall* epilepsie; vgl. an. *brotfall*.
- brouken*, O. *brukenn*, imp. *bruc* sich er-
freuen an, genießen, benutzen; ags.
brúcan.
- broun*, *brun* braun; ags. *brún*.
- brove* braue, stirn; ags. *brú*.
- bruere* brauer.
- brunie* brünne s. *brinie*.
- brusten*, part. prt. *ibrusted* verzieren?
XIX 736.

buc buch s. *boc*.
bueke, O. *buec* bock; ags. *bucca*, vgl. an. *bukkr*.
buen sein s. *ben*.
buugen kaufen s. *biggen*.
buugen sich beugen s. *buuen*.
bulaxe (O.) axt; an. *bulox*.
bule, *bole* stier; an. *bul*.
bulle bulle; lat. *bulla*.
bullue der junge stier.
butlen, O. part. prt. *bnlltedd* beuteln, sieben; afrz. *buletter*.
bun, *bonn* bereit, fertig, gerüstet; an. *biinn*.
bunte gute s. *bounte*.
buul, *buop* sind s. *ben*.
bur, *bir* wind, sturm; an. *byrr*.
bur gemach, wohnung s. *bour*.
burd, *burð*, O. *birde* geburt, stamm; ags. *gebyrd*.
burde jungfrau, braut s. *brid*.
burdebold ererbte behausung.
burdon, *burdoun* stab, pilgerstab; afrz. *bourdon*.
buren, 3. p. s. *birrp*, prt. *burde* gebühren, ziemen, müssen; ags. *gebyrian*.
burgeis bürger; afrz. *burgeis*.
burh, *burg*, *burch*, *buri*, O. *burh*; pl. *burwes* burg, stadt; ags. *burh*.
burhman, gen. pl. *burhmenne* bürger.
burjels, *biriel* grab, grabstätte; ags. *byrgesl*.

burien, *berien*, *birien* bestatten; ags. *hyrgan*.
bursten bersten, zerbrechen s. *bersten*.
burden, *burden*, *berden* last, bürde; ags. *byrden*.
buske, *busk*, *buschen*, prt. *buskyt*, *busched* sich anschicken, bereit machen, wohin begeben, eilen, verziehen; vgl. an. *biask*.
busy, adv. *busiliche* emsig, eifrig s. *bisi*.
busien, *bisien* sich bemühen, kümmern um.
business fleiß, eifer, mühe s. *bisnessse*.
busshment, *buschment* hinterhalt; afrz. *embuschement*.
bute, *but*, *butan*, O. *butt*, *buttan*; *buten*.
bote, *bot* ohne; außer; wenn nicht; ne — *bute* nur, *bute* *zif* außer wenn, wenn nicht; ags. *bítan*.
bute abhilfe, besserung, linderung. heilung s. *bote*.
butere butter; ags. *butere*.
butp er beugt sich s. *buren*.
butenn (O.) stoßen, schlagen; afrz. *boter*.
buren, O. *bufenn*; *bure*, *burenne* oben, auf, über; ags. *be-ufan*.
bucen, *bosc*, *buure*, *bouze*, *buze*, prt. *bēh* beugen, lenken, sich beugen, unterwerfen; ags. *bigan*.
buxum, O. *buhsumm*; *boxom* gehorsam, demütig, fügsam; ags. *búhsum*.
buxunnesse, *buhsumnesse*, *boxomnesse* demut.

C, K (Qu).

cale, *kable* tau, seil.
cake kuchen; an. *kaka*.
eachen, *kecechen* jagen, fangen, ergreifen, erlangen, erhalten, erleiden; afrz. *cacier*, *eachier*; *eachen up pe sayl* das segel aufziehen.
cafe (O.) kühn; ags. *cáf*.
cage käfig; afrz. *cage*.
eaggerlezzé (O.) liebe, lust; an. *kærleikr*.
kayo, *keie* schlüssel s. *kei*.
kayser kaiser; ags. *cásere*.
caitif, pl. *caitefes* gefangen, elend, unglücklich; elender, schurke; afrz. *caitif*.
calde kälte s. *colde*.
caulf, O. *callf*, *kallf*; ags. *cealf*.
caliz kelch; afrz. *caliee*.
calle, part. prt. *called*, *cald* rufen, nennen, röhnen? XXV 38; ags. *callian* aus an. *kalla*; *cal on* entbieten, *cal agayn* zurückrufen.
camel, pl. *cameylis* kamel; afrz. *camel*.
can, *kane* s. *cunnien*.
canceler kauzler; afrz. *cancelier*.
candel, *kandel* kerze, licht; ags. *candel*.
candelmassedæi lichtmeß; ags. *candel-mæssedæg*.
candelstikke leuchter.
cang töricht.
canun, *canon*, *chanon*, *chanoun* kanonikus, domherr; afrz. *canone*, *canoine*.
kanunkes (O.) kanonici; an. *kanunkr*.
captain anführer, hauptmann; afrz. *captain*.
caraldes ringe, ketten, kostbarkeiten?
 XXXVII 159.
carken sich mühen, sorgen; afrz. *carkier*.
care, *kare* (O.) sorge; ags. *ccaru*.
carf s. *kerren*.
carien, *care* sorgen, sich kümmern; ags. *cearian*.
carien, *carye* bringen, fortschaffen, sich wohin begeben, fahren; *carien aboute* sich herumtreiben; afrz. *carier*.
carited, O. *carited* mildtätigkeit. liebe; vgl. *charite*.
carles unbesorgt; ags. *cearléas*.
carlman mann; an. *karlmaðr*.
carole reigen, tanzlied; afrz. *carole*.

carp spruch, rede, wort; an. *karp*.
carpen reden; an. *karpa*.
carpyng erzählung, rede, gespräch.
karre (O.) wagen; an. *kartr*.
case, eaß fall, vorfall, sache, zufall; afrz. *cas*.
cast wurf, schlag, anschlag, list; an. *kast*.
castel, castle, O. *cassell* schloß, burg; afrz. *castel*.
castelweorc befestigungswerk.
casten, kasten, kest, 3. p. s. *castys*, prt. *caste*, *kest* werfen, niederwerfen, herauswerfen; an. *kasta*.
cat, kat katze; ags. *catt*.
catel, catelle vieh, gut, besitz; afrz. *catel*.
cause, cauß ursache, grund, sache; *bi cause* durch, wegen, zwecks, um willen.
caue höhle; afrz. *caue, caive*.
kechen fangen s. *cachen*.
cechell (O.) kleiner kuchen; ags. *cécel*.
kei, kai, kaye, kæie schlüssel; ags. *céig*.
keip sorgfalt s. *kep*.
cele siegel s. *seel*.
celen besiegen, versiegeln s. *seelen*.
keleñn (O.) kühlen, stillen; ags. *celan*.
celle zelle, klause; afrz. *celle*.
kemben kämmen; ags. *cemban*.
kemmpe (O.) kämpe, krieger; ags. *cempa*.
ken verständig, einsichtig, klug; an. *kenn*.
ken, obl. kenne geschlecht, verwandtschaft, art und weise s. *kin*.
kend natur s. *kynd*.
kene (O.) gewaltig, klug, dreist; ags. *céne*.
kennenn (O.) erzeugen; ags. *cennan*.
kennen erkennen, wahrnehmen, verkündigen, bekanntmachen, lehren; ags. *cennan*.
kep, keip achtung, sorgfalt; *take kep* acht geben, rücksicht nehmen auf.
kepen, O. *kepenn*; prt. *kepte* bewahren, erhalten, nehmen, bewachen, behüten, innehalten, beobachten, hindern; *kepe* of sich kümmern um, etwas achten; *kepe him* sich benehmen, führen; ags. *cépan*.
kepere hüter.
keppe kappe; ags. *cēppe*.
cerge kerze; afrz. *cerge*.
certain, certein, certan gewiß, sicher; afrz. *certain*.
certeynliche genau, sicher.
certes sicherlich, fürwahr; afrz. *certes*.
kerven, prt. *karf, carf*, pl. *corven*, part. *pit icorven* schneiden, durchschneiden, kappen (tau), vorschneiden (fleisch), schnitzen, bilden, schaffen; ags. *ceorfan*.
kessen küssen s. *cussen*.
cestc kiste s. *chest*.
kesten, kest niederwerfen s. *casten*.
cete stadt s. *cite*.

kepe verkündigen, bekanntmachen s. *cuðen*.
kevel, keril knebel; an. *kefli*.
kever erhalten, bekommen; afrz. *cobrer*.
chace, chas jagd; afrz. *chace*.
chacer jagen, verjagen; afrz. *chacier*.
chaffare, cheapfare, cheffare handel; ags. *cēap + faru*.
*chaffe, O. *chaff**; pl. *chaffis* spreu; ags. *ceaf*.
chaire stuhl; afrz. *chaire*.
chald kalt s. *cold*.
chalengen bezichtigen, beanspruchen; afrz. *chalenger*.
chance, chaunce fall, zufall, geschick; afrz. *chance*.
chanon, chanoun kanonikus s. *canun*.
chapel kapelle; afrz. *chapele*.
chapeleyn kaplan; afrz. *chapelaín*.
*chapmon, O. *chappmann*; chepman, chepmón* kaufmann; ags. *céapmon*.
charge last, ladung, schwere, gewicht, beschwerde, amt, auftrag; afrz. *charge*.
chargen belasten, beschweren; afrz. *charger*.
chariz (O.) besorgt; ags. *cearig*.
charite, charytee liebe, christliche liebe, liebesgabe, almosen; *pur charite* in liebe; afrz. *chariteit*; vgl. *carited*.
chartre, chartir urkunde, freibrief; *hand chartir* handschreiben; afrz. *chartre*.
chas jagd s. *chace*.
chaste keusch, unschuldig; afrz. *chaste*.
chastien, chasti, chasty züchtigen, bessern; *be othir him chasty* (XXXVIII 122) sich ein beispiel nehmen an, sich bessern, ändern; afrz. *chastier*.
chastie keuschheit; afrz. *chasteit*.
chaungen ändern, wechseln, tauschen; part. prt. *ychaungide* verändert; afrz. *changier*.
chaunginge wechsel, verwandlung, änderung.
cheapien, chepen verkaufen, verhandeln; ags. *céapian*.
cheapid erpicht aufs geschäfte machen.
cheef, chef, cheyff, chief besonders, hauptsächlich, ausschließlich; haupt, oberhaupt, haupt(stadt); *holden in cheyff off* unmittelbar vom könig zu leben tragen = spätlat. *tenere in capite*; afrz. *chef*.
cheeven gelingen haben, vorwärts kommen; geschäfte machen; afrz. *cherir*.
chessare handel s. *chaffare*.
cheyß wählen s. *cheser*.
chelden erkalten, kalt werden; ags. *cealdian*.
*chele, O. *chèle** kälte; ags. *cyle, cele*.
chepinghe markt.
chepman, chepmón kaufmann s. *chapmon*.

chere antlitz, miene; *make frise chere* jemand freundlich behandeln; afrz. *chere*.
 cherche, *cherche* s. *chirche*.
 cherisen wert halten, zuneigung beweisen, gnädig sein; afrz. *cherir*.
 cherl (O.), *churl* bauer, leibeigener, der gemeine mann; ags. *ecort*.
 chesen, O. *chesenn*; *cheosenn*, *chusen*, *cheyß*, prt. *ches*, *chees*, pl. *eusen*, *chosen*, part. prt. *chosyn*, *ychosen*, *ichosen* *cosan* I 196, *icoren*, *icornée*, *icure*, wählen, part. prt. *auserwählt*, auserkoren; ags. *éeosan*.
 chesc, *ecese* käse; ags. *éicsc*.
 chesstre (O.) stadt; ags. *ceastrc*.
 chest, *ecste*, *chiste*, *kystte* kiste; ags. *cest*.
 chevalry, *chewalry*, *chivalrie* ritterschaft, ritterlichkeit; afrz. *chivaltrie*, *chevalerie*.
 cheventeyn, *chestain* führer; afrz. *chere-tainc*.
 chewen, O. *cheucenn* kauen, verschlingen; O. *éowan*.
 chiden, prt. *chidde* streiten, schelten; ags. *eidan*, prt. *eidde*.
 chief führer, oberster s. *cheef*.
 child, *cild*, *chiild*, plur. *childer*, *children*, gen. pl. *childrene*, O. *child*, pl. *chilldre* kind; jung; ags. *cild*, pl. *cild*, *cildru*.
 children gebären.
 childhad, *childhede* kindheit, kindisches wesen; ags. *cildhád*.
 chilðe XVIII 7, für *chilce* kindisches wesen.
 chyne spalt, riß; ags. *éinu*.
 chirche, *chircche*, *chyrche*, *choreche*, *chreche*, *churehe*, *cyrice*, *ciree*, *cyree*, *kirk*, *kircke*, O. *kirke*, kirche; ags. *cyrice*.
 chirchecloð kirchengewand, meßgewand.
 chirchezeard, *cyriceiärd* kirchhof.
 chirchevestimenx kirchengewänder, altardecken.
 chiste kiste s. *chest*.
 chitrynge zwitschern, quietschen, mit fistelstimme sprechen XVII 12, zu *chiteren* zwitschern.
 chois wahl; afrz. *chois*.
 chold kalt s. *cold*.
 chuffning (O.) täuschung, betrug.
 churche kirche s. *chirche*.
 churl kerl, bauer, der gemeine mann s. *cherl*.
 churre, *cherren* sich wenden, zurückkehren; ags. *erran*.
 kid, *kyd* bekannt, berühmt, part. prt. zu *cuðen*.
 kyd verkündigte s. *cuðen*.
 kide (O.) böckchen; an. *kið*.
 kimen kommen, gekommen s. *comen*.
 kin, *kyn*, *ken*, *kun*, *cun*, O. *kiun* geschlecht, verwandschaft; ags. *cyn*.
 kin s. *king*.
 kind, *kynd*, *cunde*, *kend*, O. *kinde* natur, eigentümlichkeit, art, geschlecht, rasse, geburt; ags. *geynd*.
 kindel, prt. *kyneld* erzeugen, schwanger gehen mit, bereiten; entstehen, beginnen.
 knedom (O.) königreich; ags. *cynedóm*.
 kyneld s. *kindel*.
 kynemerk königsmal, königszeichen.
 kineriehe, *kuneriche*, *kyntyk* königreich; ags. *cynericce*.
 kinescote thron, königssitz; ags. *kinesett*.
 kincpeode königreich.
 king, O. *kyng*; *kink*, *kin* König; ags. *eyning*.
 kynglam, *kyngdom* königreich; ags. *eyningdom*.
 kingeriche, *kingriehe*, *kyngryk* königreich.
 kinhis pl. zu *king*.
 kinndlenn (O.) anzünden; vgl. an. *kyndill*.
 kinnelond königreich.
 kyntyk königreich.
 kirk, O. *kirke*; *kirke*, *eirc*, *eyrec*, *cyrice* kirche s. *chirche*.
 eyreeiärd kirchhof s. *chirchezeard*.
 circewice kirchenland, kirchensprengel.
 kirtell (O.) rock; ags. *eyrtel*.
 kissitz (O.) freigebig; ags. *eystig*.
 kystte kiste s. *chest*.
 eite, *citee*, *eete* stadt; afrz. *cité*.
 kippeliȝ (O.) vertraut; ags. *eyðelice*.
 kitt s. *kutten*.
 elake (O.) tadel, makel; ags. *elée*.
 clad, *ycled* (O.) gekleidet, zu *elopen*.
 claimen, *claymen*, *eleymen* rufen, beanspruchen; afrz. *clamer*.
 elane vollständig s. *elene*.
 clannesse reinheit s. *elenesse*.
 elapse (O.) umarmung, zu *elippen*.
 elad, pl. *eladðen*, *elathis* kleid, tuch, windel s. *elop*.
 elaw, O. *clawee* klaue, huf; ags. *cláu*.
 clauwstremann (O.) mönch.
 elane (O.), *elane* rein, schön, ganz, völlig; ags. *cláne*.
 elenesse, O. *clannesse*; *clennesse*, *clannesse* reinheit, reinigung; ags. *clánnis*.
 clengen hängen, haften, *clengen adoun* XXXVI 505 herabdrücken, herabsinken.
 elentliche säuberlich, vollständig.
 elensen, O. *eleñsenn*, part. prt. *clensed* reinigen; ags. *clánsian*.
 clepien, O. *clepenn*; *clepen*, *clupien*, 3. p. pl. pr. *clepiedh*, prt. *clepte*, *clupede*, part. prt. *iclepiped*, *iclepet*, *iclepéd*, *ycleped*, *ieluped* rufen, nennen, ausrufen, part. prt. genannt, berufen; *elepen* of sprechen von V 247; ags. *cleopian*.

- cler* klar, schön; afrz. *cler*.
clerk, *klerk*, *clerek* kleriker, geistlicher, Lehrer, Sekretär; *clerk of acounte* Rechnungsbeamter; afrz. *clere*.
clergesse die gelehrte.
clergi, *clergy* geistlichkeit; afrz. *clergie*.
cleve behausung; ags. *cleofa*.
cleven spalten; ags. *cléofan*.
climbenn (O.) klimmen, steigen; ags. *climban*.
clippenn (O.) umarmen; ags. *clyppan*.
clos umfriedigung; *in clos* eingefriedigt.
cloþ, O. *clap*; *cloð*, cloth, *clað*, *clap*, pl. *clæðen*, *clathis* tuch, segel, gewand, windel; ags. *cláð*.
cloþen, prt. *cloþede*, part. prt. *ycloþed*, *clad*, *yeled* kleiden; ags. *clápian*.
cloþing, *clothing* gewand, kleidung.
cloþinge tuchfabrikation.
cloud, O. pl. *cludess* fels, hügel; ags. *clúd*.
cloude Wolke.
clouȝ Schlucht; ags. *clóh*.
clupien rufen s. *clepien*.
cluppen, O. *clippenn* umarmen; ags. *clyppan*.
clut, *clout* Lumpen, Lappen; ags. *clút*.
cnape (O.) Knabe, Mann, Diener, Knappe; ags. *cnapa*.
knave, Knabe, Bursche, Knappe; ags. *enafa*.
cnareschipe Knappschaft (des Mühlknappen).
cnawen, *knaw* s. *knowen*.
knaulage Kenntnis, Erkenntnis, Bekannschaft mit.
kne, *eneo*, O. pl. *cnawre*; pl. *knes*, *kneos*
 Knie; *a knes* auf die Knie, *sette him on knes* sich auf die Knie werfen; ags. *enéo*.
knelen, O. *cenelem*; part. pr. *knelyng* knien, niederknien.
knif Messer; spätags. *enif*, an. *knífr*.
knyȝt, *knicht*, *knicht*, O. *cnihht*; *knyht*, *knizth*, *knict*, *knicth*, *knith* Soldat, Ritter; ags. *cnicht*.
knizten, *knizti* zum Ritter schlagen.
knizlhod Ritterschaft, Rittertum; ags. *enilithád*.
knith s. *knyȝt*.
knottien, part. prt. *iknotted* Knoten, knüpfen.
knowen, O. *cnawen*; *cnawen*, *knauen*, *knaw*, part. prt. *knawen*, *knawyn*, *known*, *yknow* kennen, erkennen = heiraten XV118; *known for* angesehen als, anerkannt als; ags. *cnáwan*. *knowinge* wissen, einsicht, erkenntnis.
knowlechen sich bekennen zu, fühlen.
 gerieron als XV116, part. pr. *knowlechynge* anerkennend, bekennd XIV56.
cok, *cook* Koch; ags. *coc*.
cok Hahn; ags. *cocc*.
coge Schiff; spätlat. *cogga*.
cold, *cald*, O. *kald*; *chald*, *chold*, *schald* kalt; ags. *ceuld*.
colde, *kold*, *calde* Kälte; ags. *caldū*.
cole, pl. *colen* Kohle; ags. *col*.
collaterale neben-, braunch *collaterale* Nebenlinie.
colour, *colur*, *cultur* Farbe; afrz. *colur*.
comaudement, *commandement* Befehl.
comaunden, 3. p. s. *comaundet*, prt. *co-maundide* Befehlen; afrz. *comander*.
comanding, *comandyne* Befehl, Gebot.
comb, O. *camb* Kamm; ags. *camb*.
cóme (O.) Ankunft, Zusammenkunft; an. *kváma*, *kóma*.
come Ankunft s. *cume*.
comen, *cumen*, *kumen*, *cume*, *cum*, *kimen*, 3. ps. s. *commys*, *cund*, part. pr. *cum-myng*, prt. *kam*, *came*, *cam*, *com*, pl. *camen*, *comen*, *come*, *coman*, part. prt. *come*, *icomen*, *icume*, *icunen*, *cummyn* kommen, sich ereignen, abstammen, entspreisen von; ags. *euman*; *to cumme* zukünftig; *come after* nachfolgen; *com to manne* war erwachsen; *come neue* sich ablösen; *come on* hereinbrechen, *come of* abstammen von; *cume orzenes* zuwiderhandeln VI17; *come up* herzukommen.
comfort, *comforthe*, *confort*, *eoumfort* Trost, Freude, Stärkung, Erquickung; afrz. *confort*, *eufort*.
comfortably tröstlich, trostreich.
comforten trösten, stärken; afrz. *conforter*.
cominge, *comyng* Ankömmling, Fremder.
commencement Anfang; afrz. *commen-cement*.
commencen anfangen; afrz. *commencer*.
commixtioun Vermischung; afrz. *com-mixtion*.
comoun s. *comun*.
companye, *company*, *companie*, *com-painie*, *compayne*, *companye*, *cum-paニー* Gesellschaft, Schar, Verkehr, Gemeinschaft, Begleitung, Geleit; afrz. *companie*.
companyen sich zusammenschließen.
compellen zwingen; afrz. *compellir*.
compering vergleich.
complilen zusammentragen, aufzeichnen; afrz. *compiler*.
compleynen klagen; afrz. *complaindre*.
compositur Vermittler, Schiedsrichter; afrz. *compositour*.
comprehenden fassen, behalten.
comun, *comoun* gewöhnlich, allgemein, gemeinsam, häufig; *in comune* allgemein; afrz. *commun*.

- comune* gemeinde, bürgerschaft, pl. *comunes* stände, volk; afrz. *commune*.
comunen mittheilen, sich besprechen, verhandeln, vereinbaren; afrz. *communier*.
con = gon sie begannen.
kon s. *cunnun*.
conceyle s. *conseil*.
coneeiven, prt. *conceirid*, part. prt. *con-saeyrede* IX 45 empfangen, sich vorstellen, denken; afrz. *conceiver*, *conceir*.
coneyens gewissen, gewissenhaftigkeit s. *consciencie*.
conclusyoun, *conclukeyoun* schluß, be schluß, entscheidung; afrz. *conclusion*.
concorden, prt. *concordyt* übereinkommen; afrz. *conorder*.
condiczioun bedingung, lage, verfassung, zustand; afrz. *condition*.
confederate verbündet.
confessioun beichte, bekenntnis; afrz. *confession*.
come s. *cunnun*.
conqueren eroberu, afrz. *conquerre*.
conquest eroberung; afrz. *conquest*.
consaeyved s. *conceiveien*.
conscience, *coneyens* gewissen, gewissenhaftigkeit, bewußtsein; afrz. *conscience*.
conseil, *conseyl*, *conseille*, *conseil*, *conceyle*, *counsel* rat, beratung, gedanke; afrz. *conseil*; *nomen conseil* sie berieten sich.
conseilen, *conseilen* raten, beraten; afrz. *conseiller*.
consentement einwilligung; afrz. *consente-ment*.
consenten, *consenti* einwilligen; afrz. *consentir*.
consideren, part. pr. *consyderand*, part. prt. *considryt* bedenken, erwägen; afrz. *considerer*.
construccioun übersetzung, wortfügung; afrz. *construction*.
construen, *constrenuen* erklären, auslegen, abfassen, darstellen, schriftl. arbeiten verfertigen.
contemplacyon betrachtung, beschaulichkeit; afrz. *contemplacion*.
contenen, *contenen*, part. prt. *contenynt*, *conteyned* enthalten, sich verhalten; afrz. *contenir*.
continuen, *contynuen* fortsetzen; afrz. *continuer*.
contraylangue landessprache.
contrar entgegengesetzt.
contrarie, *contrary* entgegengesetzt; gegen teil; afrz. *contraire*.
contrey, *contreie*, *contree*, *cuntry*, *cuntre*, *cuntree* gegend, land; afrz. *contre*, *cuntrie*.
contrecyon, *contricyone*, *contrycyon* reue, zerkirnirschung; afrz. *contrition*, *contriciun*.
conveyen geleiten; afrz. *conveier*.
conversyon bekehrung.
converten umwenden, bekehren; afrz. *con-vertir*.
cupe, *kope* kutto, mantel, kapuze; mlat. *capa*, ags. **cápe*, vgl. an. *kípa*.
coral koralle; afrz. *coral*.
corde tau, strick; afrz. *corde*.
coreccióun besserung, berichtigung; afrz. *correction*.
coryous tändelnd, gesucht (IX 56) s. *curious*.
corn (O.); *korn* korn, getreide; ags. *corn*.
cornefloore tenne.
cornlond getreideland.
coroune, O. *crune*; *croune*, *crownie*, *crun* krone, schädel, kopf; afrz. *corone*.
corounen, *crounen*, *crunen* krönen, belohnen; afrz. *coroner*.
corporaus abendmahlstuch, meßtuch; spätlat. *corporale*.
corps, *cors* körper; afrz. *cors*, *corps*.
cortesye, *curteysye* wohlwollen, güte, freundlichkeit, feines benehmen; afrz. *cortoisie*, *curteisie*.
cosin vetter; afrz. *cosin*.
cosine base; afrz. *cosime*.
costs (O.) gewohnheit, sitte; an. *costr*.
costlew kostbar, verschwenderisch; vgl. an. *costligr*.
cote hütte; ags. *cot*.
couche lager,bett; afrz. *coleche*, *couche*.
counfort trost s. *comfort*.
coupe becher; afrz. *cope*, *coupe*; vgl. *cupe*.
couplen, part. prt. *couplyt* verknüpfen; afrz. *copler*.
cours, *courß* lauf; afrz. *cours*.
court, *curt* hof; afrz. *cort*, *curt*, *court*.
coup bekannt, berühmt s. *cud*.
covaytabill begehrenswert.
covayten, *coreyte* begehren; afrz. *coreiter*.
covaytise, *coretyse*, *cavatysse* habnsucht, begehrlichkeit, verlangen nach; afrz. *coveitise*.
covaitous, *cavatouß* habgierig.
covertour, *coverture* decke; afrz. *coerture*.
cowardy feigheit; afrz. *courardie*.
crabbed launisch, mürrisch, sauertöpfisch.
craken, prt. *krakede*, part. prt. *crakked* zerbrechen, anstoßen; ags. *cracian*.
eradel wiege; ags. *eradol*.
craft, *creft*, O. *craft* kraft, geschicklichkeit, list, handwerk, beruf, gewerbe; ags. *creft*.
eravant mutlos, besiegt, feige; vgl. ne. *craven*.

craven dringend bitten um, verlangen; ags. *crafian*.
 creature geschöpf, wesen; afrz. *creature*.
creft list s. *craft*.
crefti geschickt, schlau, listig; ags. *creftig*.
creftiluker listiger.
creme salbe, Öl; afrz. *creme*.
crepen kriechen; ags. *crepan*.
cri, *cri* ruf, geschrei, befehl; afrz. *crit*, *cri*; — *haven at his cri* zu seiner verfüzung haben XXV 270.
cribe, O. *cribbe* krippe; ags. *crib*.
krike bucht, landzunge; an. *kriki*.
cryen, *criye*, prt. *criid*, *crized* ausrufen; schreien, flehentlich bitten; *cri on jemand bitten*, *cri of bitten um* XXXV 77; afrz. *crier*.
crist, *xpist* christus, christ; ags. *crist*.
crystal kristall.
christdom, *crisstenndom* (O.) christentum; ags. *cristendóm*.
christeneman christ.
christenesse, *crystenmasse*, *cristesmesse* weihnachten.
christianete, *christiente* christenheit; afrz. *crestientet*.
christnien, O. *crisstnenn*; *cristen*, part. perf. *cristeryd*, *cristned*, *cristened* taufen; ags. *cristnian*.
crok (O.) haken, list. kniff; an. *krókr*.
crokinde gewunden, tückisch.
crommen, part. prt. *icrommet* vollstopfen; ags. *crammian*.
cronyk chronik.
croos (pl.) krüge; ags. *cróh*, *cróg*.
cross kreuz; afrz. *crois* + an. *kross*.
crossayl kreuzsegel, besan.
croune krone, haupt, schädel s. *coroune*.
crownen krönen, belohnen s. *corounen*.
crouninge, *cruninge* krönung, regierung.
crowp XXVIII str. 5 sechssaitige geige, rotte; wallis. *ernth*.
crucethus folterkammer.
cruden, *croudren* forttreiben; ags. *créodan*.
cruel, *cruwel* grausam; afrz. *eruel*.
crumb (O.) krumm; ags. *crumb*.
crumme (O.) krume; ags. *críma*.
crune, *erunen* ... s. *coroune*, *corounen* ...
cu, *kuh* kuh; ags. *cú*.
cuccu kuckuck; afrz. *coucou*.
cuchene küche; ags. *cycene*.
cude (O.) das wiedergekäute; ags. *cudu*, ne. *cud*.
kuynde, *kunde* natürlich, güting; ags. *cynde*.
kuyndely natürlich, freundlich; ags. *cyn-de*.
cullen töten s. *cuellen*.
culver, O. *cullfre* taube; ags. *culfre*.
cumbren beschweren, verderben; afrz. *combrer*.

cume, *come* ankunft; ags. *cyme*.
cumnie, to *cumme* zukünftig XIV 59.
company, *companye* gesellschaft, schar, freundschaftl. verkehr s. *companye*.
complie abendgebet, letzter gottesdienst; afrz. *complie*, lat. *completa (hora)*.
cumsen, 3. p. s. pr. *cumsep* beginnen; afrz. *comencer*.
cun, *kun*, *kyn*, *ken*, obl. *kunne*, *cumne*, *kynne*, *kenne* geschlecht, verwandschaft, familie, art, gattung; ags. *cyn*.
cunwand abkommen, abmachung XII 10 = *covenant*, *conand*.
cunde natur, art, geschlecht, rasse, geburt, s. *kind*.
knueriche königreich s. *kineriche*.
cunnen, *kommen*, *conne*, 1. p. *kan*, *kon*, 2. p. (conj.?) *cone* XXV 622, prt. *coupe*, *couðe*, *couth*, *cuðe*, *kuþe*, *cuthe*, part. prt. *coup*, *cup* können verstehen, vernnehmen? XXIV 353; ags. *cunnan*; red *cunnen* rat, hilfe wissen; — *pank*, *ponk*, *unponk* *cunnen* dank, undank wissen.
cunedren geschlecht; ags. *cyn* + *ráden*.
cuntesse gräfin; afrz. *contesse*, *cuntesse*.
cuntinaunce haltung, äußeres, äußere erscheinung; afrz. *contenance*.
cuntry, *cuntry*, *cuntree* land, gegend s. *contrey*.
cupe, *cuppe* becher; ags. *cuppa*; vgl. *coupe*.
curatour seelsorger.
cure, *kure* sorge, bemühen; kunst, list? XV 118.
curious, *coryous* eifrig, neugierig, tändelnd, gesucht; afrz. *curious*.
cursiens verfluchen; ags. *cúrsian*.
curt hof s. *court*.
curteysye feines benehnien, rittersitte s. *cortesye*.
curtel, O. *kirrtell* rock; ags. *eyrtel*.
cussen, *kessen*, prt. *custe*, pl. *cusseden*, *custen* küssen; ags. *cyssan*.
custome brauch, gewohnheit; afrz. *cou-stume*.
cuð, *kuð*, O. *cup*; *coup* offenbar, bekannt, berühmt; ags. *cúð*.
cuð bekanntschaft, heimat, volk; ags. *cýð*.
cuðen, *cupe*, *kepe*, *kyd*, part. prt. *kyd*, *kid*, O. *kipenn* verkündigen, mitteilen, zeigen, erzeigen, offenbaren; ags. *cýðan*.
kutten, part. prt. *kitt* schneiden, zerreißen.
covenable angemessen; afrz. *convenable*, *covenable*.
ewakien, *quakien*, *quaken* beben, zittern; ags. *cucacián*.
quakeing, *quakinge* zittern; ags. *cwacung*.
ewale tod, sterben; ags. *cwalu*.
qualehuse kerker, folterkammer.

quarterne, O. *cwarrterrne* gefängnis, kerker; ags. *cweartern*.
kueade, cweude, qued sündē, spott, verachtung.
kueade, cweude schlecht.
kueadliche unrechtmäßig.
kueadvol schlecht, unrecht.
kueadnesse schlechtigkeit, niedertracht.
cweadschipe übel, bosheit.
quecchen in bewegung setzen, gehen; ags. *cweccan*.
quelle, O. *cwelleinn*; *quell*, *cullen* töten; ags. *cuellan*.
queme, O. *cweme* genehm, zufrieden, passend; ags. *cwéme*.
cwemen, O. prt. *cwemmde* gefallen, gefällig sein; ags. *enéman*.

cuen, quen, quene frau, königin; ags. *ewén*.
quenchen, O. *cucennkenn* löschen, auslöschen; ags. *cwencan*.
querne mühle; ags. *cicorn*.
querle gesundheit; an. **kwert*.
cweðen, quepen, prt. s. *queþ, quap, quath, quoþ, wat* XXV 595, pl. *cweðen, quepen* sprechen, sagen, besagen, laufen, zusprechen; ags. *cweðan*; *cweðen up* XXI 133 sie sprachen zu.
cwik, quik, quic, O. *cwic* lebendig; ags. *cwic*.
cwickien, qwykkyn lebendig machen, beleben; ags. *cwician*.
cwidenn (O.) verkünden, erzählen; ags. *cwidian*.

D.

dæf (O.) taub; ags. *déaf*.
daffe tor, einfaltspinsel.
daffte (O.) sittig, bescheiden; ags. *gedæfte*.
dai, O. *da33; dei, dez, dei, deai*, flect. *dæies, deies, daize, deze*, pl. *davven, dawes, daghen, dazene* tag, leben, todes-tag; *dæies, deies, be dai3e* tags, am tage; ags. *dæg*, pl. *dagas; dæis* fare tagfahrt.
dayesze gänseblümchen; ags. *dæges-éage*.
dale tal, niederung; ags. *dæl*, pl. *dalu*.
dale teil s. *del*.
dalen teilen s. *delen*.
dalf grub s. *delven*.
dame, dam dame, herrin, frau, mutter; afrz. *dame*.
dampnacioun, dampnacyone verdammnis; afrz. *dampnation*.
dampnen verdammen; afrz. *dammer*.
dan herr; afrz. *dan*, lat. *dominus*.
dance, *daunce* tanz; afrz. *dance*.
danger, daunger gewalt, willkür; afrz. *dangier*.
darf s. *purfen*.
darien, part. pr. *dareand* verborgen sein, sich fürchten, bangen.
dapeit, dapet wehe, verflucht; afrz. *de-hait*.
de = pe (art.).
deai s. *dai*.
deal, dale teil s. *del*.
deap, deadlich s. *dep, deplich*.
deaw tau s. *deir*.
debate, debat streit, kampf; afrz. *debat*.
deceit betrug.
deceyven, deceren, disceyven, dyssayven täuschen, betrügen; afrz. *deceirre, deceir*.

deciple, disciple schüler, jünger; afrz. *disciple*.
declaren erklären; afrz. *declarer*.
deken, O. dækenn, pl. *deknes* diakon; ags. *diacon, déacon*.
decollacioun enthauptung.
dede (O.), *dæd, deid, deede*, pl. *dedes, deden, dedys* tat, waffentat, werk, ausführung, verrichtung, betätigung; in *dede* wirklich, tatsächlich; ags. *dæd*.
ded, deid tod; *done to ded* zu tote gebracht s. *depc*.
ded, O. dæd, deid, diad tot; ags. *déad*.
dede s. *don*.
dedebondes todesbanden.
dedesint todesstreich.
dedlich, diadlich, dyadliche tödlich, sterblich, totenbleich s. *deplich*.
deemen richten, urteilen s. *demen*.
defailen fehlen, abgehen, mangeln, schwach werden; afrz. *defaillir*.
defaute mangel, fehler; afrz. *defaute*.
defauten, part. prt. *defawtyt* anklagen.
defell teufel s. *devel*.
defenden verteidigen, behüten, schützen, abwehren, verbieten; afrz. *defendre*.
defyen verdauen; afrz. *defier, desfier*.
defoulen zertreten, niedertreten, überwältigen, unterdrücken; afrz. *defouler*.
degysset gekleidet, ausstaffiert, zu *des-guisen, degisen* verkleiden, auffallend kleiden; afrz. *desguiser, deguiser*.
degraden, part. prt. *degradyt* absetzen; afrz. *degradier*.
degre stufe, grad, stand, verwandtschaftsgrad; afrz. *degret, degre*.
deye, deie sterben s. *dien*.
deih es geziemt, steht an, zu *duzen*; ags. *dugan, déah*.

- del, deal, dal* teil; *uych del* vollständig,
sum del etwas, *everi del* ganz; ags.
dél.
- dele*n, O. *dalern* teilen, verteilen, aus-
 teilen, mitteilen, teilnehmen, verfahren
 mit; ags. *délan*.
- delicious, delycious*, sup. *delycyousest*
 ergötzlich süß, adv. *delycously* in
 freuden, üppig.
- delitable, dilitable, delitabill, delittabyll*
 köstlich, ergötzlich, erfreulich, ange-
 nehm; afrz. *delitable*.
- delite, delyte* freude, lust, pl. *delittes* lüste.
- deliten, dilyten*, 3. p. pl. *delyttes*, prt. *di-*
lytede erfreuen, laben, ergötzen; afrz.
deliter.
- delyverans* XII 49 bestimmung, beschluß;
 afrz. *delivrance*.
- deliveren, delyveren, delyvyr*, conj. pr.
delivri befreien, ausliefern; abordnen;
 afrz. *delivrer, deliverer*.
- delven, O. 3. p. s. dellfipp*; prt. *dalf* graben;
 ags. *delfan*.
- delvere* gräber; ags. *delfere*.
- demen, O. demenn*, prt. *dempt*, part. prt.
demyt, idem, *idemd* urteilen, rich-
 ten, entscheiden, verkündigen, erklären,
 aussprechen; ags. *démān*; *te witnessē*,
 teme als zeuge vorladen.
- demere, demare* richter; ags. *démere..*
- demyd* entscheidung, urteil.
- den* höhle; ags. *denn*.
- dent* schlag s. *dynt*.
- deol, dol* jammer; afrz. *duel*.
- dep, O. deope, depe*; *diep* tief; ags. *déop*.
- departen* teilen, sich teilen, trennen, zu-
 rückziehen; *departe fra* verlassen; afrz.
departir.
- depe* tiefe, meer; ags. *déope*.
- depliche, diepliche* tief, eindringlich; ags.
déoplice.
- depnesse* tiefe; ags. *déopniss*.
- derk* dunkel; ags. *deore*.
- derk* dunkelheit.
- derknesse*, pl. *derknessis* finsternis.
- der, dær, deore* hirsch, wild; *déor*.
- dere, O. deore, dere*; *dære, dure*, comp.
deorre, sup. *deorest, durest* lieb teuer;
 ags. *déor*.
- deren, derien* schaden, schädigen; ags.
derian.
- dereworp, dereumrp, derworp, durewurð*
 wert, wertvoll, teuer; ags. *déorwyrðe*.
- dereworpliche* würdig, angemessen.
- derf, O. derrf*; adv. *derfly* derb, stark,
 mächtig, kühn, rasch; ags. *deorf*.
- derling, O. derrling* liebling; ags. *déor-*
ling.
- derne, O. dærne; dierne*, adv. *dernly*
 heimlich, verborgen; ags. *dyrne*.
- derven* plagen, peinigen; ags. *deorfan*.
- des, diss* tisch, tafel, hochsitz, ehrensitz,
 afrz. *deis*.
- desavauntage* nachteil, schaden.
- descenden, part. pr. descendand*, part. prt.
descendit = *descendentibus* XI herab-
 steigen, abstammen; afrz. *descendre*.
- desederabill* erstrebenswert.
- deseveren, disseveren, part. prt. desevird,*
deseverd, desevard trennen; ausschließen;
 afrz. *dessevrer*.
- desert* wüste; afrz. *desert*.
- desert* verdienst, strafe; *by desert* ver-
 dientermaßen; afrz. *deserte*.
- deserven, dysserven* verdienen; afrz. *de-*
servir; afrz. *deservir, desservir*.
- desire, pl. desyris* verlangen, wunsch,
 begierde; afrz. *desier, désir*.
- desiren, desyre* wünschen, begehrten; afrz.
desirer.
- desolat* verlassen, verwaist.
- desparplen, 3. p. s. pr. desparplethe* zer-
 streuen, sich zerstreuen; afrz. *espar-*
plien.
- despisen* verachten; afrz. *despire*.
- dest* s. *don*.
- destruccion, destruction* schaden, ver-
 nichtung, auflösung; *put to destruction*
 vernichten; afrz. *destruction*.
- destroyen, dystroyen, distruen*, prt. *de-*
struyd schädigen, zerstören, verschwen-
 den, durchbringen; afrz. *destruire*.
- det, pl. dettis* schuldigkeit, verpflichtung;
 afrz. *dette*.
- determinacyoun* abmachung, entscheidung.
- determinat, adv. determinatly* bestimmt.
- determinen, prt. determinyt, determinyn*
 festsetzen, bestimmen; *determiner*.
- deöf s. don*.
- depe, dehe*; O. *dæp*; *diape, deap, deað,*
deðe, dipe, diath, dyap, ded, deid tod;
 — *done to ded* zu tote gebracht; *he*
toc dæp er starb; ags. *déað*.
- deofday* todestag; ags. *déapdæg*.
- deplich, déplich, dedlich, drádlich,*
dyadlich tödlich, sterblich, totenbleich;
 ags. *déadlic*.
- detraccion* verleumdung; afrz. *detration*.
- deu* = *dieu* gott.
- devel, O. deofell, defell*; *devell, dievel,*
deovle, pl. deoflen teufel, halunke; ags.
déofol — *hadden develis* waren besessen.
- devisen* beschreiben, schildern, verfassen;
 afrz. *deviser*.
- devisyne* beschreibung, darstellung.
- devout* andächtig, ergeben, fromm; afrz.
devot.
- dew, O. dæw, deaw tau*; ags. *déaw*.
- dewen, O. dæwwen* betauen; ags. *déawtan*.

- diadlich, dyadliche* tödlich, todbringend, sterblich s. *deplich*.
diape, dyap, diath tod s. *depe*.
dykere grubenarbeiter; ags. *dieére*.
diehe, dyke grube, graben; ags. *dic*.
dide s. *don*.
dien, O. dezenn, dye, dyze, deie, deye, part. pr. *dyeand*, prt. *dycede*, *deide*, part. prt. *idæied*; an. *deyja*.
diepliche tief, eindringlich (verbot) s. *depliche*.
dierne verborgen, heimlich s. *derne*.
diep s. *don*.
dievel teufel s. *derel*.
difference unterschied; afrz. *difference*.
digne, dingne würdig; afrz. *digne*.
dignite würde, amt, ansehen; afrz. *digniteit*.
dizhellnesse (O.) geheimnis; ags. *digelness*.
dihten, dizten, prt. *dyzted*, *dyted*, *dizte*, *dilte*, part. prt. *dight*, *dizt* einrichten, anordnen, regieren, bereiten, vorbereiten, in beziehung setzen zu (VIII, 69), abfassen (ein schreiben), ausrüsten mit; ags. *dihtan*.
dilitable, dilyter s. *delitable, deliten*.
dill (O.) träge, stumpfsinnig; vgl. *dull*.
dillzhenn (O.) tilgen, abschaffen (gesetz).
dynen essen, speisen; afrz. *disner*.
dingen, part. prt. *dungen* schlagen, geiseln; an. *dengja*.
dynt, O. dimnt; *dent, dunt* schlag; ags. *dynt*.
dippen eintauchen; ags. *dyppan*.
dirhliche herrlich s. *drählche*.
discenciou zwietracht, uneinigkeit; afrz. *dissension*.
disceyen täuschen s. *deceyven*.
discepline, discipline, disciplin gehorsam, bußübung, kasteierung; *take disciplin* gehorsam annehmen; afrz. *discipline*.
declar erklären, aussprechen.
disclaundren, disclandre verleumden, in schlechten ruf bringen.
discord zwietracht, uneinigkeit; *be at discord* uneins sein.
discoveringe, pl. *discoveryngis* erkenntnismittel.
discrete besonnen, klug; afrz. *discret*.
disece übelstand, krankheit, schaden; afrz. *desaise*.
disheriten des erbes berauben; afrz. *desheriter*.
dispairen, part. prt. *dispayred* verzweifeln; afrz. *desperer*.
dispenden ausgeben, vertun; afrz. *despendre*.
dispotous, dispitouſ, adv. *dispitously* verächtlich, gehässig, boshaft, grausam; afrz. *despiteux*.
displecen mißfallen; afrz. *despleisir*.
displesyn mißfällig.
dispoilen, dispoyle entblößen, berauben; afrz. *despoiller*.
disproven mißbilligen.
disputacion disputation.
diss, des tisch, ehrensitz; afrz. *deis*.
dyssayre täuschen s. *deceyven*.
dysseruen, dystroye, distrue s. *deserren*, destruieren.
dipe tod s. *depe*.
dyverse, divers verschieden; afrz. *divers*.
diverseite verschiedenheit.
divin göttlich; afrz. *divin*.
divyn prophezierung, theologie.
dyvysion zwiespalt; afrz. *division*.
docter, dochter s. *doughter*.
dodden scheren, abschneiden.
dozeðe, dohʒeþe volk, gefolge, macht, tüchtigkeit s. *duzeða*.
dohrt, dohter s. *doughter*.
doynge tat, handlung, gehabten, behennen, lebensweise.
dol, deol schmerz, kummer; afrz. *duel*.
dom (O.) urteil, gericht, meinung, ansicht, schicksal, lob, ruhm; ags. *dóm*.
domesdai, O. *domessda33*; *domesdei* tag des gerichts, jüngster tag; ags. *dómesdag*.
domesman, domesmon richter.
don nieder V s. *doune*.
don, doo, donue, 1. p. pr. *do, doo*, 2. p. *dost, dest*, 3. p. *dop, ded, dieð, dos*, *dose, duse, doh* XXVI str. 2; part. pr. *doand*; prt. *dede, dide, dude*, part. prt. *do yðo, dune tun*, handeln, antun, darbringen XXII 211, wohin tun; machen. lassen, veranlassen, bewirken; part. *done, dune* beendet, abgemacht, vernichtet, dahin; — *idon in* eingefäßt (von edelsteinen); — *don awaye* beseitigen; — *don of* besiegen, fortschaffen; — *don forth* herausgeben (wein); — *don furth* ausführen, verrichten; — *don on* anlegen (kleider); — *don out of...* befreien (XIII 54); — *ido under* untergeordnet XXX 84; *don in o* vereinigen; *do his hope ine* seine hoffnung setzen auf VIII 17; — *don iustise* gerecht sein; — *don shame* schädigen XXV 56; *do wreche* jemanden rächen; *i do hit on* ich berufe mich auf, appelliere an XXXV 87.
donken, part. pr. *donkand* befeuchten.
dor, dorre, dorst, dorste s. *durren*.
dore, dure tor, tür; ags. *duru*.
dorenayl türangl.
dos, dose s. *don*.
doster s. *doughter*.
dote narr, tor.

- dotien*, *doten*; 2. p. s. *dotest* schwachsinnig, stumpfsinnig, kindisch sein, part. prt. *doted* dumm.
- double*, *doubill* doppelt, zwiefach, doppel-; afrz. *double*, *doble*.
- doublen*, part. prt. *dowblyt* verdoppeln; afrz. *dobler*, *doubler*.
- doughter*, O. *dohterr*; *douhter*, *douter*, *douther*, *doster*, *docter*, *dochter*, *doht'*, pl. *douhtren*, *dohtrēn*, *dochtrys*, *dontres* Tochter; ags. *dohtor*.
- doughty*, O. *duhtiz* tüchtig, tapfer; ags. *dyhtig*.
- doumb*, O. *dumb* stumm; ags. *dumb*.
- doune*, O. *dun*; *don* herab, hernieder; ags. *dún*.
- doune*, *dune*, O. *dun* düne, hügel; ags. *dún*.
- downward* nach unten.
- doute*, *dowte*, *dute* furcht, zweifel; were *dute of* furcht hegen vor; afrz. *doute*.
- douten*, *dute* fürchten; afrz. *douter*.
- douter*, *douther* Tochter s. *doughter*.
- douth* galt, war wert, zu *dugen*.
- dowellen* wohnen s. *dwellen*.
- downenn* (O) riechen; zu an. *daunn* geruch.
- drake* enterich; verkürzt aus *andrake*.
- drake* (O.) drache; ags. *draca*.
- dradde* s. *dreden*.
- drazen*, *drazen* s. *drawen*.
- drain* geschleift, gefoltert, zu *drawen*.
- drapen* s. *drapan*.
- drawen*, O. *drashenn*; *drazen*, *drazen*, *dreien* XXII 33, imp. *drauh*, prt. *drew*, *droz*, *drou*, *drouz*, *dreve*, part. prt. *drawn*, *drain* ziehen, schleppen, schleifen, foltern, anziehen, nach sich ziehen, anlocken (sünde), verleiten, sich auf den weg machen, sich wohin begeben, sich wohin wenden, abzielen auf, folgen, sich richten nach, gehören zu (v. land); — *drawe after* sich richten nach, neigen zu; — *drawe fra* entziehen, wegnehmen; — *drawe utrak* ablecken, verweltlichen, auf äußere dinge lenken IV 9; — *drawe by pe* rote mit der wurzel ausrotten IX 57; *to pe peni drawe* zu gelde machen; — *drawe seyl* segel aufziehen.
- drawing* ziehen; *drawing bi hor* haarausraufen.
- dre* ertragen s. *dreozan*.
- dreamen* dröhnen, tönen; zu ags. *dréam*; vgl. *drem*.
- dredre* furcht, zweifel.
- dreden*, O. *drædenn*; *dreeden*, 3. p. s. pr. *dret*, prt. *dred*, *dradde* fürchten, fürchten machen; ags. *drædn*.
- dredful*, *dredfull* schrecklich, furchtbar.
- drefedd* (O.) erschrocken, verwirrt, zu *dreeven* beunruhigen, erschrecken; ags. *dréfan*.
- dreinen* erleiden s. *dreozan*.
- dreinchen* ertränken s. *drenchen*.
- drem*, *dream*, O. *dræm* klang; ags. *dréam*; vgl. *dreamen*.
- dreme* traum; ags. *dréam*.
- drench* trank; ags. *drene*.
- drenchen*, *dreinchen*, *drinchen* ertränken; ags. *dreanean*.
- dreng* mann, lehusmann; an. *dreng*.
- dreozan*, O. *dræzhenn*; *drehen*, *drién*, *dre*, *erdulden*, erleiden, ertragen; ags. *dréyan*.
- dreori*, O. *dræroriz*, *drieri* traurig, mißmutig; ags. *dréorig*.
- drépen*, prt. pl. *drapen* töten; ags. *drepan*.
- drescen*, *dressen* lenken, führen, leiten, richten; afrz. *drescer*, *drescier*.
- drien* s. *dreozan*.
- drieri* s. *dreori*.
- drígeraffless* (O.) zauberkünste.
- drízze* (O.) trocken; ags. *drygge*.
- dríhliche*, *dríhlice*, *dryzlych*, *dirhliche* herrlich, schön; ags. *dryhtlice*.
- dríhiten*, *dríhtin*, *dryhtin*, *dryhten*, *dryztyn*, *drízte*, *drílite*, *dryhte* herr; ags. *dryhten*.
- drínk*, O. *drinne*; *drinch* trank; ags. *drine*.
- drinchen* ertränken s. *drenchen*.
- drínnen*, O. *drínnenn*, 3. p. pl. pr. *dríngket*, prt. *drónk*, *drank*, pl. *dronken* trinken; ags. *dríncan*.
- drít* kot, schmutzfleck; an. *drítr*.
- driven*, O. *drífenn*; *dryven*, prt. *drof*, part. prt. *drive* treiben, betreiben, ausführen, vertreiben, getrieben werden, fahren, wohin eilen; *driven forþ* hingeben, hinziehen; *dryve to the end* durchführen, vollenden; ags. *drífan*.
- dróz*, O. *drúhhpe* trockenheit,dürre; ags. *drúgað*.
- droméluss* (O.) dromedar.
- drunkenede* trunken z. *drunnen*.
- dronkleunesse* trunksucht.
- drop* tropfen; ags. *dropa*.
- dróupen* sich beugen, niedergeschlagen sein, trauern; an. *drúpa*.
- dróupnen* hinsiechen, niedergeschlagen sein; an. *drúpna*.
- druizen* vertrocknen, durstig sein; ags. *drýgan*.
- drunk*, *drunch* trunk, trank; ags. *drync*.
- drunkenesse* trunksucht, trunkenheit.
- drunnen*, O. *drumnenenn* ertränken, trunken machen, laben; ags. *drunnenian*.
- drurie* liebe, liebesgabe, schatz; afrz. *druerie*.
- dubben* zum ritter schlagen; ags. *dubbian*.

dubbyng, dubbing ritterschlag; have
dubbyng ritterschlag abhalten.
due, duk, duke herzog; afrz. due.
duke s. don.
duzden volk; vgl. d. f.
duzðe, dozeðe, dohzepe volk, mannen,
macht, tüchtigkeit; ags. *dugoð*.
dull, O. *dill* stumpf, träge; ags. *dol*.
dun hernieder s. *doun*.
dune düne s. *donne*.
dune getan s. *don*.
dungen geschlagen s. *dingen*.
dungun kerker; afrz. *donjon*, *dongeon*.
dunt, dynt, dent schlag; ags. *dynt*.
dure, sup. *durcst* teuer s. *dere*.
durewurð wertvoll, s. *dereworp*.
dure (O.), *dore* tor, tür; ags. *duru*.
duren dauern; afrz. *durer*.

durren, 1.—3. p. pr. *dar*, *dor*, pl. *dorre*,
prt. *dorst*, *durst*, *durste* wagen, grund
haben, brauchen; ags. *durran*.
duse tut s. *don*.
dust, O. *dusst* staub; ags. *dust*.
dute furcht s. *doute*.
dwal, O. *dwale* töricht, abtrünnig, tor;
ags. *dwot*.
dwalken, O. part.pr. *dwallkennde* irre leiten.
dwellen, O. *dwellenn*; *duellen*, *duell*,
dwellan, *dowellen*, part. pr. *duelland*,
prt. *dwele*, *duellyt* bleiben, verweilen,
sich aufhalten, wohnen, aufbewahrt
bleiben (urkunde); ags. *dwellan*.
dwelling aufenthaltsort, wohnung, be-
hausung.
dwillde (O.) irrtum; ags. *gedwyld*.

E.

e = *hc*.
cadiz, O. *ædig*; *edi* reich, selig; ags.
éadig.
cadinessse seligkeit; ags. éadigness.
cadmod, O. *ædmod*, *aeddmod* sanft, de-
mütig; ags. éadmód.
cadmodnessse demut, sanftmat, milde.
cafdon II 6 = *hareden*.
cæhsen anblick, gegenwart.
eald s. *old*.
caldefader großvater, ahn.
ealdi XVIII 2? — i. d. and. miss. *welde*,
walde, *wælde*.
ealdren eltern.
calle = alle.
eam = am s. *ben*.
canes einmal s. *ones*.
carliche s. *erliche*.
card, O. *ærd* wohnort, heimatland; ags. *curd*.
carninge s. *erninge*.
cart, cært du bist, s. *ben*.
castre, estre, pl. *eastres*, *estres*, *castresse*
XIX 680 art, wesen, land, gebiet; afrz.
estre, frz. ètre.
caver, eævere usw. s. *ever*.
cke, O. *ce*; *ie* und, auch, überdies; ags.
éac, èc.
cke, O. *eeche* ewig, ewigkeit, *eeche* II 15
= echere dat. fem.; ags. éee.
cchnesse, *cocchennesse* ewigkeit; ags. éeness.
ckenn (O.); 3 p. s. *ēod* hinzufügen, ver-
mehren; ags. *iccan*, écan.
ech, ich, æhc, ale, elch, uch, uich, euch,
dat. *echen*, echere jeder; ags. *éghcile*,
éle; vgl. *ilk*.
edi reich s. *eadi*.
edwiten tadeln; ags. *edwitan*.
ee auge s. *eze*.

eendis grenzen, gebiet s. *ende*.
est osten s. *est*.
ef ob, wenn s. *if*.
efennrike (O.) gleich an macht.
eft, O. *effl* nachher, wiederum; ags. *efl*.
efter, *estyr* nach, hinterher, gemäß s.
after.
efterward darnach s. *afterward*.
eftson, O. *efftsone*; *efsones* wiederum,
abermals, alsbald.
egge (O.) schneide, schwert; ags. *eeg*.
eggen, O. *eggenn* schärfen, anreizen, an-
stacheln, veranlassen; ags. *egan*; vgl.
an. *eggja*.
eze, O. *ezhe*; *ize*, *yze*, *ee*, *eye*, pl. *ezan*,
ezhen, *ehnen*, *eien*, *eyne*, *eizen*, *yzen*
auge; ags. éage.
ezte, *ezhte* habe, besitz s. *auhte*.
etzende der achte; vgl. *eyhtope*.
etzetenp der achtzehnte.
ezzher (O.) wo immer; ags. *áyhweier*.
chnen augen, pl. zu *eze*.
chte habe, besitz s. *auhte*.
ei, *eie* jemand, einige s. *ani*.
eie, *æie*, O. *eze* furcht, schrecken; *stonde*
die furcht ausstehen; ags. *eye*; vgl. *ace*.
eye, pl. *eien*, *eizen*, *eyne* auge s. *eze*.
cihte, *eyhte* habe, besitz s. *auhte*.
cyhte, *cizte* acht; ags. *cahta*.
eyhtope der achte; ags. *cahtopa*.
cilien, O. *ezlenn*; *aylen* belästigen, be-
kümmern, schmerzen; ags. *cylan*.
eille schmerzlich, unangenehm; ags. *cgle*.
eir, *eyr* erbe s. *heir*.
eir, *eyr*, *air*, *ayre* luft; afrz. *air*.
eise, *ayse*, *csc*, *c/s* bequemlichkeit, be-
haglichkeit, wohlgehen; *at hayse*
glücklich; afrz. *aisc*, *cise*.

- eise frei, in der lage; afrz. *aise*.
eisful schrecklich; ags. *egesful*.
eider, *aiper*, *aider* (XVIII), O. *e33perr*
 jeder von beiden; *eiper* — or entweder —
 — als auch; *eiper* — or entweder —
 oder; ags. *éghwæðer*, *égðer*.
elch jeder s. *ech*.
eld alt s. *old*.
elde, O. *ald*; *ældde*, *helde*, *halde* alter;
of helde XXXV 387, *comen intil helde*
 XXV 128 erwachsen; ags. *yldo*, *nrdhbr.*
áldu.
eldre älter, *eldre*, *eldris*, *ealdren*, *aldren*
 eltern, vorfahren s. *old*.
eldenn (O.), prt. *ældede* alt werden; ags.
ealdian.
elecciooun, *ellecciooun* wahl; afrz. *election*.
ellern hollunder; ags. *ellarn*.
elles, O. *elless*; *ellis*, *ellys* anders, sonst,
 weiter, ferner, überhaupt; ags. *elles*.
elleshwere sonstwo, anderswo.
emange unter s. *among*.
emristene mitchrist = *eveneristene*; ags.
efencristena.
emperour kaiser; afrz. obl. *empereor*.
emperice kaiserin; afrz. *empereis*.
emprisonement einkerkerung.
emprisonen ins gefängnis werfen, ein-
 sperren.
emti, *amt* leer; ags. *émtig*.
en s. *in*.
enarmyng bewaffnung, bewaffnetes auf-
 gebot.
enbandownyt XXXVIII 244 gefesselt an,
 abhängig von, verknüpft mit.
encenes weihrauch; afrz. *encens*.
enchesone, *enchesoune* grund, veranla-
 sung; afrz. *enchaisoun*.
encrely, *enkrelly* eifrig, sorgfältig; an. *ein-*
karliga.
encumpas umgeben.
ende (O.), *eende*, *hende*, *ende* ende, das
 übrige, rest, gegend, land; pl. *endes*,
ændis grenzen, gegend, gebiet; *an ende*
 schließlich; ags. *ende*.
endedai, *endedæi*, *andedai* todestag; ags.
endedæg.
endeful endgültig.
endles endlos; ags. *endelæs*.
endentary, *endenture* kerbe, vertrag, kon-
 trakt.
endenten, part. prt. *endentyt* auszacken, ein-
 zähnen; vertrag schließen; afrz. *endenter*.
endie, *endie*, *endin*, O. *endenn*; prt.
endede, part. prt. *ended*, *endyt* endigen,
 beendigen; ags. *endian*; *ful endyt* (XII
 49) endgültig.
ending, *endyng*, *endung* ende, schluß;
 ags. *endung*.
endingday todestag.
- enditen* niederschreiben, anklagen; afrz.
enditer.
enemy, *enemi*, *enmy* feind; afrz. *enemi*.
enes einmal; *et enes* auf einmal, zu
 gleicher zeit s. *ones*.
enflawmen entflammen; afrz. *enflamer*.
enforcen, 3. p. s. pr. *enforthis*, prt. *en-*
forssede sich bemühen, anstrengen; afrz.
enforcer.
enfourmen informieren, benachrichtigen;
 afrz. *enformer*.
engel, *ngle*, O. *enniggell* engel; ags. *engel*.
englisc, *english*, O. *ennglissch* englisch.
eni, *eny*, fem. *enie*, *eie* irgend ein s. *any*.
eniman irgendwer s. *anyman*.
eniping irgend etwas s. *anything*.
enmang s. *among*.
enne acc. einen XIX 1 s. *on*.
enoumbren *him* sich verbergen; afrz.
enombrer.
enquiren of, prt. *enquiride* jemand fragen,
 erfragen, nachfragen; afrz. *enquerir*.
ensample, *ensauumple* Beispiel; afrz. *es-*
sample.
entent, *entente* absicht, zweck, gesinnung.
enterliche ganz, völlig.
entisen, *enticen* anreizen; afrz. *enticier*.
entisyng aufreizung, veranlassung.
entren, part. pr. *entrynge*, part. prt. *ien-*
tred eintreten, betreten; afrz. *entrer*.
envie, *envye*, *anvie*, *envy* neid, mißgunst;
 afrz. *envie*.
envyronen, prt. *envyraunde* umgeben,
 durchwandern, durchziehen; afrz. *en-*
vironner.
eden prt. pl. zu *gon*.
edi, O. *ele* Öl; ags. *ele*.
ellefste elfte; ags. *endleofsta*.
eom ohm; ags. *éam*.
eon s. *on*.
eorl graf s. *erl*.
eorde s. *erpe*.
eornenn (O.) rinnen s. *rennen*.
eow, *eou*, *eu*, *ow* euch; *eouwer*, *eoure*
 euer s. *ze*.
epepp (O.) schreit, weint; an. *øpa*.
er, *ær*, *ere*, *here*, *hær*, *her*, *ear*, *ar*, *or*,
 sup. *ærst*, *arest*, *errust* ehe, eher, ehe-
 mals, früher.
erbe, pl. *erbez* kraut; afrz. *herbe*.
erchebisssop, *ercebiscop* erzbischof.
erchebiscopryche, *erchebiscoprichie* erz-
 bischoffssitz.
erchedecene, *ersdene* orzdiakon.
ere sind s. *ben*.
ere, O. *ære*; *yare*, pl. *eren* ohr; ags. *éare*.
erende, O. *errnde*; *arende*, *arnde* bot-
 schaft, angelegenheit; ags. *ærrende*.
eren pflügen; ags. *erian*.
eringe pflügen.

eritago erbo s. *heritage*.
erl, *curl*, *eryl*, *curl*, pl. *erles*, *herles*, O.
curlless graf; ags. *curl*.
erliche, *earliche* früh; ags. *árlīcē*.
ern (O.), *aar* aar, adler; ags. *earn*.
erninge, *earninge* verdienst; ags. *carnung*.
ernyngē lauf, wasserlauf.
ernen irren, fehlen; afrz. *errer*.
erffe (O.) vieh; ags. *erfe*, *yrfe*.
errnde (O.) botschaft s. *erende*.
errorr irrtum; afrz. *error*, *errur*, *erreur*.
errust, *arest*, *ærst* d. erste, zuerst.
ersdene erziakou s. *erchedecene*.
ert bist s. *ben*.
erpane, *erpen* ehe, bevor.
erpal, *herpat* ehe, bevor.
erpe, *eorpē* (O.); *erthe*, *corðe*, *iordē*,
yerpe erde; ags. *corðe*.
erpc XXXV 739 wohnen, bewohnen; ags.
erdian.
erpen ehe, bevor s. *erpane*.
erpen irden.
erpliche, O. *erpli33* irdisch; ags. *eordlic*.
es ist, bist s. *ben*.
escapen, *ascapen* entkommen, entgelen;
 afrz. *esapear*.
escheven vollbringen; afrz. *achever*.
ese, *εβ̄* bequemlichkeit, behaglichkeit,
 glück s. *eise*.
esi, comp. *esier* leicht, leicht zu behan-
 deln, freundlich, milde; afrz. *aisiē*,
 part. prt. zu *aisier*.
est, *eest*, O. *est* osten, östlich; ags. *éast*.
estat, *astate* zustand, stand, rang, per-
 sönlichkeit, staat; afrz. *estat*.
este gunst, vergnügen, behagen, bequem-
 lichkeit, O. pl. *essess* = *dainties*; ags.
ést.
estren ostern; ags. *éastron*.
estside osten, ostseite.
estward nach osten hin; ags. *éastward*.
et s. *at*.
ete, O. *ete* essen, speise; ags. *ät*.
eten, *æten*, *hete* 3. p. pl. pr. *ettys*, prt.
 het, pl. *eten* essen; ags. *etan*.

edcene, *etscene* deutlich, einfach, leicht
 zu sehen; ags. *épséne*.
epe, O. *ape* leicht; ags. *éade*.
epeling edeling; ags. *ædeling*.
etheold behielt, zu ags. *ed* + *healdan*.
edlete gleichgültig, unwert, wertlos.
etylne essen.
ette = at *pe*.
ettys s. *eten*.
eu euch, euer s. *ze*.
euch jeder s. *eeh*.
euehan jeder.
eve, *even*, *ewyn* abend; ags. *æfén*.
evele, *hercle*. *evyll* übel; seuche s. *iel*.
evelnesse sünde.
erene, *even*, *evyn*, *erin*, *ewyn*, adv.
 evenly genau, gerade, ebenmäßig, gleich-
 mäßig, gerecht; sogleich XXXVII 65;
ewin in *line* = immediate linialiter
 in direkter linie (abstammend); ags. *efen*.
erene lage, vermögen XXII 57; an. *efni*.
evening, *evenyng* gleich, seinesgleichen,
 ebenbürtig.
eveninge abend; ags. *æfnung*.
erere, *erre*, *eævere*, *ævere*, *arre*, *æfre*,
ævre, *hevere*, *ævert*, *everte* immer, je;
 ags. *defre*.
erereche, *erveyhe*, *ervernē*, *errich*,
errech, *averich*, *everi*, *orrīcē*, *errihē*.
ercreil jeder; *everi del* ganz; ags. *æfre*
ðlcē.
ereveichon jeder.
ervezete, *errezut* immer, je.
ercremore, *ercremore*, *erermo*, *erremo*,
erirmar immer, immerdar, beständig,
 ewig.
everte immer, jemals s. *ever*.
ewangelye evangelium.
ewyn direkt s. *evenc*.
ewyn abend s. *eve*.
excusen, *excusi* entschuldigen; afrz. *es-*
cuser.
executen, part. prt. *execut* ausführen; afrz.
executer.
experience erfahrung; afrz. *experience*.

F.

faa wenige s. *fewe*.
faa, pl. *faes*, *fays* feind s. *fo*.
fable, *fabill* fabel, erdichtung; afrz. *fable*.
face antlitz, oberfläche; afrz. *face*.
fakenn (O.) trug, hinterlist; ags. *fæcen*.
fader, O. *faderr*; *fadyr*, *feder*, *fæder*,
vader, *veder* vater; ags. *feder*.
faderles, *federles* vaterlos, verwaist; ags.
federlēas.
fæira schön s. *faire*.
færlieche plötzlich; ags. *færlic*.

faciside tod, verderben.
fait füße s. *fol*.
ferd heer s. *ferd*.
fieren (O.) fürchten; ags. *fíran*.
feston, *festned* s. fasten, *fastnien*.
few wenig s. *fewe*.
faille fehl, irrtum; afrz. *faille*.
failen, *faylc*, *faill*, conj. pr. *failȝhe* feh-
 len, mangeln, ausgehen, entgehen, im
 stich lassen, versagen, lässig werden,
 entbehren, vermissen XXXII 122; afrz.
faillir.

faine, *ayne*, *fayn* froh, freudig, gern; ags. *fægen*.

fayndyt versuchten XXXVIII 42 s. *fonden*.

fainen sich freuen; ags. *fagenian*, *fægnian*. *fair*, O. *fazzerr*; *fayr*, *ferr*, *feyre*, *faira*

XIX 237, *vair*, *veyr*, comp. *feyrure* schön, hübsch, blond, geziemend, herrlich, freundlich; ags. *fæger*.

fairhede schönheit.

fairnesse, *feizernesse*, *feirnusse* schönheit, feierlichkeit, gepränge; ags. *fægerness*.

sayth, *feith*, *seip*, *feyth*, *sey*, *fei* glaube, treue, treueid, versicherung; *in good feith* XVII 5 bona fide; *fey beren* treue entgegenbringen; afrz. *feid*, *feit*, *fei*.

saythfully getreulich, feierlich XII 8.

fal, *fall* fall; ags. *feal*.

fale viele s. *fele*.

fale zuverlässig, *be fale* gut stehen für, einstehen für, bedacht sein auf XXXVII 92; ags. *féle*.

falewen, *falewi* fahl werden, welken; ags. *fealwian*.

fallen, O. *fallenn*; *fall*, *valle*, prt. *fel*, *fell*, *felle*, *feol*, *fulle*, *vel*, conj. *feole*, *feolle* fallen, eintreten, geschehen, sich ereignen, eintreten; *falle* to XXIV 421 zufallen, sich gehören, zukommen; ags. *feallan*; *valp perto* XXX 132 gehört dazu; *ar forto* *fall* sollen geschehen.

fals, O. *fallse*; *vals* falsch, betrügerisch, unberechtigt; ags. *fals*.

falsen fälschen, täuschen; ags. *falsian*.

falshede, *valshede* falschheit, ungerechtigkeit, übergriff.

falsly fälschlich.

falsnesse, *falsenesse* falschheit, betrug, übergriffe.

fame ruhm, ruf; afrz. *fame*.

famyliar, adv. familerlich vertraut, vertraulich, willkürlich; afrz. *familiér*.

fan futterschwinge; ags. *fawn*.

fundien, O. *fandenn* versuchen s. *fondien*.

fangen, *fon*, O. *fanngenn*, *fón*; *foangen*, *fougen*, 3. p. s. *fop* fangen, empfangen, nehmen, ergreifen; ags. *fón*.

fantasye wahn, hirngespinnst, törichte erfundung; afrz. *fantasie*.

fare fahrt, zug, schar; bemehnem, auftreten, ergehen; ags. *faru*.

farem, O. *farem*; *varen*, 2. p. s. *furst*, *farestow*, 3. p. *farð* fahren, reisen, sich gehabt, daran sein, unpers. ergehen;

he hadde ifare es war ihm ergangen; ags. *faran*.

fast, *fest*, adv. *faste*, *fassste*, O. *feste*, *veste* fest, stark, mit macht, schnell, rasch; ags. *fæste*; *alls faste* alsbald; *on veste* rasch.

faste fasten; ags. *fæsten*.

fasten, O. *fasstenn* fasten; ags. *fæstan*. *fasten*, *festen*, prt. pl. *fæston*, part. prt. *fest* befestigen, binden, behalten, fest beschließen; ags. *fæstan*.

fastinge, *vastinge* fasten.

fastnen, *festnen*, O. *festnenn*, part. prt. *festened*, *festned* befestigen, fest beschließen; ags. *festnian*.

fat, pl. *faten* faß, gefäß; ags. *fæt*, pl. *fatu*.

fauwerti vierzig s. *fourty*.

fearlac schrecken, furcht.

feae wenige s. *feive*.

feble, comp. *febelore* schwach, armselig, schlecht (brot); afrz. *fl(c)ble*.

feblelike dürtig, kärglich.

fechen, O. *fecchenn*, *fechen* holen; ags. *feccan*.

feden, O. *fedenn*; *feeden*, part. prt. *fedde*, *fed* ernähren, speisen, erhalten, verschen mit; ags. *fédan*.

feder vater s. *fader*.

fee, O. *fe*, *fehh*; *feo*, *fey*, *feh*, *vouh* gut, besitz, eigentum, lehen, lehngut; ags. *feoh*.

fehete gefecht, kampf; ags. *feohete*; vgl. *fist*.

fehthen, 2. p. s. pr. *veht* fechten, kämpfen, streiten s. *fisten*.

fey lehen, stand XXXVII 58 s. *fee*.

fei, *fey* glaube, treue s. *faid*.

feye zum tote bestimmt; ags. *fáge*.

feizernesse schönheit s. *fairnesse*.

feyle fühlen, durchmachen XXXVIII 304 s. *felen*.

feynen, *fenyhe* erdichten, sich verstellen, erheucheln; afrz. *feindre*.

feyning, *feyneyng*, *fenezyng* falsch, betrug, heuchelei, vorgeben.

feinten, schwach werden, ermatten; v. afrz. *feint*.

feir, *feire*, *feyre*, comp. *feyrure* hübsch, schön, freundlich, geziemend s. *fair*.

feiren gefährten s. *feren*.

feyrie rätselhafte sache, spuk, blendwerk; afrz. *faerie*.

feirnusse anstand, feierlichkeit, gepränge XIX 370 s. *fairnesse*.

feip, *feith*, *feyth*, *fey* glaube, treue; *in good feith* bona fide s. *fayth*.

fel, O. *fell*; pl. *felles*, *velles* fell, haut; ags. *fel*.

fel, *fell* grausam, streng, tüchtig; gewaltig, vernünftig XIX 388.

felaredre, *velazredre* gemeinschaft, verkehr.

felawe, *felaze*, *velaghe* genosse, gleichstehend; spätags. *fólagi*, an. *félagi*.

feld (O.), dat. *feldan* feld; ags. *feld*.

fele, O. *féle*; *feole*, *fale*, *veole*, *vele* zahlreich, viele; ags. *fela*, *feola*.

felefolde, *felvolde*, *feolevolde* vielfach,
 vielfältig; ags. *felufald*.
 felen, *seyle*, prt. *felyd* fühlen, empfinden,
 merken, durchmachen; ags. *felan*.
 fellen, imp. *fel*, prt. *felede*, *fulde* fällen,
 einreißen, zerstören; ags. *fellan*, *syllan*.
 felony schurkerei, ruchlosigkeit; afrz. *felonie*.
 felonie, *fellone*, adv. *felonly*, *fellounly*
 schurkisch, niederträchtig; schurke,
 bösewicht; afrz. *felon*, *felun*.
 felpe schmutz s. *filpe*.
 female weiblich, weibliches wesen.
 fen, *ven* moor, sumpf, kot; ags. *fenn*.
 feud (O.), *feond*, *fond*, *veond* feind,
 teufel; ags. *feond*.
 fenzyng falsch, betrug.
 fenye erheucheln s. *feynen*.
 fenyl fenchel; ags. *fenol*.
 feo s. *fee*.
 feor XIX 233 s. *for*.
 feorde, *feorden* s. *feran* verfahren.
 feord fort XIX 585 s. *forð*.
 feorðe (O.), *feorðe* d. vierte s. *ferpe*.
 feowerti vierzig s. *fourty*.
 fer feuer s. *fir*.
 fer, *fere*, *feor*, O. *feorr*; *ferre* fern, weit,
 comp. *fyrre*, *ferre*; ags. *feor*, *fyrre*.
 fer heil, gesund XXIV 149; ags. *fére*.
 ferade, *verade* gesellschaft; ags. *gefér-ráden*.
 ferken sich bewegen; *ferk up* aufstehen;
 ags. *feretan*.
 ferd (O.), *fárd* heerzug; ags. *fyrd*, *fierd*.
 ferd furcht XXXVII 215.
 fere, *feere* furcht; ags. *fár*.
 fere (O.), *vere*, pl. *feren*, *feiren* gefährte,
 geselle, begleitung; zusammen; ags.
geféra.
 fere, O. *fere*, *faere* vermögen, kraft; an-
fóri.
 feren, prt. *feorde*, *ferde*, pl. *feorden*
 fahren, gehen, verfahren, sich benehmen;
 ags. *féran*; she *ferde icel* es ging ihr gut.
ferforth weit.
 ferliche, *faerliche*, *ferlik*, *ferly* schreck-
 lich, plötzlich, wunderbar; ags. *fárlic*.
 ferly, *ferly* wunder, sonderbarkeit.
 ferme fest; afrz. *fern*.
 ferre ferner, comp. s. *fer*.
 ferrne, *feorren*, *verren* fernher, fern;
 ags. *feorran*.
 ferrs (O.) vers; ags. *fers*.
 ferrnenn (O.) sich entfernen; ags. *feorsian*.
 ferst zuerst s. *first*.
 ferpe, O. *feorpe*; *ferðe*, *feorde*, *verpe*
 der vierte; ags. *feorða*.
 furthermore weiter, dazu s. *surpermore*.
 feste, *fest* fest; afrz. *feste*.
 fete füße z. *sot*.
 fete, prt. pl. *fetten* holen; ags. *setian*.
 feteres fesseln; ags. *fetor*, *feter*.
 feperbeddes federbetten.
 fetless (O.) gefäß; ags. *fatels*.
 feuertí vierzig s. *fourty*.
 feice, O. *feewe*; *feuae*, *riawe*, *fan*, *faa*,
sone, *fune* wenige; ags. *fea*.
 fikel, *eikel* trügerisch, unzuverlässig; ags.
feol.
 fiehz pl. zu *fish*.
 fis (O.), *fyre*, *vire* fünf; ags. *fis*.
 fyfte, O. *fifte*; *vifte*, *wifte* der fünfte;
 ags. *fifta*.
 fistene, *fyftene*, *vystene* fünfzehn; ags.
fiftyné.
 fifti, O. *fifti* fünfzig; ags. *fiftig*.
 fisl gefecht; ags. *feoht*; vgl. *fehete*.
 fisten, O. *fihtenn*; *syghthen*, *sight*, *fechten*,
echten, prt. pl. *feohthen*, *fouthen*, *fuhthen*,
fuzthen fechten, kämpfen, streiten; ags.
feohtan.
 fizinge kampf; ags. *feohtung*.
 filen, O. *filenn* beflecken, beschmutzen;
 ags. *fýlan*.
 filyen, conj. *fylegh*, part. pr. *filyand* ver-
 folgen s. *foleren*.
 fille thymian; ags. *fille*.
 fillen, *fullen*, O. *fillenn*, imp. *fil*, 3. p. s.
fyllys, prt. pl. *fullden*, part. prt. *fillid*.
fyllyd, *fyld*, *ifold*, *ifulld*, *fulde* füllen,
 erfüllen, überhäufen, sättigen; ags.
fyllan; — *hise dayes were fulde* seine
 tage waren gezählt.
 fillyng vollsein, gesättigtsein.
 filltnenn (O.) helfen; ags. *fylstan*.
 filpe, *fylth*, *felpe* schmutz; ags. *fýld*.
 fin, *fin* ende; afrz. *fin*.
 finden, O. *findenn*; *rinde*, prt. s. *fan*,
fond, *font*, pl. *foudlen*, *founden*, conj.
ronde, part. prt. *founden*, *foundyn*.
 fundyn, *ifunde*, *ifonden* finden, erfin-
 den, verschaffen, gewähren; *notes he*
fand er brachte weisen hervor XXXI
 237; *fundyn* XXXVIII 322 mit geld
 versehen; ags. *findan*.
 finen endigen, aufhören; afrz. *finer*.
 synger, *vinger* finger; ags. *finger*.
 synismen ende.
 fir (O.), *fyr*, *fiir*, *fijr*, *fer*, *veréé* feuer;
 ags. *fjir*.
 fyre weiter s. *fer*.
 first, O. *firrst*; *fyrst*, *furst*, *fryst*, *verst*,
werste XXX 35 erst, zuerst.

fysch, *fiss*, pl. O. *fisskess*, *fyssches*, *fissches*, *fisses*, *fishses*, *fichz*, *fiſſ* *fisch*; ags. *fisc*, pl. *fixas*.

fishen, *fissen* *fischen*; ags. *fiscian*.

fishere, *fissere*, pl. *fisheris* *fischer*; ags. *fiscére*.

fiſſe fiedel, geige; ags. *fiſſele*.

fitte abschnitt zum vortragen, lied; ags. *fitt*.

flærð (O.) trug, betrug; an. *flérð*.

flayen, prt. *flayed* schrecken, erschrecken, verscheuchen; ags. *flégan*.

flat ebene, flachland, feld, boden; an. *flatr*.

flaun eierkuchen; afrz. *flaon*.

flawen geflohen, s. *flen*.

flaume flamme; afrz. *flambe*, *flamme*.

flec fleisch s. *flesch*.

flee s. *flen*.

flezzl (O.) dreschflegel, geißel.

flyes fleisch s. *flesch*.

fleme, gen. pl. *fleamene* verbannt, flüchtling, verbannter; ags. *fléma*.

flemen, prt. *flēden* in die flucht schlagen, vertreiben; *gesflýman*, *gesflíeman*.

flen schinden, die haut abziehen; ags. *fléan*; vgl. *flo*.

flen, O. *fleon*, *flezenn*; *fle*, *fleo*, *flee*, *flyen*, *flyzen*, 3. p. s. pr. *flies*, imp. *flee*, *fli3*, part. pr. *flēand*, prt. *fleh*, *fleah*, *fled*, *fledde*, pl. *flugen*, *flugen*, part. prt. *flawen* XXXVII 214, *flouen* fliegen, fliehen; ags. *fléogan* + *fléon*.

flesch, O. *flæſh*; *fleſc*, *fleſh*, *fles*, *fleſſe*, *flyes*, *vless* fleisch; ags. *flæſc*.

fleschely, *flesliche*, *vlesslich* fleischlich; irdisch, im fleisch (wandeln); ags. *fléſclic*.

fleten, O. 3. p. s. *fletepp* fließen, schwimmen; ags. *fléotan*.

flye fliege; ags. *fléoge*.

flyen, *flyze*, 3. ps. s. *flies*, imp. *fli3* fliegen s. *flen*.

flyeghyng, *flyghyng* flugvermögen.

fli3t, O. *flihht* flug, flucht; ags. *flyht*.

flo schinden, haut abziehen; ags. *fléan* + an. *flá*; vgl. *flen*.

floce (O.), *flok* schar, herde; ags. *floece*.

flod (O.) flut; ags. *flód*.

flore (O.), *flor* hausflur; ags. *flór*.

flote schaar, gesellschaft; afrz. *flete*.

flour, *flur*, pl. *flowrex* blüte, blume, feines mehl; afrz. *flor*, *flur*.

flower, O. *flowenn* fluten, strömen; ags. *flówan*.

flummjorrdan (O.) jordanfluß.

flur feines mehl s. *flour*.

flutten, *vlutten*, *flitten*, O. *flittenn* fluten, hin und her bewegt werden, sich fortbewegen, davonnachen, umherziehen, sich erhalten, nähren; an. *flytu*.

fnasten schnaufen, atmen; an. *fnéstian*. *fo*, *faa*, pl. *foos*, *faes*, *fays*, *fon*, *fone* feind; ags. *fáh*, *fá*.

foarungen empfangen s. *fangen*.

ford, *fode* (O.), *foode* nahrung, speise, unterhalt; ags. *fóda*.

fodder futter; ags. *fóðor*.

fozel, *fozele*, *foghele* vogel s. *fwole*.

fol, *foole* töricht; tor; afrz. *fol*.

folk, *vole*, *voll* volk, heer, leute; ags. *folc*. *folde* erde, erdboden; ags. *folde*.

folden falten; *folden* to stimmen zu, überinstimmen mit XXX VI 499.

folewen, O. *folzhenn*; *folwen*, *folechen*, *filyen*, 3. p. s. *volzøð* conj. *fylegh*, part. pr. *fouland*, *filyand*, prt. *folgede*, *fulede* folgen, verfolgen, befolgen; *folwen* *togedere* zusammenhalten; *wisdom folucep* weisheit steht zu gebote XIX 566; ags. *folgian* + *fyrgan*.

folie, *folye*, *foly* torheit, fehler, bosheit afrz. *folie*.

folvelen vollfüllen, erfüllen s. *fulfillen*.

fon, *fone* feinde s. *fo*.

fon, O. *fón*, empfangen; ags. *fón* s. *fangen*.

fond feind s. *fend*.

fond fand s. *finden*.

fondien, *fonde*, *fondin*, O. *fandenn*; *fandien*, 3. p. s. *fondep*, *fandep*, prt. *fondede*, *fayndyt* versuchen, untersuchen, erproben, prüfen, kennen lernen, durchmachen; ags. *fandian*.

fonde gehen, eilen s. *funden*.

fondunge versuchung; ags. *fandung*.

fone wenige s. *fewe*.

fongan empfangen, nehmen, s. *fangen*.

font fand s. *finden*.

for, O. *forr*; *vor*, *feor* XIX 233 für, statt, wegen, trotz, um willen; conj. damit, weil, denn; *for me* so weit es von mir abhängt; *for lufe*, *for sake* um willen; ags. *for*, *fore*.

forayn freund, auswärtig; afrz. *forain*.

forbeden, 3. p. s. pr. *forbett*, *forbiet*, *vorbyet*, prt. *forbed* verbieten, verhindern; ags. *forbédan*.

forberen, prt. *forbare*, part. prt. *forbore* schonen, ertragen, dulden, vermeiden, unterlassen; ags. *forberan*.

forbisne gleichnis, beispiel; ags. *forebysn*.

forbode verbot; ags. *forbod*.

forcen sich bemühen, bestreben; afrz. *forcer*.

forcursæd verflucht.

ford weit s. *forp*.

fordemend, part. prt. *fordemend* verurteilen, vernichten XIX 554; ags. *fordéman*.

fordfeorde er starb, zu *forðferen*, dahinfahren, sterben.

- fordon*, part. prt. *fordon* vernichten, verwüsten; ags. *fordón*.
fore fahrt; ags. *för*.
fore vorher, davor; ags. *fore*.
forefader ahn, vorfahre.
forespeche, *vorespeche* vorrede; ags. *forespēcē*.
forward, *forewerde*, *forward*, *foruard* bedingung, abkommen, vereinbarung, vereinbarter lohn; ags. *foreweard*; *to pat forward* unter der bedingung.
forfaiten sich vergehen, verfehlen, verwirken, seine pflicht nicht tun; afrz. *forsfaire*, *forfaire*.
forfaren zu grunde richten, zu grunde gehen; ags. *forfaran*.
forfretten abfressen.
forgaa, *forgon* verzichten auf, aufgeben, verlassen XXIX 83; ags. *forgán*.
forgulten, *forgiltten* verwirken, durch eigene schuld verlieren, sich schuldig machen, part. prt. *forgilt*, *forgelt*, *forgielt* schuldig; ags. *forgyltan*.
forzelden vergelten; ags. *forgieldan*.
forzemen vernachlässigen; ags. *forgýman*.
forzeten, *foryeten*, *forziten*, *vorziete* 3. p. s. *forzet*, *vorzet*, imp. *forgette*, prt. *forzat*, part. prt. *forzet*, *vorzete* vergessen; ags. *forgietan*.
forzetynge, *forgetyngē* vergessen, vergeßlichkeit; *turnen into forzetynge* XIII 98 vergessen werden.
forziven, O. *forrzifenn*; part. prt. *forgifun* geben, verleihen; vergeben; ags. *forgiesan*.
fork fort XIX 539 s. *ford*.
forhaten entsagen; ags. *forhátan*.
forhozien, prt. *forhowede* verachten; ags. *forhogian*.
forholen, *vorhole* verborgen, verhohlen, verborgen, zu *forhelen*, O. *forrhelenn* verbergen, verhehlen; ags. *forhelan*.
forhuste verhöhnte, verlachte XIX 269, zu ags. *hyscan*.
forlesen, *forleosen*, *forliesen*, *furleosen*, 3. p. s. *forliest*, prt. *forles*, *vorles*, part. prt. *forloren*, *vorlorene* verlieren, verderben, vernichten; ags. *forléosan*.
forleuten, O. *forrlætenn*; *forlaten*, 3. p. pl. *forlætð* verlassen, im stich lassen, unterlassen; ags. *forlátan*.
forly entehren, schänden; ags. *forlicgan*.
forlore, *forlure* verlust; ags. *forlyre*.
forloren unangebracht XXIV 479, zu *forlesen*.
forme form, gestalt; afrz. *forme*.
forme anfang; ags. *fruma*.
forme, comp. *formere*, sup. *formeste* der erste; ags. *forma*.
formefader, . *vormefader*, *formere fader* vorvater, stammvater.
formen bilden, schaffen; afrz. *former*.
formelten, schmelzen, zergehen; ags. *formeltan*.
former, *formygnr* bildner, schöpfer.
formoost oberstes, haupt (-mittel).
forouch vor, für schott. *forouth* (*forwið*).
forowsene XXXVIII 120 vorausgesehen, beachtet s. *forseen*.
foroutyn, *forutin* ohne; *forutin oni mene foluand*, lat. *immediate sequentes*.
forblendedd (O.) verbendet.
forþipatt (O.) darum daß, damit, weil.
forwerrpenn (O.) verwerfen.
forrchi (O.) warum.
forsaken, prt. *forsoke*, part. prt. *forsakyn* entsagen, verlassen, aufgeben; ags. *forsucan*.
forseggen, part. prt. *forsaid*, *forsayde* vorher erwähnen.
forseen, *forsen*, part. prt. *forowsene* verachten, beachten, voraussehen.
forsope, *forsuth* wahrhaftig.
forstoll störung, vorwegnahme; ags. *forstal*, *foresteall*.
forstandan, prt. *forstod*. verhindern, verwehren; ags. *forstandan*.
forsuelzen, verschlingen; ags. *forsuelgan*.
forsuerizen, *vorzuerien* falsch schwören; part. prt. *forsuoren*, *forsuorn*, *vorzuoren* verschworen, meineidig; ags. *forsuerian*.
forswinken, sich abarbeiten.
forte, *fort*, um zu, bis s. *forto*.
forp, O. *forrp*; *vorð*, *feorþ*, *furþ*, *further*, *forh* hervor, herbei, vorwärts, fort, vorbei, vorüber XIX 711, weit; *vorð to hin zu*; ags. *forp*.
forpan, *forðan* weit, denn, darum.
forpat, *forþet*, *forthat* at weit.
forþringen, *forthbring* hervorholen, hervorbringen; ags. *forðringan*.
forðe über, mehr als XIX 110.
forpenn, prt. *forpedd* (O.) helfen, fördern, ausführen; ags. *fordian*.
forpenchen, *forþingken* mißfallen, reuen, bereuen.
forper- vorder-; ags. *furðra*.
forðederes ahnen; ags. *forðieder*.
forðfusen forteilen, fortschaffen; ags. *fýsan*.
forðgon dahingehen, wandeln; ags. *forðgán*.
forthly, *forpi*, O. *forrpí* darum, deshalb wodurch XXVII str. 3; *forði pat*, *vorði pet* weit.
forthlepen, prt. *forthlep* herzuspringen hineilen.
forðriht direkt, stracks, sofort.
forpure weiter s. *furþer*.

- forthward* weiter, vorwärts; ags. *forð-weard*.
- fortill* um zu.
- forto, vorto, vort, forte, fort* um zu, zu, bis.
- fortreden* zertreten, niedertreten; ags. *fortredan*.
- fortpat* bis daß.
- forutin* ohne s. *forowtyn*.
- forwake* überwacht, vom vielen wachen ermattet.
- forward, foruuard* bedingung, abkommen, vereinbarung s. *foreward*.
- forverien* verbringen, abnutzen; zu ags. *werian*.
- forwhi, forwyh* denn, darum, deshalb.
- forcreien, vorureien* verklagen, verraten; ags. *foruréan*.
- forweurchen*, part. prt. *forwrozt* versündigen, zerstören, überanstrengen; ags. *forwyrcan*.
- forvurnen* verwehren, verbieten; ags. *forwyrnan*.
- forwurden* verderben, sich herabwürdigen zu; ags. *forweorðan*.
- fos tren*, O. *fossenn*, *fosstrenn*, part. prt. *fosstret* ernähren, erhalten, aufziehen; an. *fóstra*.
- fol, foot, foul, fut*, pl. *fete*, *fette*, *feit* fuß; a *foote*, on *fute* zu fuß; ags. *fót*.
- fouzten* stritten s. *fechten*.
- foul* übel s. *ful*.
- foul* vogel s. *fwile*.
- founde*, part pr. *foundand* gehen, reisen; s. *funden*.
- founden* gründen; afrz. *fonder*.
- founden, foundyn, foundet* s. *finden*.
- four, O. sowerr; four, vroure, sowre*, vier; ags. *féower*.
- fourty, sourety, (O.) sowerrtiȝ; feuverti, feowerti, fauverti, furi* vierzig; ags. *féowertig*.
- forvertiȝ* der vierzigste; *féowertigoda*.
- fowle, foul, fozel*, pl. *fwoles, foireles, fozeles, fowheles, fogheles* vogel; ags. *fugol*.
- foxlice* füchsisch, tückisch.
- fra, fro* von — her, von, von weg, von der zeit an, seit; *fra he wyst* nachdem er erfahren hatte XXXVIII 141; *fra pat tyme furih* seit dieser zeit, von dieser zeit an.
- frakel* schwach, wertlos, schlecht.
- fraynen, O. fraȝnenn* fragen ags. *frignan*.
- fraysten* erproben, versuchen, suchen, behgehen XXXVI 503; an. *freista*.
- fram, from, frā, vram, vrom* von — her, von — weg, von — ab; *fram ðat* seitdem; ags. *fram, from*.
- frame, freme* vorteil, nutzen, wohlgerehen, gedeihen; an. *frami*, ags. *freme*.
- framien, fremien, frenen* nützen, ausführen, vollbringen (den willen jemandes); ags. *framian*.
- framward, fromward, vromward* weg von; widerspenstig; ags. *framweard*.
- frapatt* (O.) seitdem, nachdem.
- frauanchise* unabhängigkeit, gerechtsame, privileg; afrz. *franchise*.
- fre, free* (O.), sup. *freyast* frei, freigebig, edel, milde, reichlich (gaben XXXI 176), schön; ags. *fréo*.
- fre* freiheit XXXVIII 426.
- frek* kühn, unverschämt; ags. *frec*.
- freke* held, mann; ags. *freca*.
- fredam, fredom* freiheit; ags. *fréodóm*.
- freelte* gebrechlichkeit, schwäche.
- freyast* XXXVII 164 s. *fre*.
- frelych, frelich, frey* frei, privilegiert, edel, freiwillig, herrlich, tüchtig, schön; ags. *fréolice*.
- freman*, pl. *fremen, freemen* freier mann, freier bürger; ags. *fréoman*.
- fremd, fremmde* (O.); *fremmed, fremed* freund; ags. *fremede, fremde*.
- freme* vorteil, nutzen, wohlgerehen, gedeihen s. *frame*.
- fremien, fremen* nützen, vorwärtsbringen, ausführen, vollbringen s. *framien*.
- frencisc, frensche* französisch; ags. *fréncisc*.
- frend, freond* (O.), friend; ags. *fréond*.
- frenden, vreonden* sich freunde machen.
- frendice, freondlice* freundlich; ags. *fréondlic*.
- frendschip, freyndschip, frenscipe, frenschype, frenschepe*; ags. *fréondscipe*.
- frendsom, freyndsom* freundlich, befreundet.
- frensche* französisch s. *fréncisc*.
- freollsenn* (O.) feiern; ags. *fréolsian*.
- frere* bettelbruder, klosterbruder, afrz. *frere*.
- fresch, O. fressh; verss* frisch, eifrig; ags. *fersc*.
- frescipe, freoscipe* freiheit, freigebigkeit, anstand; ags. *fréoscipe*.
- fresset* (O.) frist; ags. *frist*; vgl. *afirst*.
- fretten* fressen; ags. *fretan*.
- frepien, vrepie* halten, beobachten (feiertag); ags. *fripian*.
- friday* freitag; ags. *frigedæg*.
- frizzen* (O.) verleumden; an. *frýja*.
- frimtha* unterhalt, aufnahme; ags. *fyrmþ*.
- fryst* = *fyrst* zuerst.
- fryp, O. frípp* friede, eintracht; ags. *frip*.
- frosre* (O.), trost, tröster; ags. *frófor*.
- frogge*, frosch; ags. *frogga*.
- fromward* widerspenstig.
- frosst* (O.) frost; ags. *forst*.

frotynge knarrend, schnarrend, zu afrz. *froter*.
frount stirn, front; afrz. *front*.
frovren, frorrin, O. *frofrenn* trösten; ags. *frófrian*.
fructuous fruchtbar.
fruyt, frut, fruyt frucht, lohn, ergebnis.
fruytfull fruchtbar, ersprießlich.
frumpe, O. *frummpe* anfangs; ags. *frymp*.
frunten, prt. *frunt* schlagen, stoßen; afrz. *fronter*.
frwyt frucht s. *fruyt*.
fuayl == *socale* feuerung, brennmaterial.
fuzel, vogel s. *forle*.
fuzten, fuhten fochten s. *seften*.
ful, O. *full* voll, völlig; ags. *ful*.
ful, O. *fulle*; *foul* übel, schlecht, häßlich; ags. *fíl*.
fulde fällt, schlug s. *fallen*.
fulfillen, folvellen, 3. p. s. *volvelp*, prt. *vulvelden* füllen, erfüllen, ausführen, leisten.
fulben, prt. *fuldede* folgen, verfolgen s. *foleven*.
fulle fielen XIX 570 s. *fallen*.
fulle fülle, genüge; ags. *fyllo*.
fullhtnenn, part. prt. *fullhtnedd* (O.) tanzen.

fully, fullyly vollständig, völlig, direkt, überaus, durchaus; ags. *fulliee*.
fulluhht (O.) taufe; ags. *fulwiht, fulluht*.
fullum beistand, hilfe; ags. *fullum*.
fulvel gut, sehr.
funde s. *finden*.
funden, founden, sonde, part. pr. *foundand* gehen, fortgehen, reisen, eilen; ags. *fundian*.
fundyn mit geld versehen, part. prt. zu *finden*.
fundling, fundlyng findling.
fune wenige s. *fere*.
funt (O.) taufbecken, taufstein; lat. *fontem*.
fureoosen verlieren s. *forlesen*.
furst erst, zuerst s. *fyrst*.
furp, furth weiter s. *ford*.
furper, forpure, O. *forrperr* weiter.
furpren, O. *fírrprenn*; fördern, helfen, durchsetzen (seinen willen); ags. *fyrprián*.
furpur ealdefader urahn.
furti vierzig s. *fourty*.
fus (O.) lebhaft, bereit, eilig; ags. *fús*.
fusen gehen, eilen, fortschicken; ags. *fýsan*.
fut fuß s. *fote*; *on fute* zu Fuß.

G.

ga, gan gehen s. *gon*.
gabben täuschen, betrügen, spotten; ags. *gabban*.
gad stachel; ags. *gád*.
gaderen, gederen, gedren, O. *gaddrenn*, part. pr. *gedrynge*, part. prt. *gadred* sammeln, versammeln, ansetzen (rost), aufrollen (die tau) XXXVII 105; ags. *gadrian*.
gadering versammlung, ansammeln.
gæde ging s. *gon*.
gædere: to gædere zusammen s. *togedere*.
gæild schatzung, tribut; vgl. *zeld*.
gætelæs (O.) unbehütet, unbewacht.
gætern (O.) behütet, bewahren; an. *gæta*.
gaf gab, conj. *gafe* s. *zeren*.
gazhem (O.) gewinn, vorteil; an. *gagn*.
gay, gai munter, übermütig; afrz. *gai*.
gaymand zugehörig, passend XI 70.
gayne XXXVIII 144 s. *gon*.
gainen gewinnen; afrz. *gaigner*.
gaynen nützen, anstehen XXXVII 164 s. *gevinen*.
gaynegervyng gegengabe, wiedergeben.
gaynlyche, O. *gezznlike* angemessen, gebührend, gehörig; an. *gegnliga*.
gal (O.) geil; ags. *gál*.
galeie ruderschiff; afrz. *galeye, galie*.
galle (O.) galle; ags. *gealla*.

galun gallone, maß; afrz. *galon*.
galues(s), *galues* galgen; ags. *galga*.
galvætre galgen; ags. *galgréor*.
gamen, gomen, game, gome, pl. *gomme* scherz, heiterkeit, lust, freude, spiel; *upon hijs gamen* zum scherz XXVII 468; ags. *gamen*.
gang (O.) gang, reise; ags. *gang*.
gangen gehen s. *gon*.
garken, O. *zarrkenn*, part. prt. *igarc(et)* bereiten; ags. *gearcian*.
garisun, garisum (XIX 645) schatz; afrz. *garison*.
garrynge rasseln, schnarren, keisen; zu *garren* zwitschern.
garte machte, verauläste s. *ger*.
gase XXXIV, II str. 5 s. *gon*.
gast, geist s. *gost*.
gastlich, gastely. O. *gastlic* geistlich s. *gostliche*.
gat erzeugte, erhielt, bekam s. *geten*.
gat (O.), *gate* ziege; ags. *gát*.
gate (O.), *zate, zeate* tor, mittel, weg; *mony gatis* in mancher beziehung; an. *gata* + ags. *geat*.
gað er geht s. *gon*.
gaude spaß, schlach, list, kniff.
gavel tribut, wucher; ags. *gafol*.
garelinge wucher.

- gear, gær* jahr s. *zer*.
geau euch II 16 s. *ze*.
geden gingen s. *gon*.
gederen sammeln, versammeln s. *gaderen*.
gees gänse s. *gos*.
gef er möge geben s. *zeven*.
gehealden, conj. pr. *gehealde* behüten.
geinen, O. *gezznenn*; *gaynen*, *zeinen* helfen, nützen, anstehen; an. *genna*.
gein, sup. *gynest* angemessen, schön.
geltip sündigt, s. *gulden*.
generacioun stamm, geschlecht; afrz. *generation*.
general, generalle allgemein; afrz. *general*.
generalliche allgemein, gewöhnlich, überhaupt.
genge (O.) gefolge; an. *genge*.
gengem (O.) beistehen, helfen; ags. *gan*.
gentil, gentel edel, vornehm; afrz. *gentil*.
gentilman, pl. *gentelmen*, gen. pl. *gentilmennus* d. vornehme, adlige.
ger, prt. *garde* machen, veranlassen, beitreten; an. *gora*.
gere rüstung, gerät.
gerichte, pl. *gerichtan* gerechtsame, recht; ags. *gerint*.
gest gast; ags. *gæst*, an. *gestr*.
gessthüs (O.) gasthaus, herberge.
geste tat, geschichte, erzählung; afrz. *geste*.
get noch s. *zet*.
get, O. *gætenn* hüten, bewahren, sich hüten; an. *gæta*.
geten, zeten, yeten, prt. *gat* bekommen, erwerben, erzeugen; an. *geta*; *to be to gett* = *procreandis* XI.
geþ, *geð* er geht s. *gon*.
geparian gestatten, erlauben; ags. *gepafian*.
gewyn gegeben s. *zeven*.
ghyle betrug s. *gyle*.
ghod gut s. *god*.
gyderope leittau.
giet noch, ferner s. *zet*.
gif, giff wenn s. *zif*.
gild, gæild schatzung, tribut; vgl. *zeld*.
gile, gyle, ghyle betrug, tücke, verrat; afrz. *guile*.
gilen betrügen; afrz. *guiler*.
gilti schuldig s. *gulty*.
gyltles, O. *gilltelæs* schuldlos.
gyn (O.), *gin*, *ginne* list, kunst, tücke, maschine, fahrzeug; afrz. *engin*.
ginnen, prt. *gan*, *gon*, *gonne* XIX 526, pl. *gun*, *gunne* beginnen; oft einfaches hilfsverb; ags. *ginnan*.
girdil, O. *girreddell*; *gurdel* gürtel; ags. *gyrdel*.
- gysle* geisel; *gysles findan* geiseln stellen; ags. *gîsel*.
gius, gyus, geus (pl.) juden s. *jew*.
given, gyven, gyf, 3. p. s. *gyffes*, imp. *gyff*, prt. *gaf*, pl. *goven*, conj. *gafe*, part. *gyffen* geben, verleihen, leisten; *goven hem ille XXV 164* sie zeigten sich untröstlich; s. *zeven*.
gyve gabe s. *zeve*.
glad, O. *gladd*; *glaid*, *gled*, sup. *gladdist* froh, heiter; ags. *glaed*.
gladen, O. *gladenn*; *gledien* sich freuen, erfreuen; ags. *gladian*.
gladliche, *gledliche* gern, willig; ags. *glædlice*.
gladnesse, glednesse freude; ags. *glædness*.
gladschipe freude; ags. *glædscipe*.
gladunge freude.
glam gespräch, ruf, aufforderung; an. *glam*.
glaren glänzen, schimmern.
glas, gles glas; ags. *glaes*.
gle, gleo musik, spiel, freude; ags. *gleow*.
gleed, gledien, gledliche, glednesse s. *glad*, *gladen, gladliche* ...
glede, O. pl. *gledess* glühende kohle, glut; ags. *gléd*.
gleyre speer, stab; afrz. *glaive*, *gleive*.
glem schein, schimmer; ags. *glém*.
glewemon spielmann, spaßmacher; ags. *gléoman*.
glewen sich freuen, rufen, schreien; ags. *gléowian*.
glewinge, glewinge musik, spiel.
glyden, glíden, 3. p. s. pr. *glyt*, prt. *glod*, part. prt. *iglyden* gleiten, schleichen, herabgleiten, gehen; ags. *glidan*.
glory, glorie glorie, ruhm, verehrung; *gyf glory* verehrung zollen; afrz. *glorie*.
gloryous, glorius herrlich, ruhmvoll.
glossen, part. pr. *glosyng* erklären, auslegen, beschönigen, schön auslegen, schmeicheln; an. *glosa*.
gloteny, glotonye, glutunie völlerei, schlemmerei; afrz. *glotonie*.
glotoun fresser, schlemmer; afrz. *gloton*.
gloumben düster, scharf blicken.
glove, pl. *gloven* handschuh; ags. *glóf*.
glowen, part. pr. *glowand* glühen, leuchten; ags. *glówan*.
gluternesse (O.) völlerei; vgl. an. *glutr*.
glutunie völlerei s. *gloteny*.
gneude karg, knauserig; ags. *gnéad, gnéad*.
god, O. *godd* gott; ags. *god*.
god (O.), *ghod, good, goud, guod, gud*, flect. *godna, godne, gonde, godere* gut; ags. *gód*.
godefriday karfreitag.
goden, O. *godenn*; part. prt. *igoded* mit gütern ausstatten, verbessern, fördern; ags. *gódian*.

goddot, goddoth weiß gott, wahrhaftig.
goddspell (O.) *gospell, godespel, gospel* evangeliuum; ags. *gódspell*.
goddspellboe (O.) evangelienbuch, bibel.
goddspelluríhle (O.) evangelist.
godhede güte X 31.

godlec, O. *godleȝe* güte.

godman, Goodman der gute mann, pl. *godlemen* gute leute.

godnesse (O.) güte, gute tat, gutes.

godwill, goodwill gute gesinnung.

gold (O.) gold; ags. *gold*.

golden golden.

golik (O.) herrlich, prächtig; an. *góligr*.

gom (O) achtsamkeit; an. *gaumr*.

gome, gume mann; ags. *guma*.

gomen, gome, pl. *gommex* spiel, scherz, heiterkeit s. *yamen*.

gon, gan, ga, goo, 3. p. s. pr. *gap, geð, gep, gotz, gase*; conj. *gonge*, imp. *gau, go*, prt. s. *zede, zeode, yede, zode, zheid, zeid, iæde*, pl. *oden, zede, zeden, zode, geden, iæden*, part. prt. *gon, igo, gayne* gehen, weggehen, dahingehen, vergehen, sich ereignen; *gon for* nützen, helfen XXV44; *gon to, till* sich zuwenden, zurückgehen auf (die bibel), *gon out, ut* ausgehen; *gon on celmes betteln; to live go* mit dem leben davonkommen, am leben bleiben.

gon begann s. *ginnen*.

gonde = *godne* acc. s. s. *god*.

gonge 2. p. s. conj. pr. zu *gon*.

gonne begann s. *ginnen*.

gore weibliches gewand, rock; ags. *gára*.

gos, pl. gees gans; ags. *gós*.

gost, O. *gast*, pl. *gastles* geist; ags. *gást*. *gostliche, gastlich, gastyly*, O. *gastlie* geistlich.

gotz er geht einher, befindet sich XXXVII171, s. *gon*.

goud gut s. *god*.

goulen wehklagen, jammern; an. *gaula*.

goven hem ille XXV164 sie zeigten sich untröstlich, s. *zeren*.

governaunce regierung, leitung; afrz. *governance*.

governen, govern leiten, lenken, regieren; afrz. *gouverner*.

gouvernour lenker, steuermann, herrscher.

gowe = *go* we läßt uns gehen XXXV105. *græe* gnade, wert, ansehen, beliebtheit, vorzug, gut, kraft, zauberkraft; *do græe to gnädig sein*; afrz. *grace*.

græci gnädig XVI97.

gracious, gracieux gnädig, graziös, anmutig, gewandt; afrz. *gracious*.

græfess (O.) gräben; ags. *græf*.

gray grau; ags. *græg*.

grayen grau werden, welken.

graypen, greypen, O. *greʒþenn*, part. prt. *gryped, igreidet* vorbereiten, herrichten, zurechtmachen, rüsten; an. *greða*. *graðinge, grayting* vorbereitung. *grayply* bereitwillig, sofort, gewißlich; an. *greidliga*.

grame gram, zorn; *he nam to grame* er nahm sich zu herzen, nahm übel; ags. *grama*.

gramere grammatik; afrz. *gramaire*.

gramerescole, gramerseole elementarschule.

gramum (O.) ärgerlich; ags. *gram*.

granten, granite, graunte, conj. pr. *granti*, part. prt. *graunted, grantit, ygrauntit* gewähren, bewilligen, zulassen, zugestehen, einräumen; afrz. *graunter*.

grantinge einwilligung, zustimmung.

grapien greifen, ergreifen; ags. *grápiān*.

gras, gres O. pl. *gresess* gras; ags. *græs* + an. *gras*.

grat groß s. *great*.

graten, part. prt. *graten* weinen s. *greten*.

grave grab; ags. *grœf*.

graven, prt. *grove* graben, begraben, eingraben, gravieren; ags. *grafan*.

graynge beerdigung, begräbnis.

great, O. *grat*; *grete, grat, griat*, comp. *grettler, grettur*, sup. *grettest* groß, stark, schwer, arg, grob, rauh; ags. *gréat*.

greden schreien; ags. *grédan*.

gredi, O. *grediȝ* hungrig, gierig; ags. *grédig*.

grediness, O. *grediznessse* gier; ags. *grédigness*.

gref kummer; afrz. *grief*.

greypen herrichten, zurecht machen s. *graypen*.

greyne, O. *greʒȝe* beamter, herold; ags. *geréfa* + an. *greifi*.

gremien, greme kränken, erzürnen; ags. *gremian*.

grene (O.) grün, bleich, fahl (v. gesicht); ags. *gréne*.

grene grünen, frische, grüner plan.

grot, grot kies, bischen, stück; ags. *gréot*.

grete groß s. *great*.

gretelice, gretly, comp. *gretluker* stark, grob, sehr, höchlich, in hohem maße; ags. *gréatlīce*.

gretan, graten, prt. *gret, greten*, part. prt. *graten, igroten* weinen, beweinen; ags. *grétan* + *gréotan*.

gretenn, O. *gretenn*, 1. p. s. pr. *gret*, prt. *gret, grette* grüßen; ags. *grétan*.

gretting, gretynge weinen,

gretinge, gretunge gruß, begrüßung, schöne versicherung; ags. *grétung*.

grere, pl. *grere* busch, gebüschen, hain; ags. *gréfe*.

greven betrüben, kränken, schmerzen, anstrengen, belästigen; afrz. *grever*.
grevesnes beschwerung, kummer.
griat groß s. *great*.
grill (O.) grimmig, hart, rauh.
grim grimmig; ags. *grim*.
grinden mahlen; ags. *grindan*.
grip greif; an. *gripr*.
gripen, *grypen*, prt. *gryppyt* ergreifen, greifen, fassen, in die hand nehmen, einheimsen; *gripen* to greifen nach; ags. *grípan*.
grys ferkel; an. *griss*.
grysbittinge knirschen; ags. *gristbitung*.
grisen schaudern, grausen.
grislisch, O. *grissliz*; *grisly* grausig, greulich; ags. *grislīc*.
gryp, *grith*, O. *gripp* friede; an. *grið*, spätags. *grid*.
*grithbriche*friedensbruch; ags. *gríðbryce*.
gridfulness friedfertigkeit.
grithsergeant sicherheitsbeamter.
grocchen, *gruchchen*, part. pr. *grocchyng* murren; afrz. *groucer*, *grouchier*.
grocchyng, *grucchung* murren.
grome bube, knabe, dienstmann; an. *grómr*.

grot kleines stück, bischen s. *groot*.
ground, O. *grund* grund, boden, fester boden; ursache, pl. *groundez* wiesen Gründe; ags. *grund*.
grounden gründen.
grundlike gründlich, gehörig, herhaft.
groundwal, *grundwal* grundmauer; ags. *grundweal*.
growen, prt. *grewe*, part. prt. *grouyn* wachsen, erwachsen, entstehen; ags. *grówan*.
grucchen, *grucchung* murren s. *grocchen*, *grocchyng*.
gruselien kauen, naschen, knabbern.
gud gut s. *god*.
gyldehalle rathaus.
gult, O. *gillt* vergehen, schuld; ags. *gylt*.
gulten, 3. p. s. *geltep*, part. prt. *igult*, *igelt* sündigen, fehlen.
guilty, *gilti* schuldig; ags. *gyltig*.
gume, *gome* mann; ags. *guma*.
gun, *gunne* begann, begannen s. *ginnen*.
guod gut s. *god*.
gurdel, *girdel* gürtel; ags. *gyrdel*.
gurden, part. prt. *igurd* gürten; ags. *gyrdan*.
guðful hübsch.

3 (Y).

za (O.); *yha*, *ia* ja; ags. *gáa*.
zaen (O.) gegen; entgegen; ags. *gegn*, *gén*.
zaep (O.) vorsichtig, schlau; ags. *géap*.
zaef, *yaf* gab s. *zeven*.
zare, *zeare*, *zore* lange her, längst, seit langem, ehemdem, früher; ags. *géara*.
zare, adv. *zaer* bereit, fertig, wohl, sofort, rasch, völlig, durch und durch; ags. *gearu*.
zarnen, 1. p. s. *zharn*, part. pr. *zarenand*, *yharnand*, part. prt. *zharnyt* begehren, ersehnen s. *zernen*.
zarrkenn (O.) fertig machen; ags. *gearcian*.
zate, *zeate* tor s. *gate*.
zatenn (O.) gewähren; an. *játtā*.
ze (O.), *zee*, *zé*, *ye*, *hye* ihr, gen. *ouer*, *oure*, *zewer*, *yhure*, *yure*, *zuér*, *zur*, *zour*, *zowre*, dat. acc. *eu*, *ow*, *ou*, *yw*, *zuw*, *yu*, *zew*, *geau*.
zeare ehemdem XIX 15 s. *zare*.
zeate tor s. *gate*.
zeben gewesen s. *ben*.
zeddien, *zedde*, prt. *zedede* reden, sprechen, singen; ags. *geddian*.
zede, *yede* ging, gingen s. *gon*.
zef, *zefpet* ob, wenn s. *ziſf*.
zef gab s. *zeven*.
zeft, *yeft*, *yefte*, *yefpe*, *zift*, pl. *ziftus* geben, gabe, geschenk; vgl. *zeve*.
zefu gabe s. *zeve*.
zehieren hören.
zeid er wandte sich zu XXXVIII 333 s. *gon*.
zeien, prt *zeinde* gellen, schreien; an. *geyja*.
zeinclep gegenschlag.
zeinen helfen, nützen s. *geinen*.
zeld, *zield*, O. *zeldess* tribut, abgabe, opfer, entgelt, vergeltung, lohn; ags. *geld*, *gield*, *gild*; vgl. *gæild*, *gild*.
zelden, O. *zeldenn*; *yelde*, *zeld*, prt. *zeald*, conj. *zulde*, part. prt. *izolde* vergelten, vergüten, rückerstatten, zahlen, entrichten (abgaben), übergeben, ausliefern, geben, gewähren, sich ergeben; wiederkehren? XXXVI 498; *zelde* fro weggeben; god *kniȝt he schal zelde* XXIV 482 zum dank dafür soll er sich als guter ritter zeigen; ags. *gieldan*.
zelich gleich, ähnlich s. *ilike*.
zelp prahlerei; ags. *gielp*.
zelpen, O. *zellpenn* prahlen; ags. *gielpan*.
zelpynge prahlen, rühmen.
zieme, *zieme* achtung, obhut, sorgfalt; *zieme nimen* achtgeben; ags. *giemen*.
zemelaste, O. *zemelæste* nachlässigkeit; ags. *gýmelæst*.
zemelich XIX 454 jämmerlich, kläglich; ags. *géomorlice*.

- zemen**, O. *zemenn*; *yemenn*, part. prt. *yemit* achthaben, hüten, überwachen, bewahren, verwalten, regieren; sich in acht nehmen, vorsehen; ags. *yēman*.
yemernesse jämmerlichkeit, elend.
zemle (O.) Fürsorge; an. *geynsla*.
zenig, sup. *zenestte* jung s. *zung*.
zeode ging s. *yon*.
zeond über hin; ags. *géond*.
zeoven gaben s. *zeren*.
zerd, *yerd* hof; ags. *geard*.
zeordl, O. *zerde* gerte, rute; ags. *gierd*.
zer, *yere*, *zeer*, *yhere*, *zear*, *geur*, *gaer*, ier Jahr; *iere bi iere* = annuatim, alljährlich; ags. *gérar*.
zerne, O. *zeorne*, *zernne*; *zorne*, *yorne* eifrig, heftig, rasch, inständig, dringend (bitten); ags. *georn*.
zerneliche, *zeorneliche*, *zeornliche* eifrig, willig, angelegentlich; ags. *geornlice*.
zernen, O. *zeornenn*; *zerne*, *zarnen*, *zirnen*, part. pr. *zarenand*, 1. p. s. pr. *zharn*, part. prt. *zharnyt*, *yzyrnet* begehren; ags. *geornian*.
zernen, *zirnen* rennen, dahineilen; ags. *geirnan* = *gerinnan*.
zeryng begehren.
zet, *zitt*, *yit* (O.), *zete*, *zett*, *get*, *yhet*, *yheyt*, *ziet*, *ziete*, *giet*, *zul*, *zute* noch, je, wiederum, außerdem, ferner, dennoch, doch; ags. *giet*.
zeten erlangen, erwerben s. *geten*.
zetten, *yetten* verschaffen, gewähren; ags. *géatan*.
zere, *gyve*, *zieve*, *zefu*, O. *zife* gabe, geschenk; ags. *gifu*.
zeven, O. *zifenn*; *yeve*, *ziven*, *zieven*, *gyven*, *giwen*, *gifs*, *iiren*, 2. p. s. pr. *zifstow*, 3. p. s. *gyffes*, *ziefð*, conj. *gef*, *yere* XXIV 156, *zeven*, *zire* XXIV 158, imp. *yif*, *gyff*, prät. s. *gaf*, *yaf*, *iaf*, pl. *goren*, *yoren*, *zeoven*, *iaven*, conj. *gafe*, part. *given*, *gyffen*, *gyvyn*, *iyve* geben, hergeben, übergeben, leisten, verleihen, verschenken, sich hingeben, widmen; *gyfe* servese dienstbar sein, *gyf*, *glory* verehrung zollen, *gyf*, *gyven* up, *iiren* up aufgeben, überlassen; *yeve* of sich kümmern um, *zeven tale of* gewicht legen auf, sich kümmern um; *goren* hem ille benahmen sich untröstlich.
- zew**, *zewer* euch, euer s. *ze*.
zewerien, part. prt. *zewerezed* verfluchen.
zheid ging s. *gon*.
zie ihr s. *ze*.
zield s. *zeld*.
ziet, *ziete* noch s. *zet*.
ziirc, *zieren*, *ziefð* s. *zere*, *zeren*.
zif, *zyf*, *yif*, *zef*, *gifs*, *yf*, *if*, *jes*, O. *iff* ob, wenn; ags. *yif*.
zifpat, *zef pat*, *zefpet* ob, wenn.
ziferr (O.) habbüchtig, gierig; ags. *gifre*.
ziferness (O.) habbsucht s. *ziverness*.
zift, pl. *ziftus* gabe, geschenk s. *zeft*.
zymmun, *zeman* freisasse.
zirnen, part. prt. *yzyrned* begehrn, wünschen s. *zernen*.
zirnen rennen, dahineilen s. *zernen*.
zise fürwahr; ags. *gýa* + *sra*.
zesterday, *zhisterday* gestern; ags. *geostran dæg*.
zit, O. *zitt*; *yit* noch, dennoch s. *zet*.
zittsunig (O.) habgier.
ziven, *zyven* s. *zeren*.
ziversesse, O. *ziferness* habgier; ags. *gíferness*.
zode ging, gingen s. *gon*.
zol jul; weihnachtszeit; ags. *gól*.
zore lange, seit lange s. *zare*.
zorne, *yorne* eifrig, inständig, dringend (bitten) s. *zerne*.
zou, *zow*, *zew*, *zuw*, *yir*, *yu*, *geau* euch, *zour*, *zoure*, *zever* euer s. *ze*.
zouhpe, *youhpe* jugend; ags. *geogup*.
zouthed jugend; ags. *geogudhád*.
zulde du vergältest s. *zelden*.
zulden, O. pl. *gildene* golden; ags. *gylden*.
zung, *yung*, *zong*, *zeng*, *ziung*, *iung*, *icng*, comp. *yonger*, *zungre*, sup. *zungest*, *zengesste* jung, jugendlich, töricht; ags. *geong*.
zungmon, *yongmon*, pl. *zungemen* junker, jüngling.
zur, *yure*, *zuer* euer s. *ze*.
zuren, part. pr. *zurinde* schreien, heulen.
zut, *zule* noch s. *zet*.
zuw (O.) euch s. *ze*.
zwan = *wan* gewann, eroberte.
zwarebi wodurch s. *wherebi*.
zwarporz wodureh, worauf s. *wherpurch*.
zweile ehedem, einst s. *while*.
zwit weiß s. *whit*.
zwo wer s. *who*.

H.

ha o!
ha er, sie s. *he*.
habban, *habben*, *habbad*, *habbe*, *habbet*, *habbetp* s. *have*.

habbinge habe, eigentum.
habit, *habyt* gewand, kleid; afrz. *habit*.
hacche, *haechhe* luke, falltür.
had (O.) rang, person; ags. *hád*.

hade, hadep, hæbbe, hæfden, hævede s.
 have.
 hadedd, O. (part. prt.) ordiniert; ags.
 hádian.
 hæze, fl. hæzere hoch, ehenvoll, edel, vor-
 nehm s. heh.
 hæhte hieß s. hoten.
 hæle (O.) heil s. hele.
 hælennd (O.) heiland s. helend.
 hæleð held, mann s. heleð.
 hæne niedrig, arm; ags. héan.
 hængest hengst; ags. hengest.
 hænzenne XIX 303 = hæhzenne erhöhen
 hær eher, ehe s. er.
 hær hier s. her.
 hærabewude beherberge XIX 542 s.
 herberwen.
 hærne höre! s. hercnien.
 hærnes hirn; an. hjarne.
 hæpeliz (O.) verächtlich, spöttisch; an.
 hephiliga.
 hæpenn (O.) verspotten; an. hæða.
 hæpiring (O.) spott, hohn, an. hæðing.
 hævedt haupt s. heved.
 hafen, hafenn, hafe, hafde, hafte, haf-
 vede s. have.
 hælherr (O.) geschickt; an. hagr.
 haht gefahr; an. hætta.
 hahite hieß s. hoten.
 haid, haiff s. have.
 haihite hieß s. hoten.
 hail heil!
 hayse glück, at hayse glücklich s. eise.
 hal (O.), hale ganz, heil, vollständig, ein-
 stimmig s. hol.
 hald (O.) halt; ags. geheald.
 halde alter s. elde.
 halden, hald halten, innehaben, s. holden.
 halen ziehen, holen.
 halechen, haleghen, halewen heilige, alle
 halewen allerheiligen s. holy.
 halechen, O. hallzhen; halewen, halzi,
 part. pr. halewunde, prt. halechede, part.
 prt. halewed heiligen, weihen; ags. hál-
 gian.
 half halb; ags. healf.
 half, O. halff; fl. halve hälften, teil, seite,
 richtung, art und weise; ags. healf.
 halze heilige s. holy.
 halzi heiligen s. halechen.
 haly, halyly ganz, vollständig.
 hal heilig s. holy.
 haliday feiertag s. holiday.
 halidō heiligtum, sakrament.
 haligast, halizgast der heilige geist s.
 holigost.
 halle halle, wohnung, ags. heall.
 halle ganz XXXVIII 274 s. hol.
 hallzh heilig s. holy.
 hals, O. halls hals; ags. heals.
 halsen umarmen, dringend ersuchen, be-
 schwören; ags. hálsian.
 halsumm (O.) heilsam; an. heilsamr; vgl.
 hele.
 halt er hält, behält vor s. holden.
 halte, O. hallte lahm; ags. heatl.
 halvendel, alvendel hälften, halbsoviel.
 ham, hame heim s. hom.
 ham ihnen s. he.
 hamsohn einbruch.
 hamsulf selbst.
 han s. have.
 hand, O. hand, hannd; pl. hend, hand;
 handes sprede die hände ausstrecken s.
 hond.
 handdede waffentat.
 handeswinging händeringen.
 handlen, handel, O. hanndlenn berühren,
 handbaben, reichen XXV 586; ags.
 handlian.
 hangen, hang, hengen, hongen, hoangen,
 hingen, part. pr. honginge, hingand, prt.
 hangyt, hongede, henged, pl. henged,
 hengen, heengen, part. prt. hanged,
 honged, hong hängen, aufhängen, ge-
 hängt sein; ags. hangian, hón, an.
 hengja.
 hanselle handgeld, anzahlung XXXVI
 491; an. handsal.
 hap glück, erfolg, geschick, los; an. happ.
 happy glücklich.
 harkien bören, gehör schenken, beachten
 s. herkien.
 harcne höre s. herknien.
 hard, O. harrd; herde, comp. hardore,
 herdur hart, standhaft, streng, schwer,
 sehr; ags. heard.
 hard, herd härte.
 hardenen, O. harrdnenn hart machen,
 kräftigen, sich sputen XXXVI 521; an.
 harpna.
 hardi, hardy kühn, dreist, unverschämt;
 afrz. hardi.
 hare einer (dat. fem.) = anre.
 harm, herm, pl. harmes, hermes harm,
 leid, schaden, unannehmlichkeit; ags.
 hearm.
 harmien, harmi, hermien, part. prt.
 ihärmed kränken, schädigen, ein leid
 antun; ags. hearmian.
 harneis, harnys harnisch; afrz. harnas,
 harnois.
 harpe harfe; ags. hearpe.
 harpien, harpi, harpe harfen, harfe
 spielen; ags. hearpiān.
 harpour, harpur harfner; ags. hearpéra.
 harrynge bellen, knurren.
 hart herz s. herte; in hart has tane hat
 beschlossen.
 has sie s. he.

haspede haken, griff, schnalle XXXVII 189.
haspen, part. prt. *ihaspet* befestigen; ags. *hospian*.
haste hast, eile; *on haste* rasch, schleunigst.
hasty, adv. *hasteliche* hastig, schnell,
plötzlich.
haß, *hastow*, *hat*, *hath* s. *hare*.
hat (O.), *hate* heiß s. *hot*,
hat (O.) geheiß; ags. *gehát*.
hate haß; vgl. *hete*.
hatenn (O.), 3. p. s. pr. *hat*, *hatte* prt.
hatte, *hahte*, part. prt. *ihaten* heißen,
nonnen, genannt werden, befehlen,
verheißen s. *hoten*.
haterel scheitel, genick; afrz. *hasterel*.
hapel kämpe, degen, mann = *adel*.
hatien, O. *hätenn*; *haten*, 3. p. s. *hatedh*,
hatien ihr möget hassen III 67, hassen;
ags. *hatian*.
hatz = *has* s. *hare*.
haunten etw. betreiben, ausüben, pflegen;
afrz. *hanter*.
have, O. *habbenn*; *haven*, *habban*, *habben*,
hafen, *hafe*, *haiff*, *hawe*, *han*; 1. p. s.
pr. *habbe*, *habbe*, *ichabbe*, *hebbe*, 2. p.
haves, *hest*, *hastow*, *hatz* XXXVII 196,
3. p. *harep*, *harede* XIX 458, *havede*
XIX 467, *havch* XIX 395, XXV 564,
hath, *hat* XVI 94, *haß* XXXVIII,
hadep VI 111, *hatz* XXXVI, XXXVII,
habbad II, *hep*, *hes* III, pl. *habbp*,
habbetp, *habbet*, *han*, conj. pr. *have*,
hafé, *hæbbe*, *hebbe*, *habben* XIX; prt.
s. *hadde*, *hedge*, *hared*, *haredet* XXV
764 = *hared* it?, *hared* XIX 567,
hafede XIX 201, *hafde* XIX 1, *hefde*,
haft XIX 735, *haid* XXXVIII; pl. *hæfden*,
hadden, *heden*, *heden*, *eafdon*;
conj. s. 2. p. *heredest*, 3. p. *herede*, *hefde*,
hade, pl. *haid* XXXVIII, *heden* haben,
halten; *he hath* whereof er hat mittel;
ags. *habban*.
harck, pl. *harkes* habicht, falke; ags.
haefoe, *hafoe*.
havene, *haven* hafen; spätags. *hæfene*.
hawtane hochmütig; afrz. *hautain*.
he, *hee*, *heo*, *ho*, *ha*, *hi*, *a* er, gen. (poss.)
his, *hijs*, *hyse*, *hes*, *ise*, *is*, dat. *him*,
acc. *hine*, *hyne*, *hin*, *ine*; — f. n. *heo*,
hye, *hie*, *hii*, *ho*, *ha*, *he*, *a*, *hue*,
seho, *sho*, *sche* sie, gen. (poss.) *hire*,
hiire, *here*, *heore*, *hore*, *huere*, *hure*,
hyr, dat. *hire*, *hure*, acc. *hi*, *heo*; —
neutr. n., acc. *hit*, *it*, gen. *his*, dat. wie
m.; — pl. n. *heo*, *hye*, *hie*, *hi*, *ho*,
hii, *hit* XXXVII 69, gen. *heore*, *heara*,
here, *her*, *hare*, *hore*, *hire*, *huere*,
hur; dat. *hom*, *heom*, *hym*, *hem*, *ham*,
acc. *hi*, *hes*, *has*, *es* er, *sie*, *es*; ags.
m. nom. *hé*, gen. *his*, *hys*, dat. *him*,
hym, acc. *hiue*, *hyne*, *hiene*, fem. nom.
héo, *hio*, gen. dat. *hire*, *hyre*, acc. *hie*,
héo, *hí*, neutr. nom. acc. *hit*, *hy*, gen.
his, *hys*, dat. *him*, *hym*, plur. nom.
acc. *hie*, *hj*, *hí*, gen. *hira*, *heora*,
hioru, dat. *him*, *héom*; vgl. *þey*.
heaze s. *heh*.
helden halten s. *holden*.
healent heiland s. *helend*.
hear haar s. *her*.
heara ihr (pl.) s. *he*.
heaste gebot s. *hestē*.
heatel, *hatel* halberfüllt, feindselig, schreck-
lich; ags. *hatol*.
heater gewand; ags. *háter*.
headene heide s. *hepene*.
headendom heidentum.
heaved haupt s. *hered*.
hearedsenne todünde.
hebbe ich habe s. *hare*.
hedde, *heden* hatte, hatten s. *hare*.
hede achtung, vorsicht, schlauheit; *take*
hede achtgeben, merken, untersuchen.
heder hierher s. *hider*.
hecle ferse; ags. *hela*.
heengen hingen, hängten s. *hangen*.
heer hier s. *her*.
hef up er hob auf, erhob, *hef* erhoben s.
heren.
hefde, *hefden* s. *hare*.
hefed haupt s. *heved*.
heffne himmel (gen. s.) s. *heren*.
hezzlenn (O.) begrüßen; an. *heila*.
heh (O.), *hegh*, *hez*, *hez*, *hez*, *hei*, *heaz*,
hey, *heih*, *hye*, *hiž*, *hyž*, *high*, fl. *he-
zere*; adv. *heze*, *heye*, *hize*, *hye*, sup.
hehest, *hezest*, *hegest*, *heghist*, *hest*,
heist hoch, hochstehend, edel, ehren-
voll, vornehm, sup. der höchste, oberste;
an. *heh*, on *heh*, an *hei*, an *heze*
empor, in d. Höhe, auf d. Höhe; ags. *háah*.
hezen, *hezin*, *heien*, part. pr. *hezand*,
part. prt. *hezed*, *iheid* erhöhen, auf-
richten, verehren, verherrlichen; ags.
híahan, *hén*.
hezhte habe, gut s. *auhete*.
hehliec, *hezliche*, *heglie* edel, herrlich,
feierlich; hauptsächlich; ags. *héahlie*.
hehnesse, *heinesse*, *hynesse* Höhe, hoheit,
hohe stellung, würde; ags. *héahnis*.
height, *hyȝt*, *hycht* Höhe, hohe stellung;
ags. *hēðou*.
heht, *hehte* s. *hoten*.
heymen die großen, adligen, fürsten.
heir, *ayre*, *eir*, *eyr* erbe; afrz. *heir*.
heward verwalter, feldhüter.
helde neigung, geneigte lage, abhang;
ags. *hieldie*; *on helde* gebückt.
helde alter, of *helde* XXV 387, *comen*
intil *helde* XXV 128 erwachsen s. elde.

helden gießen, neigen, sich neigen; ags. *hyldan*.
 helden halten, behaupten s. *holden*.
 hele, *hæle* (O.); heil, heilung, läuterung; ags. *hælu*.
 helpful heilsam, heilbringend.
 helen verhohlen, verbergen; ags. *helan*.
 helen, O. *hælenn* heilen; ags. *hælan*.
 helend, O. *hælennd*, *healent* heiland.
 helere heiler, heiland.
 heleð, *hæleð* krieger, mann; ags. *hæleð*.
 helle hügel s. *hille*.
 helle hölle, grube, höhle; ags. *hell*.
 helleepine höllenpein.
 hellowa (O.) höllenpein.
 hellfe (O.) handhabe; ags. *helf*.
 helm helm; ags. *helm*.
 helme steuerruder; ags. *helma*.
 helpe, help, O. *hellep* hilfe, beistand, gefolge, troß XV 56; ags. *help*.
 helpen helfen, fördern; ags. *helpan*.
 helpe gesundheit, heil; ags. *hæld*.
 hende, hende hände s. *hond*.
 hende nahe, bei der hand, gütig, milde, gewandt, geschickt, behend, höfisch, edel, schön; ags. *gehende*.
 hende XXV 247 = ende.
 hendy edel, glücklich; ags. -*hendig*.
 hengen hängen s. *hangen*.
 henne henne, huhn; ags. *henn*.
 henne, heonne, hunne, hennes, hens von hier, von hinnen; ags. *heonan*.
 henten, hent, part. prt. *hent*, *yhent* ergreifen, nehmen, bekommen, davontragen; ags. *hentan*.
 heo er, sie (sing.), sie (pl.) s. *he*.
 heo wie XIX 105 s. *how*.
 heorde werg, segeltuch; ags. *heorde*.
 heore ihr (sing. u. plur.) s. *he*.
 heose haus XIX 659 s. *hous*.
 heowe farbe s. *heve*.
 hepe, O. *hæp* haufen; ags. *héap*.
 her ihr (sing. u. pl.) s. *he*.
 her ehe XXV 15 s. *er*.
 herpan ehedem, einst, früher.
 her, O. *hær*; hear, hor, pl. *heeris* haar; ags. *hár*; drawing bi hor haarausraufen XXV 235.
 her, O. *hære*; heer, heere, *hær*, hier, hiere hier, hierher; ags. *hér*.
 herberia, O. *herrberrzhe*; herboru herberge, wohnung; ags. *hereberga*.
 herberwen, prt. *hærabarewude*, part. prt. *herborwed* beherbergen; ags. *herebirgian*.
 herkien, *harkien* horchen, gehör schenken.
 herknien, *herenen*, O. *herrcnenn*, imp. *hærne*, *herene*, *harcne*, pl. *herknet*, *herknied* horchen, zuhören, auf jemand hören; ags. *hérónian*.
 herd herde, schar; ags. *heord*.
 herd härte s. *hard*.
 herde, comp. *herdur* hart, sehr s. *hard*.
 herde hirt s. *hirde*.
 herde, *heorde* werg, hede, segeltuch.
 herdemon, *heordemon* hirt.
 here ihr (sing. u. pl.) s. *he*.
 here härenes gewand: ags. *hære*.
 here schwert; ags. *heoru*.
 here (O.) heer, schar; ags. *here*.
 here eher s. *er*.
 hereafter, *hereafter*, *heraftur*, *hierafter* später, danach, in der folge.
 hereafterward später.
 herebifore früher, vorher.
 heren, prt. *herde* mieten s. *hiren*.
 heren, O. *herenn*; heere, part. pr. *heerryng*, prt. *herde*, *herd*, part. prt. *yherd*, *ihered* hören; ags. *hýran*, *hieran*.
 herefore, *hierfore* dafür, deshalb, darum.
 herien, part. prt. *iherset*, *yheryed* preisen, feiern, verherrlichen; ags. *herian*.
 heriunge, *herynge* Preis, ruhm.
 herizen, *herzen*, part. prt. *herzed* verwüsten, verheeren, beunruhigen, hervorholen XXXVII 178; ags. *hergian*.
 herynge gehör, anhören.
 herinne hier drinn.
 heritage, *eritage* Erbe; afrz. *heritage*.
 herles grafen s. *erl*.
 herm harm, leid, schaden s. *harm*.
 hermien kränken, leid antun s. *harmien*.
 hermyt, *hermit* Eremit, Einsiedler.
 heroſ hiervon, darum.
 heroude ausrufer, marktschreier.
 hersum, O. *herrsum* gehorsam, willfährig; ags. *hýrsum*.
 hersumin anbeten, verehren; ags. *hýrsuminian*.
 hersumnesse gehorsam.
 hert, O. *heorrte*, *herre*; *herte*, *heorte*, *hierte*, *huerte* herz; ags. *heore*; in *herte* take beschließen; in *herte* leggen sich zu herzen nehmen, sich merken; *layde had his herte* XXXVII 168 hatte Neigung; *stere pe herte* sich fassen, beherrschen, bezwingen XXIV 434.
 herpat ehe s. *erpat*.
 hervest, O. *herrfesstid* herbst; ags. *hærfest*.
 herwip damit.
 hes sein (gen. s.), sie (acc. pl.) s. *he*.
 hese, *hesue*, O. *hæse*; *heste*, *heaste* geheiß, gebot, versprechen; ags. *hés*.
 hesmel kragen; vgl. an. *hásmál*.
 hest du hast s. *have*.
 heste der höchste, oberste s. *heh*.
 het aß s. *eten*.
 het hieß; *het up* sie rief auf XXII 156 s. *hoten*.

- het = he* *itt* XX 107.
hete, O. *hete* hitze; ags. *háto*.
höte (O.) haß; ags. *hete*; vgl. *hate*.
hete essen XXV 146 s. *eten*.
hete hieß XV 91, *hetes* er verheißt XXXIV,
 II str. 5 s. *hoten*.
hep er hat s. *have*.
hepen, O. *hepen* von hinten; an. *héðan*.
hepene, O. *heppen*; *hethene*, *headene* heid-
 nisch, heide; ags. *hüépu*.
hepenesse heidentum, heidenschaft; ags.
hápenness.
hepenfolk heidenvolk.
hetilich haßerfüllt, grimmig; ags. *hetelie*.
heu ausschen, farbe s. *hewe*.
hered, O. *hæfæd*; *heaved*, *hæred*, *hefed*
 haupt; ags. *hæfad*.
heredeloð Kopftuch.
herede, *heredest* s. *have*.
heredenne, *heavedenne* hauptsünde.
hereve übel s. *ivel*.
heren, O. *heoffne*, *heffne*; *heoven*, *hervyn*,
 horen himmel; ags. *heofon*.
heven, O. *hesenn*, prt. *hef*, *hof* heben,
 aufheben; ags. *hebban*.
herenkung, *herencking* himmelskönig; ags.
hefonecning.
heveneblis himmelsfreude.
herenefir himmelsfeuer.
hereneriche, *hereriche* himmelreich.
herenty, O. *heofennlike* himmlisch; ags.
heofolice.
herere immer s. *evere*.
hev, O. *hefiz*; *hevi*, adv. *herie* schwer,
 beschwert, bedrückt, traurig, ernst,
 unlustig, lässig, träge; ags. *hefig*.
hevynes schwere; ags. *hefignyss*.
hewe, O. *hew*; *hew*, *heu* farbe, hautfarbe,
 teint; ags. *híw*, *hiow*.
herew, O. *hæwenn* hauen; ags. *héawan*.
herewenn (O.) familie; ags. *híwan* gesinde.
hy, O. *híh* eile, hast; in *hy* eilig.
hi sie (f. s. u. pl.) s. *he*.
halde, *hyalde*, *yhealde* halten; part.
 prt. *yhyalde*, *yhyealde* gehalten, ver-
 pflichtet s. *holde*.
hic ich s. *ie*.
hyeht hohe stellung s. *hyzt*.
hide, pl. *hidia*, *hyda* hufe (landes); ags. *hyd*.
hidēn, O. *hidenn*; prt. *hidde*; part. prt.
hidde, *yhidda*, *ghud*, *hid* verbergen;
 ags. *hýdan*.
hider, *heder*, O. *hiderr* hierher; ags.
hider, *hiðer*.
hiderto bisher.
hiderward hierher, bis jetzt.
hidynge verstock.
hidous, adv. *hidousliche* gräßlich.
hye ihr s. *ze*.
hie, *hye* sie (sing. u. pl.) s. *he*.
- hype* hoch s. *heh*.
hield hielt s. *holden*.
hyen, *hizén*, *hyzen*, O. *hizhenn* cilen,
 herbeieilen; ags. *higian*.
hier, *hieraster*, *hierfore* s. *her*, *hereaster*,
herfore.
hirtre herz s. *herte*.
hifunde gefunden == *ifunde* s. *finden*.
higredede rüstete, wurde fertig XIX 805;
 vgl. *graypen*.
hiž (O.), *huie* sinn, gesinnung, rücksicht;
 ags. *hyge*; nom *huie* sie nahm sich vor.
hiž, *highe*, *hyze* hoch, ober-(Ägypten)
 s. *heh*.
hyzt, *hycht* höhe, hohe stellung s. *heght*.
hyghte, *hihte* hieß, verhieß s. *hoten*.
hikerde sie würden hören XIX 130 ==
therde.
hihht (O.) freudigkeit, hoffnung; ags. *hyht*.
hií, *hij* sie (sing., pl.) s. *he*.
hiire ihr (f. s.) s. *he*.
hijz sein s. *he*.
hijz ist == *is* XXXVII 35 s. *ben*.
hille (O.); *hyl*, *hul*, *hulle*, *helle* hügel;
 ags. *hyll*.
himself, *himzelf* selbst.
hin, *hine*, *hyne* ihn s. *he*.
hine, *hyne* diener, knecht; ags. *hína*.
hynesse hoheit.
hinge, part. pr. *hingand*. *hyngand* hän-
 gen, daranhängen; an. *hengja*.
hinderrling (O.) niedrig, entartet; ags.
hinderling.
hinoh genug s. *inoh*.
hird, O. *hirrd*; *hiret*, *hirð* haushalt, ge-
 folge, gesinde; ags. *híred*.
hirde (O.), *herde* hirte; ags. *hyrde*.
hire, *hyr* ihr s. *he*.
hiredeniht, pl. *hiredenihtes*, *hiredenihdtes*
 ritter des hofes, leibritter.
hiren, *heren*, *huren* mieten; ags. *hyrian*.
hyrne, O. *hirne* winkel, ecke; ags. *hyrne*.
hirð haushalt, gefolge, gesinde s. *hird*.
his, *hys* ist s. *ben*.
his, *hise*, *hyse* s. *he*.
hisund gesund s. *isund*.
hit es, sie (n. plur.) XXXVII 69 s. *he*.
itself s. *itself*.
hlot los, anteil s. *lot*.
ho sie (s. u. pl.) s. *he*.
hoangen hängen s. *hangen*.
hoaten heißen, befehlen s. *hoten*.
hoblen hüpfen, fahren XXXV 113.
hok haken; ags. *hóe*.
hode kappe, haube; ags. *hód*.
hof (O.) mäßigkeit; an. *hóf*.
hozēd XVIII 47 == *oʒēd* s. *owen* besitzen
 (in den andern Hdschr. *hedde*, *hſdēn*).
hōzhefull (O.) besorgt, bekümmert.

hol, hool, hal (O.); heil, gesund, wohlbehalten, ganz, einstimmig, vollständig; ags. *hál*.

hold (O.) treu, hold, befriedet; der getreue; an. *hold*.

hold alt s. *old*.

holden, O. *haldenn*; *halden*, *hald*, *healden*, *helden*, *hyalden*, *hyealden*, *hialde* 3. p. s. pr. *halt*, 3. p. pl. *holdet* XXIX 37, prt. *held*, *heold*, *hold*, *hield*, pl. *helden*, *heolden*, part. prt. *holde*, *holden*, *hyhalde*, *hyealde*, *ihihalde*, *yholde* halten, erhalten, haben, innehaben, behaupten, anhalten, verpflichten, beherrschen, verteidigen, abhalten (parlament), fernhalten, aufbehalten, zurückbehalten, vorbehalten, einhalten (weg), festhalten, bewahren, halten, ansehen für, sich aufhalten, bleiben; *holden of* von jemand etwas halten, *holden mid* es halten mit, halten zu; *holden with* zusammenhalten mit, *holden of* zu lehen haben von, *holden tale mid* schwatzen mit jemand; *holden to rith* gerecht regieren, in ordnung halten XXV 109; ags. *healdan*.

hole höhle; ags. *hol*.

holepp (O.) zu *holzen* losstürzen auf.

holy, O. *haliz*; *hooly*, *hali*, *hallzh*, pl. *halze*, *haleghen*, *halechen*, *halewen* heilig, heiliger; ags. *hálig*.

holychirche die heilige kirche.

holiday, *haliday* feiertag.

holie stechpalme; ags. *kolegn*.

holygost, *holigost*, *halizgast*, *haligast* der heilige geist.

holylaker (comp.) heiliger.

hom, O. *ham* heim; *at hom*, *et hom*, atom zuhause; ags. *hám*.

hom ihnen s. *he*.

homage huldigung, lehnspflicht, ehrgebung.

hond, *hand*, pl. *hende*, *hoondis*, *honden* hand; *to honde* nahe; *neih honde* zur hand; *tofore hond* vorläufig; *nime in honde* in besitz nehmen; *seit an hond* zu eigen geben; *ley hond*. on XXV 50 hand legen an jemand, ihn angreifen; *take on hand* ergreifen; *beren on honde* behaupten, vorwerfen.

hondred hundert s. *hundred*.

hongen hängen s. *hangen*.

hony, O. *huniz* honig; ags. *hunig*.

honyfull honig-, honigsüß.

honour, *honur* ehre; afrz. *honor*, *honur*.

honouren, *onuri*, *anuri* ehren, auszeichnen, schmücken; afrz. *honorer*.

hope (O.) Hoffnung; ags. *hopa*; *do his hope ine* seine Hoffnung setzen auf.

hopien, *hopen* hoffen, erwarten; ags. *hopian*.

hor haar, drawing bi *hor* haarausraufen; s. *her*.

hord (O.) schatz, archiv; *ileid on horde* aufgespeichert, gespart; ags. *hord*.

horderwyce schatzmeisteramt.

hore ihr (s. u. pl.) s. *he*.

hore gnade XXV 153 s. *ore*.

hore schmutz; ags. *horh*, gen. *horves*.

horling hurer; vgl. ags. *hóring*.

horn horn; ags. *horn*.

hors, O. *hors*; *horse*, *horβ*, pl. *horsen* roß, pferd; ags. *hors*.

hose wer immer = *who so* XXXV 86.

hosen strumpf, hose; ags. *hose*.

hoslen, O. *huslenn* das Abendmahl reichen, Jemand verschenk; ags. *húslan*.

hot, *hat* heiß, warm; ags. *hát*.

hoten, *haten*, O. *hatenn*; *hoaten*, 1. p. s. pr. *hote*, 3. p. s. pr. *hoot*, *hooí*, *hat*, *hät*, *hatte*, pl. *hetes* XXXIV 110, prt. *het*, *hete*, *hatte*, *hahte*, *hæhte*, *haihte*, *hyghte*, *hihte*, part. prt. *hoten*, *hot* XXXI 121, *ihote*, *ihatn* heißen, befehlen, verheißen, nennen, genannt werden; ags. *hátan*; *het up* sie rief auf XXII 156.

hou, *how*, O. *hu*; *heo*, *hw*, *quhow*, wie; ags. *hi*.

hound, *hond*, O. *hund* hund; ags. *hund*.

heure unser s. *we*.

houre hore; afrz. *hore*.

hous, *heose* XIX 659, O. *hus*; *houus* haus; ags. *hís*.

houwe kappe, haube; ags. *háfe*.

hove weilen, herumlungern.

howeryr wie immer.

hu wie s. *hou*.

hukster, O. gen. *huccsteress* höker, gauner XV 13.

hud haut; ags. *hýd*.

hue sie s. *he*.

huere ihr s. *he*.

huerte herz s. *herte*.

huwie sinn, gesinnung XIX 131; nom *huwie* sie nahm sich vor s. *hiȝ*.

huire lohn s. *hure*.

hul, *hulle* hügel s. *hille*.

humble, *umble*, adv. *humbly* demütig; afrz. *humile*, *humble*.

hundred, O. *hunndredd*; *hundred*, *hund-dyr*, *hundret*, *hondred* hundert; ags. *hund*.

hundrede hundertschaft.

*hundredfal*d, *hundredfolde*, *hundredfealde* hundertfältig, hundertfach.

hunger, O. *hunggerr*; *hungær*, *hungyr* hunger; ags. *hungor*.

hungren, 3. p. s. pr. *hungreth*, *hungres*,
prt. *hungride* hungern, hunger haben;
ags. *hungrian*.
hungry, O. *hungriȝ* hungrig; ags. *hungriȝ*.
hunne von hinten s. *heinc*.
hunten, O. *hunnenn* jagen; ags. *huntian*.
hunter, O. *hunnde* jäger; ags. *hunta*.
hunting jagd, jagen; ags. *huntung*.
hure haube, kapuze; afrz. *hure*.
hure ihr, sich (dat. fem.) s. *he*.
hure unser s. *we*.
hure, huire lohn; ags. *hýr*.
hurlen werfen, schleudern.

huren mieten s. *hiren*.
hurrok platz ganz hinten im schiff.
hurten, O. *hirrēn* verletzen, verwunden;
afrz. *hurter*.
hus haus s. *hous*.
husberner brandstifter.
husbondrie haushaltung, sparsamkeit, haus-
hälterisches wesen.
husebonde hausherr, gatte; ags. *husbónða*.
hut außerhalb s. *ut*.
huteum (O.) schnähen, schelten.
hw wie s. *hou*.
hwa, *hwamse*, *hwan*... s. who...

I (Y).

i ich s. *ic*.
i=in.
i=hi sie (nom. pl.) s. *he*.
ia ja = *za*.
ieede ging s. *gon*.
ieedelian edel machen, trösten, erfreuen;
ags. *geeðelian*.
iahnien aneignen, erobern.
iald, *yald* alt = *old*.
iaf, *iaven* gab, gaben s. *zeven*.
ibeten, part. prt. *ibet* verbessern, büßen;
ags. *gebétan*.
ibien s. *ben*.
iblesset wirklich heilig XXXV 75 zu
blessen.
iburen gebühren; ags. *gebyrian*.
ie, O. *i*, *icc*, *i*; ich, *yeh*, *ihe*, hic gen.
min, *myn*, dat., aee. *me*, *mee* ich;
ags. *ic*.
ichabbe, *yhabbe* = ich habbe.
icham, *yham* = ich am.
ichhenn (O.) bewegen.
icheosen wählen.
ichot ich weiß = ich wot.
ichulle ich will = ich wolle.
icleped berufen.
iknowen, prt. s. *ienwo* XIX 698, pl.
ieneowen erkennen, merken, einsehen,
bekennen.
icoren, *icoré* auserkoren, auserwählt.
icurel auserwählt XXII 75.
icueme, *iqueme* genehm; ags. *gecuémē*.
iquemen, prt. *iquemde*, *iquende* gefallen,
behagen, zu gefallen sein, zufrieden-
stellen, besänftigen; ags. *gecuéman*.
idel, O. *idell*; *ydel*, *ydill*, *idell* träge, müßig,
ohne arbeit, unnütz, vergeblich, eitel,
nichtig; *idele talen* klatsch; ags. *idel*.
idelnesse, *ydelnesse*, *ydyllnes* trägeheit,
nichtigkeit; ags. *idelnes*.
idelschipe trägeheit, eitelkeit.
ydre krug; lat. *hydria*, afrz. *ydre*.
idon, pt. *idude* tun; ags. *gedón*.

iee auch s. *eke*.
ieden gingen s. *gon*; ieden on *ælmes* sie
bettelten.
ier jahr; iere bi iere alljährlich s. *zer*.
ierðe, *yerpe* erde s. *erpe*.
yf, O. *iff*; if wenn, ob s. *zif*.
ifallen, prt. *iel* fallen, geschehen, sich
ereignen; ags. *gefcallan*.
yfel übel s. *ivel*.
yfelen, *ivelen*, prt. *yfelde* fühlen, empfin-
den; ags. *gefilan*.
ifere, *yfere*, *irere*, *ireore* gefährte, be-
gleiter; zusammen; ags. *geféra*.
ifinden, prt. *ifont* finden; ags. *gefíndan*.
ifoan feind; ags. *gesú*.
ifurn vorher, früher, vor alters; ags.
gefyrn.
igelt gesündigt s. *gulten*.
igreten, prt. *igrette* grüßen; ags. *gegrítan*.
igretinge gruß; ags. *gegrétung*.
ize, *yze*, pl. *yzen* auge s. *eze*.
izere XVIII 70 = *ziere* gabe, geschenk.
ihærmed gekränkst s. *harmien*.
ihende in die Nähe, heran; ags. *gehende*.
iheren, *yheren*, *ihiren*, 3. p. s. *ihíreth*,
ihérð hören, anhören; ags. *gehýran*.
ihialde, *yhyalde*, *yhycalde* gehalten, ver-
pflichtet s. *holden*.
ihialde halten, behalten.
ihieren, prt. *ihíerde* mieten; *gehýrian*.
ihuer überall, immer; ags. *gehweðr*.
ihulen muße, zeit haben.
ítevn up aufgeben, übergeben s. *zeven*.
ilefe glaube; ags. *geléafa*.
ilared der, die gelehrt; ags. *gelařed*.
ilazeð XIX 155 verachtet, part. prt. zu
läzen erniedrigen.
ile, O. *ille*; *ilca*, *ilka*, *ilke*, *ilce*, *ileh*,
illka, *illke* selbe, selbige, jeder, *je*
ilka... derselbe; *hit stod æ ðon ilka*
es blieb alles beim alten; ags. *ilea*,
glea; vgl. *ech*.
ikan jeder.

- yld* huld, gnade; ags. *hyldo*.
yle, *yle* insel; afrz. *isle*.
ileaded mit blei versehen.
leaved laie.
ileornen lernen; ags. *geleornian*.
ileren, *yleren* kennen lernen.
ilesten, 3. p. s. *ilest*, part. pr. *ilestinde* dauern, verweilen, erfüllen (versprechen); ags. *gelästan*.
ileðered mit leder versehen, ledern.
ileren glauben, trauen; ags. *gelyfan*.
ilike. O. *illke*; *iliche*, *ilyche*, *illiche* gleich, adv. in gleicher weise; gleichheit, gestalt XXIV 289; ags. *gelic*.
iliken to vergleichen mit.
ilimpen, prt. *ilomp* geschehen; ags. *gelimpian*.
ill, O. *ille*; *ylle*, *yl* schlecht, schlimm, übel, böse; übel. leid: an. *illr*; *goren hem ille* benahmen sich untröstlich.
ilome häufig; ags. *gelome*.
ilond eiland, insel; ags. *igland*.
ymake gefällig, anmutig; ags. *gemæc*.
imæn (O.) zusammen; ags. *gemæne*.
image, *yimage* bild; afrz. *image*.
inenbred = *inemembred* gegliedert? IV 37.
imenen beabsichtigen; ags. *gemænan*.
imeite maßvoll; ags. *gemæte*.
imetet antreffen, finden, erlangen; ags. *gemætan*.
immess (O.) verschieden, verschiedenes; an. *ymiss*.
in, *ine*, *i*. O. *i*. *inn*, *īne*; *en* in, an, auf; ags. *in*.
in hinein, drinnen; ags. *in*.
in, O. *inn* wohnung, herberge, behausung; ags. *inn*.
inborn eingeboren.
indifferent unparteiisch; afrz. *indifferent*.
ine = *hine* ihn s. *he*.
ynesche = *nesche* zart? IX 198.
inflammen entflammen.
informacion belehrung, kunde, eingebung.
inzetten, 3. p. s. *inzettis* eingießen, einflößen.
inzettyng eingießung, ausgießung.
inlastand innerlich = lat. *internus*.
inlaven, 3. p. *inlaces* entbannen, in seine rechte wiedereinsetzen; mlat. *inlagare*; vgl. ags. *ütlagian*.
inn haus, behausung s. *in*.
inne drinnen, innerhalb: innen *dæis* nach einigen tagen I 93.
innocence unschuld; afrz. *innocence*.
innsezless (O.) pl. *insiegel*, siegel; ags. *insegele*.
innsiht (O.) einsicht, kenntnis.
inoh (O.), *ynoh*, *hinoh*. *inoz*, *inouz*, *inouh*, *inoge*, *inohze*, *innoze*, *ynou*, *inoue*, *ynow*, *ynourz*, *ineuch*, *anouz*, *onoh* genug, reichlich, ziemlich, sehr; ags. *genōh*.
inome besetzt, erobert s. *nimen*.
inorer noch dazu XXXIII 22; lat. *insuper*.
inrysen sich erheben, aufsteigen, entstehen; vgl. ags. *árisan*.
inte s. *into*.
intil, O. *intill*; *intel* nach, gen, in, an; an. *intil*.
into, O. *innto*; *inte* in; ags. *in tō*.
inward d. innere; ags. *inceard*.
inward, O. *innucarrd* innen; ags. *inweard*.
inwardliche, O. *innurardliz* innerlich, innig; ags. *inweardlice*.
inuit, *inuyt* gewissen; by *ine inuyt of* sich einer sache bewußt sein; ags. *inuyt* schlauheit.
inuið innen, drinnen.
iradmon zuverlässiger mann XIX 610.
ire ohr s. *ere*.
ire, *yre* zorn, groll; afr. *ire*.
iren, O. *irenn*; *ire*, *iron*, *yrn* eisen; ags. *íren*.
irre (O.) ärger; ags. *eorre*, *yrre*.
irspile igelstachel, igel = *ilespile*.
irumen räumen, säubern; ags. *gerýman*.
is, *ys* ist s. *ben*.
is, *ise* sein s. *he*.
iscop schuf, part. prt. *ischapen*, zu *gescheppen* schaffen; ags. *gesceppan*.
iseined versiegelt s. *sein*.
iselðe glück; ags. *geselð*.
isen, *iseon*, *iseo*, *ise*, *yse*, *isien* 3. p. s. pr. *isiþ*, pl. *isið*; prt. *iseh*. pl. *isezen*, conj. *isiž*, part. prt. *iseien*, *isezen*; ags. *geséon*.
isend gesendet s. *senden*.
isett festgesetzt, bestimmt.
isettesse bestimmung, verordnung; ags. *gesetnes*.
isibbe verwandt; ags. *gesib*.
isimered einbalsamiert.
isoz̄e = *hi soz̄e(n)* sie suchten XXIV 39.
isome einig, einträchtig; ags. *gesóm*.
isodien, part. prt. *isodet* bewahrheiten, erfüllen; ags. *gesódian*.
ispeden, prt. *ispedde* fertig bringen, erfolg haben; ags. *gespédan*.
istiñd befestigt (part.) IV 88.
isund, *hisund* gesund, heil; ags. *gesund*.
isucerien; part. prt. *isucered* einschläfern, betäuben; ags. *geswefian*.
iswinch arbeit, mühe; ags. *geswinc*.
isuroze, *ysuroze*, *isworen* ohnmächtig; fallen *isuroze* in ohnmacht fallen.
isworen geschworen, vereidigt; zu *suerien*.
itauwed hergerichtet, geerbt; zu ags. *getáúian*.
itēnd entflammt, entbrannt; zu *tenden*; ags. *tyndan*, *tendan*.

itermynet abgeurteilt, entschieden.
ipane gedanke.
yþe leicht; ags. *yðe*; vgl. *eþe*.
yþe woge, welle; ags. *yþ*.
ipenchen gedenken, bedenken; ags. *ge-pencan*.
iðet = *in ðet* in das.
ipolien, *ïolien* dulden, gestatten; ags. *ge-polian*.
itiden geschehen.
itilde schaffen, frucht.
itrized, *itrizet* versucht, untersucht, aus-
 erwählt, zu *trien*.
itself, *hitself* selbst.
iturnde gekleidet.
iung, *iung* jung s. *zung*.
ireied vereinigt, zu ags. *gefegan*.
isel, O. *ifell*; *irell*, *yfel*, *urel*, *ufel*, *erele*.
 eryll, hereile übel, böse; übel, sünde,
 krankheit, seuche; for urele, with irele
 in bösen absicht XXV 50; *drace to*
isell zur sünde verleiten; ags. *yfel*.
isel es geschah, ereignete sich s. *ifallen*.
ireleð ihr fühlt s. *ifelen*.
ireore, *ireore* gefährte; zusammen s. *ifere*.

ytere elfenbein; afrz. *iturie*, *iriere*.
ivar, *ycar* vorsichtig; ags. *gewær*.
icersed verschlechtert, geschädigt, s.
icursed.
ichille (O.) jeder; ags. *gelucyle*.
ichyls während.
icimt maß, gewicht; ags. *gewiht*.
icil, *icille* will; ags. *gecil*.
icinnen gewinnen; ags. *gewinnan*.
iciss (O.); *icis* gewiß; to *icisse* sicherlich;
 ags. *gewiss*.
icist part. prt. *icist* behüten; ags. *ge-icitan*.
icisten, prt. *iciste* wissen, merken; ags.
gewitan.
iconed, *icunet* gewohnt, zu *iconen*.
icrought gearbeitet, zu *icurchen*.
icundet verwundet.
icune, *icone* gewohnheit; ags. *gewuna*.
icurved, *icursed* verschlechtert, beschadigt.
 geschädigt; zu *icursien*.
icurpen, *icurben*, prt. *icarð*, *icarðe*,
icerðe werden, geschehen, zuteil werden.
 bekommen (schlecht b.); ags. *geweordan*.
icurpien, *icurpi* ehren: ags. *geweordian*.

J.

jay elster; afrz. *gai*.
janglen. part. pr. *jangland* schwatzen,
 schimpfen, zanken; afrz. *jangler*.
jangler, *jangler* geschichtenerzähler,
 schwätzer; afrz. *jangleor*.
japen posßen reißen, betrügen, böhnien;
 afrz. *japer*.
japer possenreißer, gaukler.
jef wenn s. *zif*.
jentyl heidnisch; ne. *gentile*.
jer, *jue*, *jice*. pl. *judeus*, *gyus*, *gius*.
geus jude; lat. *iudaeus*. afrz. *giu*, *jui*.
joie, *joye* freude: make *joie* freude be-
 zeigen; afrz. *joie*.
joyeynge freude.
joyen. part. pr. *joyeand* sich freuen; afrz.
joir.
joyful, *joiceful* freudenvoll, froh.

joyles unerfreulich, übel.
joynen zusammenfügen; beafragen, an-
 weisen; afrz. *joindre*.
jolef, *jolyf* fröhlich, heiter, munter; afrz.
jolif.
jouken, *jouken* kauern, liegen; afrz.
jouquier.
juge richter; afrz. *juge*.
jugement gericht, urteil; afrz. *jugement*.
jugen, *juggen*. part. prt. *jugy*; urtei-
 len, richten, lenken, verurteilen; afrz.
jugier.
juis gericht, urteil; afrz. *juise*.
jurie judenschaft, jüdisches volk; afrz.
juerie.
justice, *iustise* gerichtshof, rechtspflege,
 gerechtigkeit; *don justise* gerecht sein.

K siehe C.

L.

labour arbeit; afrz. *labor*, *labour*, *labur*.
lac (O.) opfer, gabe; ags. *lác*.
lac fehler, mangel, tadel.
lakenn (O.) begaben, beschenken, opfern;
 ags. *lácan*.
lakken fehlen, mangeln; entbehren, missen.

laechen, O. *laechenn*: prt. *laȝte*, lauchte,
 lauhete fangen, ergreifen, packen, über-
 mannez; erhalten; ags. *laecan*.
laeching bekommen, empfangen.
lacen. part. prt. *ilaced* schnüren; afrz.
lacier.

- ladd* (O.) zug, schluck, trunk; zu ags. *hladan*.
ladde bursche, junge.
ladde, lade führte, führe s. *leden*.
laddeborde backbord.
lade (O.) leitung, weg; ags. *lād*.
ladepp (O.) zu *laden* laden, schöpfen; ags. *hladan*.
ladi dame s. *lavedi*.
laden führen s. *leden*.
lafe (O.) glaube s. *leve*.
las (O.) lüge falschheit; ags. *léas*.
lesinge, *læsinge* lüge s. *lesinge*.
lawedd (O.) laie s. *lewed*.
lafdi herrin, dame s. *lavedi*.
laferrd herr s. *lord*.
laft ließ, verließ, hinterließ, *laft* verlassen s. *leven*.
laze, lazje, lagh, lahe gesetz, brauch, glaube s. *laue*.
laže, lah niedrig s. *lowe*.
lazhenn (O.) erniedrigen, demütigen.
lazte s. *lacchen*.
lakhen, *lakhzem*; *lauhuwen*, prt. *loh*, *louz* lachen; ags. *hliehhan*; on me *loh* lächelte mir zu.
lay, lœi lag s. *lien*.
lay legen s. *legen*.
lay lied, gesang; afrz. *lais*.
laichen blicke, gebärden.
layde, layden s. *legen*.
lain lüge, in d. flickwort *nouzt lain* kein zweifel, nicht zu leugnen; zu me. *lainen*; an. *leyna*.
layten, O. *lezzen* sehn nach; suchen; an. *leita*.
lämmasse Petri kettenfeier (1. august); ags. *hláfmasse*.
lamb, lamb lamm; ags. *lamb*.
lancen werfen, stürzen, abfallen; afrz. *lancer*.
land (O.), *lond*, *lund* land; a *lunde* fern, auswärts; ags. *land*.
lanen leihen s. *lenen*.
lang (O.) anlangend betreffend, *lang uppo* gehörend zu, beruhend auf; ags. *gelang*.
lang, adv. *lange* lang s. *long*.
langage sprache; afrz. *langage*.
langen sich sehn s. *longen*.
langfridæi karfreitag.
langour leid, schwermut; afrz. *languor*, *langour*.
langwischen *langrys*, prt. pr. *languessand*, *lungyssand* schmachten, sich sehnen.
lappen, part. prt. *lappid*, O. *biloppedd* einhüllen, umschließen.
lar, O. *lare* lehre, auftrag, befehl, angeabe, kenntnisse; set to *lare* studieren lassen s. *lore*.
laren lehren s. *lercn*.
- larewess* (O.) pl. lehrer; ags. *láréwas*.
large freigebig, reichlich, weit, ausgedehnt; afrz. *large*.
largesse freigebigkeit; afrz. *largesse*.
larspell (O.) lehre; ags. *lárspel*.
lasinge lüge s. *lesinge*.
lasse kleiner, weniger s. *lesse*.
last zuletzt; at the last schließlich; upon *laste* zuletzt.
last, O. *lasst* verbrechen, fehl, sünde; an. *lostr*.
lastandly dauernd.
lasteles ohne tadel, makellos.
lasten, prt. *laste* dauern, aushalten, standhalten s. *lestren*.
late, O. *låte* spät, comp. *latere*, sup. *last* zuletzt; ags. *let*, adv. *late*.
late (O.) benehmen, pl. *lates* manieren, sitzen; an. *lát*.
laten lassen, nachlassen, aufhören, annehmen (glauben); *lat ðe*bett of er denkt um so höher von . . . III 43 s. *leten*.
later, never pe later nichtsdestoweniger.
latere später, langsamer, lässiger XXXV 173.
lätepp (O) er benimmt sich; an. *látá*.
lað, lath leid, unrecht, harm; ags. *láð*.
laðe, lape, lop, sup. *laðes* XIX 180, *leadest* XIX 559, *loðest* leidig, unangenehm, böse, verhaßt; feind; ags. *láð*.
lauchte, lauhtie erhielt (namen), packte, übermannte s. *lacchen*.
lauhuwen lachen s. *lahcen*.
laumpe lampe; afrz. *lampe*.
launterne laterne; afrz. *lanterne*.
laven ausgießen, ausschöpfen; ags. *lafian*.
lavedi, O. *laffdi*, *lafdi*, *ladi*, *lefdi*, *lefdy*, *levedi*, *levedy*, *leivedi*, *ledy* dame, herrin, mädchen; ags. *hlæfdige*.
laverd, *laver* s. *lord*.
laverdscape herrschaft, domäne s. *lordship*.
law niedrig s. *low*.
lawe, O. *lazhe*; *laze, laghe, lahe, lazwe*, pl. *lawan* gesetz, brauch, glaube, obliegenheit, gerichtsbezirk VII; ags. *lagu*.
lawe (O.) hügel, anhöhe; ags. *hléw*.
laweliche gesetzmäßig, gesetzlich; ags. *lahlice*.
lawful gesetzlich, gerecht, erlaubt.
lawles gesetzlos, vogelfrei.
lawte redlichkeit; in *lawte* redlich, bieder; = *lealte*.
le, gen. *leness* (O.) löwe s. *leoun*.
ledest am verhaßtesten (XIX 559) s. *laðe*.
leafful, acc. *leafulne* gläubig s. *lefful*.
lealte, lawte treue, redlichkeit; afrz. *leattet*.
lean, O. *lan* lohn; ags. *lénan*.
leapinde eilend, springend s. *lepen*.
leas falsch, läufighaft s. *les*.

- leasinge, leasinge lüge s. *lesunge*.
 least, o least zuletzt (XXII 42) = at last.
 least am wenigsten s. *lest*.
 leaste d. geringsto, kleinste s. *lest*.
 leasten dauern s. *lestest*.
 leare erlaubnis s. *leve*.
 leche, O. *leche* arzt; ags. *læce*.
 lechen, O. *lechenn* heilen; ags. *læcan*.
 lecherie sinnenlust, wollust; afrz. *lecherie*.
 lechur unzüchtiger mensch, lustling; afrz. *lecheor*.
 lede blei; ags. *lēad*.
 lede (pl.), *lede*, *leode* (O.), *lide*, gen.
 leodene leute, volk; *in lede*, *in lide*
 im volk (fleckwort); ags. *lēod*, *līod*.
 ledēn, O. *ledenn*; *leid*, *ledēn*, 3. p. pr.
 ledes XXXIII 14, conj. *ladde*, *lade*,
 imp. *lade*, prt. *leddē*, *ladde*, *lēd*, pl.
 ledēn, part. prt. *led*, *iled* leiten, führen,
 bringen, behandeln, benutzen, sich
 führen, benehmen; *leden into* wohin
 führen, machen zu; ags. *lēdan*.
 ledy herrin, mädchen s. *lavedi*.
 ledingē leitung, führung.
 leelly pflichtgemäß s. *lelly*.
 leende lende s. *lende*.
 leest d. geringste s. *lest*.
 leete ließ s. *leten*.
 lecven, imp. *leef* glauben s. *leven*.
 lef, pl. *leves*, *levez*; O. *lefess* blatt, laub;
 ags. *lēaf*.
 lef, *leof* (O.), *lief*, fl. *liere*, *leore*, *levene*,
 comp. *leovere*, *levere*, sup. *leowost*,
 lerost, *lewest* lieb, wert; liebchen,
 schatz; ags. *lēof*.
 lefdi, *lefdi* herrin s. *lavedi*.
 lefen lassen s. *leven*.
 lefful, *leafful*, acc. *leaffulne* gläubig.
 lefful, *leful*, acc. *leaffulne* erlaubt, statt-
 haft, zulässig; ags. *lēafful*.
 lefliche, *leofliche*, O. *lefliž* lieblich, ge-
 fällig, freundlich; ags. *lēofličce*.
 lefmon, *leovemon*, liebchen liebchen, ge-
 liebter, schatz.
 left luft s. *lift*.
 legept XXI str. 1, v. 2; er lügt s. *lien*.
 legge bein; an. *leggr*.
 leggen, O. *leggenn*; *leien*, *leyn*, *lay*, prt.
 laide, *layde*, *leyde*, *leide*, pl. *laiden*,
 layden, *leyden*, *leiden*, *leiden*, *leyen*
 XXV 475; part. prt. *laid*, *leyd* legen;
 ags. *leccan*. *lay lotes* losen; *lay his*
 herte XXXVII 168 neigung hegen zu;
 speche *leyde* hörte auf zu reden, verlor
 die sprache XXV 229; *layden in* sie
 stießen ab (d. schiff) XXXVII 106; *leyn*
 in an ore das ruder einlegen; *leggen*
 upon jemand zusetzen XXXII 15; *lay*
 peroute herauswerfen XXXVII 174;
 ileid on horde aufgespeichert, gespart.
- legion legion; afrz. *legion*.
 leʒhe miete, tagelohn; an. *leiga*.
 leʒtənn (O.) suchen; an. *leita*.
 lehtre lachen, gelächter; ags. *hleahtor*.
 lei gesetz, religion; afrz. *lōi*, *lei*.
 lei XXII 195 flamme; ags. *tēg*, *tig*.
 leyken, O. *leɔkenn* scherzen, spielen,
 tändeln; ags. *læcan*.
 leid führen s. *leden*.
 leyff XXXVIII 212 leben s. *liren*.
 leinte lenz, fastenzeit s. *lenten*.
 leivedi herrin s. *lavedi*.
 leyren lassen, unterlassen s. *teren*.
 lelly, *lelely*, *leelly* getreulich, pflichtgemäß.
 leme, *leome* (O.) strahl, lichtstrahl, glanz;
 ags. *lēoma*.
 lemen, *leomen*, *lume* leuchten; ags. *lēo-
 mian*.
 lemnan liebchen, schatz s. *lefmon*.
 lende (O.), *leende*, pl. *leendis* lende; ags.
 lenden, *lendu*.
 lenden, O. *lendenn*; part. prt. *lent*, *ylen*
 landen, kommen, sich aufhalten; *lenden*
 on über jemand kommen (liebe); ags.
 lendan.
 lene, O. *lēne* dürr, mager; ags. *lēne*.
 lenen, O. *leneun*; *lanen*, 3. p. pr. *lenp*
 leihen, verleihen, geben; ags. *lēnan*.
 leng länger s. *long*.
 lengpe, *lengde*, *lenth* längre; ags. *lengð*.
 lenten, O. *lennenn*; *leinte*, *lengthen* lenz,
 fastenzeit; ags. *lencten*.
 lentoun fastenzeit.
 leobisopriche leutbistum.
 leodking volkskönig.
 leode, gen. *leodene* leute, volk s. *lede*.
 leodefolc untertanen.
 leodquide volkssprache, muttersprache.
 leof, comp. *leorar*, sup. *leowost* lieb, wert;
 schatz, liebchen, geliebter s. *lef*.
 leofliche lieblich, freundlich s. *lefliche*.
 leofmon, *leoremon* geliebter, geliebte s.
 lefmon.
 leomen glieder s. *lime*.
 leonien, p. *leonede* lehnen, sich stützen;
 ags. *hleonian*.
 leornien, *leorny*, *leornen*, *leornin* lernen,
 kennen lernen, prüfen, aufnehmen s.
 lernen.
 leornyng lehre, vorbild XXXV 173.
 leoten lassen s. *leten*.
 leoun, *lion*, *lioun*, O. *le*, gen. *leness* löwe;
 ags. *lēo*, obl. *lēon*.
 leorede lebte (conj.) s. *liren*.
 lepen, *leapen*, O. *leapenn*; part. pr. *leapinde*,
 prt. *lep*, part. prt. *lopen* springen, eilen;
 ags. *hléapan*.
 lepre aussatz; afrz. *lepre*.
 leprus aussätzige; afrz. *lepros*, *leprus*.
 lere, *lure* antlitz, farbe, teint; ags. *hléor*.

- lere* leer; ags. *láre*.
lernen, O. *lærenn*, *laren* lehren, vor-schreiben, lernen, erfahren; ags. *læran*.
lernenn, *leornenn* (O.), *lernen*, *leornen*, *leornin*, prt. *lernyde* lernen, kennen lernen, prüfen, aus forschen, aufnehmen; ags. *leornian*.
lerninngenihht (O.) jünger, schüler.
les, *les*, *leas* falsch, verlogen, lügenhaft; ags. *léas*.
les, *les* weniger, minder; ags. *lds*.
les damit nicht s. *lest*.
lese, *leswe*, pl. *lesen* weide; ags. *lës*, flect. *lëswe*.
lesen, *liesen* erlösen, befreien; ags. *lysan*, *lësan*.
lesen, *lesin*, O. *leosenn*, *lesenn*; *liesen*, *losen*, 3. p. s. *liest*, part. prt. *lest*, *loren* verlieren, verderben; ags. *forlösan*.
lesinge, *lesyng*, *lesinge*, *laesinge*, *leasunge*, *leasinge*, *lasinge*, *lyesinge* lüge, falschheit; ags. *léasung*. *wipouten lesing* wahrhaftig, sicherlich.
lescke (O.) flanke, welche; ags. *lësca*.
lesse, *lasse* kleiner, geringer; ags. *lëssa*.
lessyng abnehmen, verminderung.
lesson stunde, lektion, schularbeit; afrz. *leçon*.
lest verloren, verschollen zu *lesen*.
lest, *les* damit nicht; vgl. ags. *pý lës pe*.
lest, *least* am wenigsten; ags. *lëst*.
lestie, *leaste*, *leest* d. kleinste, geringste; ags. *lësta*.
lestien gelüsten, begehrten, wollen s. *lusten*.
lestien hören s. *lusten*.
lestien, *lasten*, *leasten*, O. *lasstenn*, prt. *laste* dauern, bleiben; *leisten*, zu erkennen, gewähren XIX 64; aushalten, standhalten; ags. *lëstan*.
leswhenne XXXIII 3 = *lestuhenne* damit nicht etwa (lat. *nequando*).
letep 3. p. s. pr. zu *lutien* versteckt sein, lauern; ags. *lütian*.
leten, O. *lätenn*, *letenn*, *lëtenn*; *letan*, *laten*, lat XXXVIII 78, *leoten*, 3. p. *lat*, pl. *leted*, imp. *late*, prt. s. *lat*, *leth* XXV 252, *lete*, *let*, *letten* XIX 247, *leete*, pl. *leten*, part. *letin*, *ilaten*, *latin* lassen, aufgeben, verlieren, unterlassen, verlassen, überlassen, zulassen, nachlassen, veranlassen, urteilen, denken, halten von, annehmen (glauben); ags. *lätan*. *leten* iurden sein lassen; *teres lete* weinen; *lat pe bett of er* denkt um so höher von III 43.
lepe ruhe, erleichterung, linderung.
letten, *leten*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *lettep*; part. prt. *ilet* hindern, zögern; ags. *lettan*.
lettere hinderer, zu *letten*.
- lettre* buchstabe, brief, schriftstück, auf-schrift (einer münze), pl. *lettres*, *lettrys* schreiben, wissenschaft; afrz. *letre*, *lettre*.
lettered gelehrt, gebildet, zu *lettre*.
leve, *leave*, O. *lef* erlaubnis, urlaub; ags. *leaf*; taken *leve* sich verabschieden.
leve, O. *lafe* glaube; ags. *geléafa*.
levedi, *levedy* dame, herrin s. *laredi*.
leveful zulässig, statthaft s. *lefful*.
leven, *leyven*, *leeve*, *lefen*, O. 3. p. s. *lefep*, imp. *leaf*, prt. *left*, *lafte*, part. prt. *leved*, *levid*, *ylefte*, *left*, *laft* verlassen, aufgeben, zurücklassen, hinterlassen, unterlassen, zulassen, gestatten, übrig lassen, übrig bleiben; ags. *ályfan* + *láfán*.
leven, O. *lefenn* glauben; ags. *gelýfan*.
levys, *levyt* lebt, gelebt s. *liven*.
lewe lau, warm; ags. *hléow*.
lewed, *læwed*, O. *lewed* laie, laienhaft, ungelehrt, töricht; ags. *læwed*.
lewedmen, *lewedemen* laien.
lhovverd, *lhord* herr s. *lord*.
lhoup brüllt, muht s. *lowen*.
lhude laut s. *loude*.
libben, 1. p. s. pr. *libba*, leben s. *liven*.
lik, *lyk*, O. *lic* gleich, ähnlich; ags. *gelic*.
lic (O.) körper, leib, leiche; ags. *líc*.
licam, *licham*, *licome* leib; ags. *lichama*.
licken lecken; ags. *liccian*.
like (O.) gestalt, form.
licence freiheit; afrz. *licence*.
likerous, *lecherous* lecker, üppig, schwel-gerisch; afrz. *lecheros*.
likien, O. *likenn*; *lykyen*, *likén*, *lyken*, 3. p. s. pr. *liket*, part. pr. *likand*, prt. *likede*, *lykede* gefallen, genehm sein, passen; gern haben; *like wel* gern haben; *like ille*, *like ivele* mißfallen, nicht mögen; ags. *lician*.
likinge, *lykyng* gefallen, lust, vorliebe, gutdünken, wille.
liknen gleichen, gleich machen, ver-gleichen.
liknesse, O. *licness* ähnlichkeit, vergleich; ags. *gelíenes*.
lichomlich leiblich; ags. *lichamlic*.
licht licht s. *light*.
lide volk, in *lide* im volk (flickwort) s. *lede*.
lief s. *lef*.
lien, O. *lin*; *liggen*, *ly*, *lizen*, 3. p. s. pr. *lip*, *lið*, *liȝp*, prt. *lyggede*, *lay*, *læi*, *lei*, pl. *lein* liegen, schlafen, über-nachten; *lien* to gehören zu (v. land); *liggen* ute auswärts übernachten; ags. *liegan*.
lien, O. *lezhenn*; *lyzen*, *lyzezen*, *lizen*, 3. p. s. pr. *legept*, prt. *luȝe* lügen, be-lügen; ags. *léogan*.

- liesten* erlösen s. *lesen*.
liesten, 3. p. s. pr. *liest* verlieren s. *lesen*.
lyesinge lüge s. *lesinge*.
lieve lieb s. *lef*
lif (O.), *lyf*, *lyff* leben, lebewesen,
 gen. *lives*, *lives*; ags. *lif*; *of the lif*
 misse das leben verlieren; *wroze lif*
 er führte ein leben; *bringen of tire*,
don of lyre töten; *to live go* am leben
 bleiben XXIV 97.
lyfand leben X.
lyfday lebenszeit; ags. *lifdag*.
lyfe leben s. *liren*.
lyflode lebensweise, lebenswandel, lebens-
 unterhalt; ags. *lif* + *lād*.
list links, linke; ags. *lyft* schwach.
lift O. *lifft*; *luft*, *left* luft; ags. *lyft*.
lisfen, O. *lefftēn* lüften, in d. Höhe heben;
 an. *lypta*.
lyftyme, *lyvctyme* lebenszeit.
lyge lehnsmann; afrz. *lige*, *liege*.
ligeaunce lehnspflicht; *up ouvre ligeaunce*
 bei unserer lehnspflicht XVI 68; afrz.
ligance.
ligelorde lehnsherr.
ligeman, *liegeman* lehnsmann, untartan,
 vasall.
lyzere lügner; ags. *léogére*.
light, *lyht*, *lith* hell, leuchtend; ags. *léoht*.
lyght, O. *lihht*; *līzt*, *lyzt*, *liht*, *lyht*,
līzh, *lith*, *līct* licht; ags. *léoht*.
līzt, O. *lihht*; *lihte* leicht, beweglich,
 schnell, unbedeutend, belanglos; ags.
līht.
līzten, *lihten*, *liht*, 3. p. s. pr. *licht*,
 imper. *lith*, prt. *lihtede* leuchten, er-
 leuchten, anzünden; ags. *léohtan*, *lýhtan*.
līzten, O. *lihhtenn*; *lihten*, *lyzten*, prt.
līzte, part. prt. *lyht* erleichtern, leicht,
 frei machen, froh werden, herabsteigen,
 absteigen, sich niederlassen, herab-
 fallen (v. laub), gehen, kommen; ags.
lītan.
lyghtenen leuchten, erluchten.
lyzly, O. *lihhtlike*; *lyghly*, *lihtliche*,
līzliche leicht, leichtlich, rasch, leicht-
 fertig, leichthin, belanglos, nichtig;
 ags. *līhtlic*.
līznes erleichterung.
līhhnen (O.) leugnen; ags. *lýgnian*.
lilie lilie; ags. *lilie*.
lim, pl. *lymmys*, *leomen*, O. *limess* glied;
 ags. *lim*, pl. *leomu*.
lim (O.) leim, mörTEL; ags. *lím*.
limpen, *lympe* treffen, glücken, zukom-
 men, anstehen; ags. *limpan*.
lynde linde, baum; ags. *lind*.
line, *lynie* lein, hanf; leine, schnur, ags.
line.
lyne linie; afrz. *line*.
- linen, *linnen* leinen; leinwand; ags. *linen*.
linnen aufhören, unterlassen; ags. *linnan*;
 vgl. *blinnum*.
lion, *tioun* löwe s. *leoun*.
lippe lippe; ags. *lippa*.
tire (O.) verlust; ags. *lyre*.
lisce friede, ruhe, ags. *liss*.
liste, *list* list, kunst, geschicklichkeit;
 ags. *list*.
listen gelüsten s. *lusten*.
lisstenn (O.) hören s. *lusten*.
lite, *lyte*, *lut* wenig, klein; ags. *lyt*.
litel, O. *litell*; *litul*, *lytel*, *lyttill*,
lytill, *lityl*, *lutel* klein, wenig; for *titel*
 um ein kleines, beinahe; ags. *lýtel*,
litel.
litelen abnehmen, geringer werden, ver-
 mindern, klein machen; ags. *lytlian*.
lith hell s. *light*.
lith licht s. *lyght*.
lype linderung.
līde, O. *lipe* lind, sanft, gehorsam; ags.
līde.
līdeliche lind, sanft, fein.
lipen, *lithe*, *lype* lauschen, zuhören; an.
hlýða.
lidēn, O. *lipenn*; part. pr. *lidende*, prt.
līdde gehen, reisen, fahren; ags. *lidan*.
littenn (O.) gehören; vgl. an. *lita*.
livēn, *libbe*, O. *libbenn*; *lirien*, *lyren*,
lyfe, *luren*, *leyff* XXXVIII 212. 3. p.
 pr. *lureðe*, *levys*, prt. *lywyt*, *leoredē*
 XIX 357, part. prt. *levyt* leben; ags.
lībban.
lives (gen. v. *lif*) lebendig.
lyretyme lebenszeit, leben.
lo, *loo*, O. *la* siehel!; ags. *kí*.
loand land s. *land*.
lober lümmel, schlingel.
loc, O. *lac* opfer, gabe; ags. *lác*.
lokē locke; ags. *locē*.
loken, *lukan*, O. *lukenn*; 3. p. s. pr. *lokēt*,
 part. prt. *loken* schließen, verschließen;
 ags. *lúkan*.
lokien, O. *lokenn*; *loki*, *loky*, *loken*, *luk*,
 imp. *loca*, prt. *lokede*, *lukede*, part. prt.
yloked sehen, achtgeben, behüten, be-
 aufsichtigen, ansehen, beobachten, be-
 wahren (gesetz, frieden, feiertag); *loki*
him sich vorsehen, in acht nehmen;
 ags. *lóciān*.
lokynge, *lokingge*, *lokunge* blick, aufsicht,
 obhut, obliegenheit; ags. *lócung*.
locuste, pl. *locustis* heuschrecke.
lode, O. *lade* leitung, weg, lebensweg;
 ags. *lád*.
lodesmon führer, steuermann; ags. *ládmān*.
lodlych, *lodlich* leidig, unangenehm,
 scheußlich; ags. *ládlíc*.
lof, O. *laf*; pl. *loores* laib, brot; ags. *hláf*.

lof, loff (O.) lob, ruhm; ags. *lóf*.
lof windseite; luf; ne. *loof*, *tuff*.
löfenn, löfenn (O.) loben; ags. *lofian*.
loft höhe, söller; *on loftie*, O. o. *lofft* in der
 höhe, in die höhe, gen himmel XXXVII
 237.
loftsong, O. *loffsang* lobgesang.
loghe laube, hütte; afrz. *loge*.
loze tiefe, abgrund, schlund; ags. *lág*.
loze niedrig, tief unten s. *lowe*.
lozhe (O.) lohe, flamme; an *logi*.
loh lächelte s. *lahhen*.
lomb, O. *lamb* lamm; ags. *lamb*.
lome gerät, werkzeug, geschoß, fahrzeug;
 ags. *gelóma*.
lome, O. *lóme* häufig; ags. *gelóme*.
lond, O. *land* land; ags. *land*.
landfolk volk, untertanen; ags. *landfolc*.
landise einheimisch.
lone darlehen; ags. *lán*.
long, O. *lang*, *lannge*; *lang*, comp. *leng*
 lang; ags. *lang*.
longen, langen, O. *langenn* gehören zu,
 anbelangen, zukommen; sich sehnen
 nach, verlangen; ags. *langian*.
longyngne, longinge sehnucht, verlangen;
 ags. *langung*.
loooves brote s. *lof*.
lopen gesprungen, gerannt s. *lepen*.
lord, loverd, lover, loverd, laverd, la-
ferrd (O.); *laver, lhoaverd, lhord* herr,
 gemahl; ags. *hláford*.
lording, loverding, O. *laferrdinn* herr.
lordship, laverdscape herrschaft, lord-
 schaft, herrlichkeit, domäne; ags.
hláfordscipe.
lore, lare, O. *láre*, lehre, lehrmethode,
 lehrstoff, kunde, geheiß, befehl, an-
 gabe, erziehung, kenntnisse, art IV 145;
 ags. *lár*; *set to lare* studieren lassen;
 ags. *lár*.
los lob, preis, guter ruf; afrz. *los*.
lose verderben XXXVII 198 s. *lesen*.
losel verlorener, schurke, schuft, zu *lesen*.
losengerie, lozengerie schmeichelei, krie-
 cherei, betrug; afrz. *losengerie*.
losynger schmeichler, betrüger, schurke;
 afrz. *losengeor*.
losse verlust, niete, untergang; ags. *los*.
lossom lieblich s. *lufsum*.
lost lust, vergnügen s. *lust*.
lot, lotes brüllen, tobten, lärm.
lote, hlot, O. *lott* los, losen; ags. *hlot*;
lay lotes losen.
lop, sup. *lodest* unlustig, leidig, unange-
 nehm, verhaft; der feind s. *lade*.
loud, lud, O. *lhude* laut; ags. *hlid*.
lou3, lachte s. *lahhen*.
louh, louw niedrig, demütig s. *low*.

love, lovedrink, lovelich, lorelokest, love-
longinge s. *luve, luedrink*...
loverd, lover herr, gemahl s. *lord*.
loverding herr s. *lording*.
lovyng lob, preis; ags. *lofung*.
loven raten, für gut halten, vorschlagen;
 vgl. an. *lofa*.
lovre lieber s. *lef*.
low, lowe, louw, louh, loze, law, laze,
 comp. *lawer, lower*, sup. *louwest* niedrig,
 tief, unten, demütig, gering; nieder-,
 unter- (Ägypten XIII); an. *lágr*, ags. *lág*.
lowen, 3. p. s. pr. *lhoup* brüllen, muhen;
 ags. *hlówan*.
lowinge gebrüll.
lowten sich beugen, neigen s. *luten*.
lowuabyll läblich, lobenswert.
loszengerie s. *losengerie*.
luk, prt. *lukede* sehen s. *lokien*.
luken verschließen s. *loken*.
luchen werfen; ne. dial. *lutch*.
lud stimme, ton, sprache XXVII 96; ags.
gehlyjd.
ludinge lärm, zu ags. *hlýdan* lärm, schreien.
luf liebe s. *love*.
lufabyll liebenswert.
lufen lieben s. *luxien*.
lufsum, lussum, lossom, lossom, comp. *lussoomore*
 lieblich, liebenswert, beliebt, angenehm,
 gefällig; ags. *lufsum*.
lume leuchten s. *lemen*.
lunatijsk mondsüchtig, wahnwitzig.
lund (O.) sinn, gesinnung; an. *lund*.
lurken sich verstecken, verbergen, schleichen,
 lauern; vgl. *luren*.
lure antlitz, farbe s. *lere*.
luren, louren düster blicken, traurig werden XXIV 270.
lussum s. *lufsum*.
lust, O. *lusst*; lost lust, freude, begierde,
 verlangen; ags. *lust*.
lusten, listen, lesten, prt. *lust*, O. *lisste*
 gelüsten, begehrten, wollen, gefallen,
 passen; ags. *lystan*.
lusten, O. lisstenn; lesten, imp. *luste* zu-
 hören, anhören, lauschen; ags. *hlystan*.
lusti lustig, fröhlich, heiter.
lustnenauschen, hören, zuhören; vgl. *lusten*.
lut wenige s. *lite*.
lutel, lutlen klein, wenig, mäßig s. *litel*.
luten, louwen, O. *lütenn* sich beugen, neigen; ags. *lútan*.
lüber, luper böse, übel, arg, schlimm; ags. *ljöre*.
lutterr (O.) lauter, rein; ags. *hlíttor*.
luve, O. lufe; love, luf liebe; beliebter,
 geliebte, freund; liebesgott, Amor; ags.
lufe; luve beoden liebe entgegenbringen;
for luve um willen.

lurede lebte (XIX 334) s. *liven*.
luredrink, *loredrink* liebestrank.
luredrurye liebessitte, galanterie.
lure-eie ehrfürchtige liebe, ehrfurcht.
luvelich, *lovelich*, sup. *lovelokest* lieblich,
 hübsch, liebenswert; liebevoll, freundlich.
lorelonginge liebessehnsucht.

lucien, *turyen*, O. *lusenu*; *luse* 1. p. s. pr.
lore, *luf*, part. pr. *luffand*, prt. *lurede*,
lorede, pl. *lureden*, part. prt. *loed*, *lured*
 lieben, gern haben; ags. *lusian*.
luveron, *lurerun* liebeslied.
lurep upon er glaubt an . . . (XXIV 44) s.
teren.
lurede er lebt XIX 428 s. *liven*.

M.

ma machen s. *makien*.
ma (O.) mehr s. *more*.
makar schöpfer.
make, O. *mæcche*, *make* gatte, gattin, geliebter, genosse, gefährte; ags. *gemæaa*, *gemæea*.
makien, *make*, *mak*, O. *makenn*; 3. p. s. pr. *mas*, *mayss*, pl. *makied*, part. *makyng*, prt. *makede*, *mæod*, *made*, *maid*, *make* XIX 273, *maket* I 105; part. prt. *maad*, *imad*, *maced*, *imaket* machen, hervorbringen, veranstellen, schaffen, veranlassen, ausmachen (zählung), part. gebaut, geformt; *make again* ausbessern; *makede hire bipe* sie wurde heiter, heiterte sich auf XXIV 355; *make his mone klagen*; *makien renie* um verzeihung bitten; *fooles hem maaden* gebärdeten sich närrisch; ags. *macian*.
machen sich gesellen zu, ins einvernehmen setzen mit XXXVII 99.
madame gnädige frau, dame.
madde töricht, wahnwitzig; ags. *gemád*, *gemáded*.
madships, *medschipe* torheit, wahnsinn.
mæide maiden s. *maiden*.
mælen (O.) sprechen; ags. *mælan*.
mæless (O.) male; ags. *mæl*.
mæne (O.) gesellschaft; ags. *gemána*.
mænelike (O.) gewöhnlich; ags. *gemænelic*.
mære (O.) berühmt; ags. *mære*.
mæp (O.) maß, anstand; ags. *mép*.
mæze verwandter; ags. *mæg*, pl. *mágas*.
maz3pe (O.) stamm, geschlecht; ags. *mágð*.
mazt, O. *mahht*; pl. *mæhte* macht s. *míht*.
mai, *may*, *mæ*, O. *maz3*; *mæie*, *maken*, *mahte*, *mayhit*, *mait* s. *muzen*.
may, O. *maz3* mädchen, zofe; ags. *még*.
may mai; afrz. *mai*.
maid machte s. *makien*.
maiden, O. *maz3enn*; *mayde*, *maide*, *mæiden*, *meiden* jungfrau, mädchen, zofe, tochter; ags. *mægen*.
maydenhod jungfräulichkeit; ags. *mægdenhád*.
main, *mayn* stärke, macht, gewalt; ags. *mægen*.

mayndrynk riesentrunk.
mainen klagen s. *menen*.
mainy gefolge s. *meyne*.
maintenen, *maynteigne*, *meynteigne* erhalten, behaupten, unterstützen, verteidigen; afrz. *maintenir*.
mayr, *mair* mehr s. *more*.
mair bürgermeister; afrz. *meyre*, *meire*, *maire*.
mairaltee bürgermeisteramt.
mayss er macht s. *makien*.
maist, *mayst* meist, größte s. *most*.
maister, O. *maz3stre*; *maystir*, *meistre*, *mîr* meister, lehrer, herr, herrscher, leiter, aufseher; afrz. *maistre*.
maistrié, *maystry*, *maystrye*, *maistri*, *meistrie* gewalt, herrschaft, übermacht, überlegenheit, oberhand, meisterschaft; afrz. *maistrie*, *meistrie*.
majeste, *maieste* majestät; afrz. *majesteit*, *majeste*.
maladie krankheit; afrz. *maladie*.
mal (O.) rede; an. *mál*.
male männlich, mann; afrz. *masele*.
mále (O.) tribut; an. *mál*.
male koffer, mantelsack; afrz. *male*.
malice, *malys* bosheit, schlechtigkeit; afrz. *malice*.
malisun fluch; afrz. *malison*, *maleisson*.
mamet götze, heuchler s. *maunet*.
man, O. mann; pl. *mannen*, *menn*, *mene* mann, mensch; ags. *man*, *mon*.
man, *mon*, *me* man.
mán (O.) sünde, frevel, verbrechen; ags. *mán*.
manace drohung; afrz. *manace*.
manasinge drohen, drohung.
manap (O.) meineid; ags. *mándó*.
manke, *monke* gulden; ags. *maneus*.
mankin, *manken*, *mankenn*, O. *mannkinn* menschheit, menschengeschlecht; ags. *man-eyn*.
mankyd menschheit.
manden entbieten, aussenden; afrz. *mander*.
manere, *manyere* art und weise, brauch, sitte; *many maner* vielerlei; *on maner einerlei*, *non maner* keinerlei; afrz. *maniere*.

- mang* (O.) unter, zwischen.
manhed manneschre, mannhäftigkeit; ags. *manhád*.
many, meny, mony, O. *maniz*; fl. *monie*, *monine* XIX 55 manch, pl. manche, viele; ags. *manig*, *menig*, *monig*.
manifældie mannigfach, mancherlei; ags. *manige fealdlic*.
manitime manchmal.
manrede mannentreue, huldigung, dienstpflicht, abhängigkeit; ags. *manréden*.
manscipe, *monschipe*, O. *mannshipe* stamm, geschlecht, würde, ehre; ags. *manscipe*.
mansen, O. *mannsenn* von der gemeinschaft ausschließen, verfluchen; part. prt. *mansed* verflucht, verwünscht; ags. *ámánumsumian*.
manslaȝt, *manslecht* totschlag, mord; mörder; ags. *mansleahit*.
manslaȝþe totschlag, mord; mörder.
mantel mantel; afrz. *mantel*.
mar, *mare* s. *more*.
market, *marcát* markt; spätags. *market*.
marchaundise, *marchaundie* handel, geschäft; afrz. *marchaundise*.
marchen, part. pr. *marcheand (till)* angegrenzen, benachbart sein.
marescal, *mareschal*, *marchal* stallmeister, marschall; afrz. *marescal*, *mareschal*.
maryner seemann; afrz. *marinaire*, *marinier*.
marre zu grunde gehen s. *merren*.
martyr, O. *marrtir(dom)* märtyrer; ags. *martíjr*.
mas er macht s. *makien*.
mase verwirrung, bestürzung, durcheinander.
mason maurer; afrz. *maçon*.
masse messe s. *messe*.
must meist s. *most*.
must mast; ags. *mæst*.
maðmes, *madmes*, O. *maddmes* schätze; ags. *máþum*, pl. *máðmas*.
matines frühmesse; afrz. *matines*.
maugre, *maugre* böser wille, groll, haß, undank, unheil, unglück; afrz. *malgre*, *maugre*.
maumet, *mamet*, *momenet*, pl. *momenes*, *maumex* götze, heuchler; afrz. *mahomet*.
mauen mähen s. *mowen*.
mauryte arglist; afrz. *malvaistie*.
me XXXVII 108 für *ine?*
me man s. *man*.
me (O.), *mee* obl. zu *ik*.
meast meist s. *most*.
meað, O. *mæþ* mäßigkeit, maßhalten, bescheidenheit; ags. *mæþ*.
meade made, wurm; ags. *mæþa*.
- meke*, *meok*, O. *meoc*, *mec* weich, mild, sanft, bescheiden; an. *mjúkr*.
mekeliche mild, geduldig, demütig, bescheidenlich; an. *mjúkliga*.
mekenesse, O. *meocnesse* milde, demut, unterwürfigkeit.
mekenn, *meokenn* (O.) weich machen, sanftmütig machen; an. *mjykja*.
mekill, *mekyll* viel, groß, stark s. *muchel*.
mechelnes große s. *mychelnes*.
mede, *medewe* wiese; ags. *méd*, obl. *mádwe*.
mede(O.), *meda* lohn, bestechung; ags. *méd*.
medicine heilmittel.
medlen, part. prt. *medled*, *ymedled* vermischen, vermengen, part. prt. gemischt, misch- (volk); afrz. *mesler*, *medler*.
medlyng vermischtung, gemisch.
medschipe torheit s. *madschipe*.
meel mahl s. *mele*.
meeten träumen s. *meten*.
meeten treffen s. *meten*.
mezelmus michaeli.
mei, O. *mezhe* verwandter; ags. *mæg*.
mei kann s. *muzen*.
meiden tochter, jungfrau s. *maiden*.
meyn stärke, macht; ags. *mægen*.
meyne, *meyny*, *mainy*, *menze* gefolge; afrz. *meisnee*, *maisnee*.
meynteigne unterstützen, verteidigen s. *maintenen*.
meistren meistern, bewältigen, leiten, anführen; afrz. *maistrer*, *maistrier*.
meistre meister, lehrer, herr, herrscher s. *maister*.
meistrie meisterschaft s. *maistrie*.
meiðhad jungfräulichkeit; ags. *mægðhád*.
mele, O. *méle*; *meel* mahl; ags. *mál*.
melten, O. *melltenn*; *mealten* schmelzen; ags. *meltan*.
membre glied; afrz. *membre*.
memorie, *memory* gedächtnis, erinnerung; afrz. *memorie*.
menden, part. prt. *mend* XXXIV 4 bessern, helfen, unterstützen; vgl. *arnenden*.
mene gemein, allgemein, gemeinsam, niedrig, arm; ags. *geméne*.
mene zwischenraum, mittel, vermittler, fürsprecher; afrz. *moien*, anglofrz. *mene*.
mene, *menn* männer s. *man*.
menen, 3. p. s. pr. *menys*, O. *menepp* meinen, bedeuten; ags. *ménan*; *is to mene* bedeutet.
menen, *mainen*, O. *menenn* klagen, beklagen, bedauern; ags. *ménan*.
menze gefolge s. *meyne*.
mengen, *meingen*, part. prt. *menged* men- gen, mischen; betrüben, verwirren; ags. *mengan*.
meny viele s. *many*.

- mennisk*, O. *mennisk* menschlich; ags. *mennise*.
mensk freundlichkeit, gnade, ruhm, ehre, würde, wertschätzung; an. *mennska*.
menskful anständig, achtunggebietend, würdig.
menstre amt,stellung; lat. *ministerium*.
menstrel, *mynstral*, *munstral*, *minstrel* fahrender spielmann; afrz. *menestral*, *menestrel*.
meok s. *meke*.
merken zeichnen, bezeichnen; ags. *mearcian*.
ercerye kleinhandel; krämergilde; afrz. *mercerie*.
mercி dank, gnade, erbarmen; afrz. *mercit*, *mercere*.
merciable gnädig; afrz. *merciable*.
mere meer; ags. *mere*.
mery, *merie*, *miri*, *murie*, comp. *merghlyere*, sup. *murgest* lustig, fröhlich, heiter; ags. *myrge*.
merre myrrhen s. *mirre*.
merren, *marre*, 3. p. s. *merrys* verderben, zugrunde gehen; ags. *merran*.
mersh, O. *marreh* märz; spälat. *marcius*.
mervayl wunderbar, gefährlich XXXVII 81.
merveillous, *mervelous* wunderbar; afrz. *merveillois*.
meschef unheil s. *mischeef*.
meseine unbehagen; for *meseise* um unbehagen zu verhüten.
meself, obl. *meselen* ich selbst.
message botschaft; *mervayl* message unglücksbotschaft; afrz. *message*.
messager, *messinger* bote; afrz. *messager*.
messe gericht; afrz. *mes*.
messe, O. *masse* messe; ags. *mæsse*.
messebok meßbuch.
messedai, *massedæi*, *massedæi* messetag; ags. *mæssedæg*.
messegere meßgerät.
messinger bote s. *messager*.
mest, *meast* meist, am meisten s. *most*.
mester, *mister* stand, beruf, geschäft, amt, befunnis, bedarf; afrz. *mester*, *mestier*.
mesurable mäßig.
mesure maß, mäßigung, billigkeit; a *measure* angemessen XXXII 60; afrz. *mesure*.
metal metall; afrz. *metal*.
mete, O. *mett* maß, mäßigung, mäßigkeit; ags. *gemet*.
mete, *mête* (O.) speise, mahl, essen; ags. *mete*.
meteburd speisetafel, tafel.
metegraces tischgebet.
metelike (O.) maßvoll; ags. *gemetlīce*.
meten messen; ags. *metan*.
meten, O. part. prt. *metedl* malen, entwerfen; ags. *mætan*.
meten, *meeten* träumen; ags. *mætan*.
meten, *meeten*, prt. *mette*, part. prt. *met* treffen; zusammen treffen; ags. *mætan*, part. prt. getroffen, gestellt XXXV str. 6, z. 8.
medſful mäßig, bescheiden.
metinge, *metyng* traum.
mi mein s. *min*.
mychance unglück.
myche viel, sehr, stark s. *muche*.
micel, *mycel*, *mykyl*, *michel*, O. *mikell* groß, viel, sehr s. *muchel*.
mykelhede Größe, herrlichkeit.
mychelnes, *mielenes*, *mechelnes* Größe.
micht, *myghte*, *micht*, *mizlh*, *myhtes*, *myhtest*, *mycht*, *micthe*, *nicthen*, *nicte* s. *muzen*.
mid, *myd*, *mide*, O. *midd* mit, damit; *mid seolven* mitsamt? allein mit XIX 285; ags. *mid*.
midday, *middei* mittag.
midalle, *mydalle* zugleich, damit, durchaus IV 16.
middel, O. *middell*; *myddel* mittlere, mittel, mitte, mittel-, taille; ags. *middel*.
middlelærd (O.), *midelerd*, *middenerd*, *middenerde* erde, welt; ags. *middan-geard*.
middlelniȝt, *middlelnicth* mitternacht; ags. *middlelniȝt*.
myddelmen bewohner, leute des mittel-landes.
myddes mitte; ags. *on midden*.
midewintredai weihnachtstag.
midmoranen mittag.
mihlt, *myht*, *mihle*, *mycht*, *micth*, *mizlh*, *mazt*, pl. *mæhte*, O. *mahht*, *mihht* macht, vermögen, herrlichkeit; ags. *mihlt*, *meaht*.
michtful, *mychtful* mächtig.
mihti, *mizti*, O. *mahktiȝ* mächtig, imstande; ags. *mihtig*, *meahtig*.
milk, O. *mille* milch; ags. *mcole*, *mile*.
milce, *milcea* (acc.), *mildee*, O. *millee* milde, gnade; ags. *milts*.
milcien, conj. pr. *milce* milde, gnädig sein; ags. *gemiltsian*.
mild, *myld*, O. *milde* mild, gnädig, freundlich; ags. *milde*.
mile (O.), *myle* meile; ags. *mil*.
miles XXVI tiere = lat. *milvus* falke?
miln mühle; ags. *mylen*.
min, *myn*, *mi*, O. *min*, *mi* mein; dat. fem. *minre*; *mire*; ags. *mín*.
mynde, O. *minde* sinn, gedächtnis, denken, gedanke; ags. *gemynd*. — *tyme out of mynde* seit undenklichen zeiten.

- mine*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *minepp*, *mīnepp* gedanken (jemandes); ags. *munan*.
mineteress (O.) geldwechsler (pl.); ags. *mynetére*.
mynten, *munten*, prt. *mint* beabsichtigen; ags. *myntan*.
minndiznesse (O.) gedächtnis; vgl. ags. *gemyndig*.
minour, *myrnur* minenarbeiter, minierer; afrz. *minour*.
mynstral minstrel, fahrender spielmann s. *menstrel*.
minstre, *mynstre*, O. *minnstre* münster, kloster; ags. *mynster*.
miracle, *myracle* wunder; afrz. *miracle*.
mirk düster, dunkel; ags. *myree*.
mire = *mine*, dat. fem. v. *min* mein.
miri lustig s. *mery*.
mirre, *merre*, O. *myrra* myrrhen; ags. *myrre*.
myrrpenn (O.) morden, ermorden; ags. *myrðian*.
myrthe freude s. *murhðe*.
mysaventur unglück.
mysbeleevyng ungläubig.
mysbyleve unglaube.
mischeef, *meschef*, *myscheiff* unglück, unheil, mißfolg.
misdede, O. *missdede* missetat; ags. *mis-déd*.
misdon, prt. *misdede*, *misdude* unrecht tun, sündigen, verderben.
misdoer übeltäter.
misferen ins unglück, auf abwege kommen, mißraten XXII 93.
misleven bezweifeln, diskreditieren.
mislich verschieden, verschiedentlich; ags. *missenlic*, *mistic*, *mistic*.
misliken mißfallen, schmollen XXIV 425.
misreden übel beraten, verleiten.
misseye, *misziggen*, 3. p. s. pr. *missayp* schmähen, anfahren, bedrohen XXV 49, schlecht reden von, schlechtmachen VIII.
missen, *myssen*, prt. *miste*, O. pl. *misstenn* entbehren, verlustig gehen, verfehlen, verlieren; ags. *missan*.
mist, *myst* nebel; ags. *míst*.
miste = *mihte* XXIV 10 s. *muzen*.
mister bedarf s. *mester*.
mith kannst, konnte s. *muzen*.
mipen verbergen; ags. *míðan*.
myred mit d. mitra angetan.
mix mist; schmutzig, gemein; ags. *meox*.
mo mehr s. *more*.
moch, *moche* viel s. *muche*.
mochel, *mochul* viel s. *muchel*.
mod (O.), *mood* gemütsstimmung, gemüt, sinn; zorn, kummer; ags. *mód*.
modkare sorge, kummer, schwermut; ags. *módecaru*.
moddri tante mütterlicherseits; ags. *módrige*.
moder, *modyr*, O. *moderr* mutter; ags. *módor*.
moderburh hauptstadt.
moderles mutterlos.
modi, *mody*, O. *modiž* mutig, stolz, kühn, klug, hochmütig, ärgerlich, verdrießlich, traurig, launisch; ags. *módig*.
modinesse, *modiznesse* mut, hochmut; ags. *módigness*.
moze VI 29 schreibfehler für *inoze*.
moze, *mozt*, *mohte* möchte, konnte s. *muzen*.
moysten befeuchten, zu afrz. *moiste* feucht.
molde erde; ags. *molde*.
mom mum, hm!
momenes götzenbilder s. *maumet*.
mon obl. *monne* man s. *man*.
monke gulden s. *manke*.
monquelle mörder, henker; ags. *man-civellére*.
mone (O.) mond, monat; ags. *móna*.
mone, O. *mæne* gesellschaft, gemeinschaft, begleitung, anteil; ags. *gemána*.
mone klage; *make his mone klagen*, zu menen.
monek, *munec*, *monk* mönch; ags. *munuc*.
moneye geld; afrz. *moneie*, *moneye*.
monesten, part. prt. *monestid* ermahnen, gemahnen; vgl. *amonesten*.
monep, O. *monepp* monat; ags. *mónap*.
mong gemisch, gemeinschaft; ags. *gemang*.
mongen handeln? XXVIII str. 2, verhandeln; ags. *mangian*.
monie einige, ein paar s. *many*.
monine manchen XIX 510 s. *many*.
monluker mannhafter, tatkräftiger; an. *mannliggr*.
monshipe mannhaltigkeit, ehre s. *manscipe*.
mont, O. *munnt* berg; ags. *munt*, lat. *mont-em*.
montayne, *mountain* berg; afrz. *mountaygne*.
more, *moare*, *mo*, *mare*, *mayr*, *mair*, *ma*, O. *mare*, *ma* mehr, größer; noch dazu; ags. *mára*.
moreyn seuche; afrz. *morine*.
morznedē, *mornede* klagte, trauerte s. *mournen*.
morwe, *moreghen* morgen; ags. *morgen*.
morwennyng, *morwunyng* morgen.
most, *moost*, *mest*, *meast*, *maist*, *mayst*, *mast* meist, am meisten; größte, höchste; ags. *máest*.
most, *moste* mußte, konnte, würde s. *moten*.
moten, O. *móte*, *mót*; 3. p. s. pr. *mot*, *mote*, prt. *most*, *moste* können, mögen, vermögen, müssen; ags. *mótan*.

- mouchel groß s. *mochel*.
moun: we — wir müssen.
mounten steigen, aufsteigen; *mounten up* anwachsen, zunehmen; afrz. *monter*.
mournen, prt. *moʒnede*, *mornede* klagen, trauern; ags. *murnan*.
mourning trauer; *make mourning* trauern.
moustre musterung; afrz. *moustre*.
mouthe, *mowete*, *mouethe*, *mouthé*, *mouchte* konnte, könnte s. *muzen*.
mouthe, *muð*, *mudh*, O. *muþ* mund; ags. *muð*.
mouwen, *moue* können, mögen s. *muzen*.
mouwe mähen, ernten s. *mowe*.
movev, *meven* bewegen; *moveveth* togidere V 90 lat. *haurite nunc*; afrz. *muveir*, *moveir*, *movoir*, *muev-*.
mow sie können s. *muzen*.
mowe, *mouwe*, *mawen* mähen, ernten; ags. *máwan*.
mowence veränderung, bewegung; afrz. *muance*.
 nr I 104 = *maister*.
muche, *moch*, *moche*, *myche* groß, viel, sehr, stark; vom folgenden.
muchel, fl. *mucheles*, *mucla*, *muchela*, *mouchel*, *mochul*, *mochel*, *michel*, *miecl*, *nikel*, *mycel*, *mykyl*, *mekyll*, *mekill*, O. *mikell* groß, viel, sehr, stark; ags. *micel*.
muchedel hauptteil.
mudh mund s. *mouthe*.
- muzen*, O. *muzhenn*; *mouwen*, *moue*, 1. 3. p. s. pr. *mai*, O. *maʒʒ*, *may*, *mei*, *mouie*; 2. p. *mayth* XXV 641, *mait* XXV 689, *miht*, *mith* XIX 79; pl. *muzen*, *muren*, *muce*, *mor*, conj. *moze*; prt. *mihte*, *myghte*, *micht*, *mith*, *miȝth*, *misle* XXIV 10, *moȝt*, *mouchte*, *moucte*, *monthe*; conj. *mahte*, *mihte*, *michte*, *mycht*, *micte*, *micthe*, *monhte*, *mohte*, *mouelthe*, 2. p. *myhtes*, *myhestu*, pl. *micten* können, mögen, vermögen; ags. *mugan*.
multiplien, part. prt. *multiplied* vervielfältigen, sich vervielfältigen, gedeihen; afrz. *multiplier*.
munen, O. *míne* *mune* müssen, wollen; ags. *munan*.
munee möneh s. *monek*.
munek' = muneklif kloster; ags. *munnclif*.
munyen ermahnen; ags. *mynegian*.
munne sich denken, vorstellen, erinnern; ags. *gemynnan*.
munstral minstrel s. *menstrel*.
murgen erfreuen.
murie, sup. *murgest* lustig, fröhlich s. *merg*.
murren (O.) murren; ags. *murenian*.
murre maulbeerfarben, purpur.
murðe, *murð*, *murpe*, *myrth*, pl. *murphes* freude, pl. possen; ags. *myrgð*, *myrhð*.
muscen mausen, mäuse fangen.
muð mund s. *mouthe*.

N.

- na* kein s. *nan*.
na nicht, niemals; ags. *ná*.
nā nahm s. *nimen*.
nabbe, *nabbep*, *nabbed* = ne habbe, ne habbed.
nacht, *naht* nicht, nichts s. *nought*.
naked, O. *nakedd* nackt, bloß; ags. *nacod*.
nacion, *nacioun*, *nation* volk, stamm; afrz. *nacioun*, *naeiu*.
nadde, O. *naffde* = ne hadde.
nadre, O. *neddre* natter; ags. *nædre*.
nadrinke = ne adrinke möge nicht ertränken.
nafð, *nafed*, O. *nafeph* = ne hafð, ne hafed.
naʒʒledd genagelt s. *nailen*.
naȝt, *naht* nicht, nichts; vor *naȝt* unnötig s. *nought*.
naȝti vernichten, abtöten.
nai, *nei*, O. *naʒʒ* uein; ags. *ná*.
nail, *nayl* nagel; ags. *nægel*.
nailen, *naʒʒlenn* (O.) part. prt. *naylyd*, *naʒʒledd* nageln, annageln.
- name*, O. *náme*, *nam*, *nomie* name; ags. *nama*.
namm (O.) = ne amm bin nicht.
namon niemand s. *nomon*.
nan = *anon* bald, sogleich XIX 392.
nan (O.), acc. pl. *nanne* keiner s. *non*.
náness, *forr pe náness* (O.) absichtlich, mit fleiß; ags. *for pám ánes*, ne. for the nonce.
nareu eng s. *nerere*.
nas, O. *nass* = ne was.
nastu = ne hast pu u. ne wastu.
nat, O. *nát* = ne wat.
náðe (O.) gnade; an. *nðð*.
náðeles nichtsdestoweniger.
nathing nichts s. *noping*.
nation volk, stamm s. *nacion*.
nature natur; afrz. *nature*.
natureliche, *naturelliehe* von natur.
naȝt, *nauyt* nicht, nichts s. *nought*.
nare, *nareð* = ne hare, ne hared.
narere, *narre*, *nærer* niemals s. *nerer*.
naverziete, *neerre* gät noch nie s. *nevere*.

nau^t nicht, nichts s. *nought*.
 ne nicht, ne — ne weder — noch; ags. *ne*.
nekbane hals.
nekke nacken, hals; ags. *hnecca*.
nedde = ne *hedde* XXX 12.
nede, O. *ned*; *neode*, *neod*, *neid*, *nyede*,
niede not, notlage, bedürfnis, zwang,
 veranlassung, notwendiges geschäft; ags.
nýd.
nede, *nedys* notwendigerweise, gezwungen;
 ags. *nýde*, *nýdes*.
nede, O. *nedem*; *neoden*, 3. p. s. pr. *nett*,
 conj. *niede* nötig sein, nötigen; ags. *néa-*
dian, *geniedan*.
nedful, *neodful* nötig, bedürftig.
nedy arm, bedürftig.
nedys notwendigerweise s. *nede*.
needles unnötig, überflüssig, vergeblich.
neete rinder s. *net*.
nefde = ne *hefde* XIX 25.
nezende, O. *nizhennde* d. neunte; ags.
nigoða; vgl. *nyepe*.
neh, *ne3*, *neih*, *nei3*, *neize*, *nei*, *ney*,
ni3, *nyze*, *ni3e*, *nig*, comp. *ner*, *nere*,
nir, *nier*, sup. *neist*, *neyst*, *nest*, *next*,
nixt, O. *neh*, *ner*, *nesst* nahe, nahezu;
 beinahe; *neih honde* zur hand; ags.
néah, *néar*, *néhsta*.
nehzhenn (O.) näher, sich nähern.
neighebor, *neughbore*, *nezybor*, *nychtbur*
 nachbar; ags. *néahgebür*.
neys zart, weich s. *nesche*.
nei seo = ne *iseo* sehe IV 89.
negther — ne weder — noch.
nel, *nele*, *nelle*, *nelt* = ne *wil*, ne *wile*,
 ne *wille*, ne *wilt*.
neme nahmen s. *nimen*.
nemnen, *nempnen* nennen; ags. *nemnan*.
neomen nehmen s. *nimen*.
nenne kein, keinen s. *non*.
neouh = ne *ouh* soll nicht.
neowe neu, *neowene* kürzlich s. *newe*.
ner, *nere*, *nir* näher; nahe, nahezu, bei-
 nahe, gegen (abend) s. *neh*.
nere = ne *were*.
nerehand beinahe.
neres nieren; an. *nýra*, pl. *nýru*.
nert = ne *ert* bist nicht.
nerewe, *neruwe*, *nareu*, O. *narrwe*; comp.
neruwure eng, knapp, geizig; ags. *nearo*.
nes = ne *wes* war nicht.
nesche, *neys*, O. *nesshe* zart, weich, sanft,
 schwach; ags. *hnesce*.
nesshenn (O.) besänftigen; ags. *hnescian*.
nest, *neste* zunächst s. *neh*.
nest nest; ags. *nest*.
net, *nett* (O.) netz; ags. *nett*.
net, *neth*, O. *nouwt*; pl. *neete*, *nete* rind,
 viel; ags. *néat*, an. *naut*.
neðer niedrig, unten s. *niper*.

neðeren, O. *nipprenn*; part. prt. *ineðerede*
 erniedrigen; ags. *geníderian*.
neperlippe unterlippe.
nevede = ne *hevede*.
nevvenen, part. prt. *nevennyd* nennen; an.
nefna; vgl. *nemnen*.
never, *nevre*, *neaver*, *næver*, *nævre*,
navere, *navre*, O. *næfre* niemals; *never*
 so noch so; ags. *næfre*.
nevereyete, *naverziète*, *nævre gæt* noch
 nie, niemals.
nevermor, *nevirmar* niemals.
neverte niemals.
neverthelatter nichtsdestoweniger, obwohl.
neverpeles nichtsdestoweniger.
neow, new (O.), *niewe*, *niwe*, fl. *neuuæ*
 neu; *neowene* XIX 688 kürzlich, come
 neue sich ablösen XXXI 7; ags. *niwe*,
néowe.
neweste nachbarschaft, Nähe; ags. *néahwest*.
next nächst, zunächst, in berührung mit,
 außer s. *neh*.
nextaft demnächst, danach.
nychtbur nachbar s. *neighebor*.
nye kummer, beschwerde s. *noye*.
nyede, *niede* not, notwendiges geschäft s.
nede.
nyepe d. neunte; ags. *nigoða*; vgl. *nezende*.
nieve neu s. *newe*.
ni3, *nyze*, *nig* XIX 108 nahe, nahezu,
 annähernd s. *neh*.
niht, *nicht*, O. *nahht*, *nihht*; *nyzt*, *ni3t*,
nith XXV 404, *nizth*, *nicht* nacht,
 abend, gen. *nithes* nachts; ags. *niht*.
nyhtegale nachtigall; ags. *nihtegale*.
nille, O. *nile*, *niltu* = ne *wille*, ne
wilt pu.
nimen, *nimene*, *neomen*, O. *nimenn*, prt.
nam, *naam*, *nom*, pl. *namen*, *nomen*,
neme XXIV 60, *nomm* XIX 348, conj.
name, part. prt. *nummen*, *inumen*,
inome nehmen, annehmen, aufnehmen
 (nachricht), erreichen (hafen), bekommen,
 in d. mund nehmen, gebrauchen
 (ein wort), gefangen nehmen, bringen;
nomm hem to reda sie beschlossen
 XIX 348; ags. *niman*.
nyne, O. *nizhenn* neun; ags. *nigon*.
nir nahe, beinahe, gegen (abend) s. *neh*.
nis, *nys* = ne *is*, ne *ys* ist nicht.
niste, *nisten* = ne *wiste*, ne *wisten*.
niten, prt. pl. *nyt* ablehnen, verweigern;
 an *nita*.
nith XXV 404 = *niht*.
nip (O.) *nith* neid, mißgunst, bosheit;
 ags. *níð*.
niper, *neðer* unten, niedrig, hernieder;
 ags. *níðer*, *níðor*.
nipfull (O.) neidig, gehässig.
niping geizhals, schlechter kerl; ags. *níðing*.

- nipprenn* (O.) erniedrigen.
nittenn (O.) benützen, gebrauchen; ags. *genyttian*.
nixt, nixte nächst, zunächst s. *neh*.
no s. ne.
no kein s. non.
noan keiner s. *non*.
noble edel, schön; afrz. *noble*.
nocht, nozt, noght, noghte, noht nicht, nichts; *for noght* umsonst, *nozt* zut noch nicht, *noht forpi* obwohl s. *nought*.
noye, nye überdruß, ekel, abscheu, kummer, beschwerde; vgl. *anoi*.
noyen belästigen; quälen; vgl. *anoye*.
noise, noys lärm; afrz. *noise*.
nolde = ne wolde.
nome name s. *name*.
nomeliche namentlich, besonders.
noman, nomon, namon niemand.
non, noon, noan, acc. *nenne*, O. *nan*; *no, na* kein, keiner, niemand; ags. *nán*.
none mittag (3 uhr); ags. *nón*.
nonesweis keineswegs, auf keine weise.
notid mittagszeit.
noon keiner s. *non*.
norischen, norici nähren; afrz. *norir, noriss-*.
norp, O. norrp norden; ags. *norp*.
norpeuntray der norden des landes, nordengland.
northende nordende.
northerne, norperne, norperen nördlich, nord-; ags. *norperne*.
norpest nordost.
not = ne wot.
note lied, melodie, weise; *fand notes* er brachte weisen hervor; afrz. *note*.
note beschäftigung, arbeit, beruf; ags. *notu*.
note nuß, kleinigkeit; ags. *hnutu*.
- noten*, O. 2. p. s. pr. *notesst* genießen, gebrauchen; ags. *genotian*.
nopeles obwohl, doch, nichtsdestoweniger.
noper, nouper, nouðer, nouðer, noucer, nor, O. *nouwperi* und nicht, auch nicht; ags. *náhuáper*; *noper — ne, nouther — ne* weder — noch.
noping, nathing nichts, for *nopyng* um keinen preis, zwecklos, umsonst XXXVII 91.
nou nun, jetzt s. *nu*.
*nough, nouht, nouzt, nouzth, nouth, nouit, nowiht, nowhit, nowieth, nocht, noht, noghte, noght, nozt, naest, O. *nawihlt*, *nohht*; *nauyt, nazt, naht, nacht* nichts, nicht; ags. *náwiht, náht*. — for *noght*, vor *nout*, vor *nazt* umsonst, vergleichbar, unnötig; *noht forpi* obwohl.
nouhtunge nichtswürdigkeit.
noughwithstandyng nichtsdestoweniger, trotz.
nouhwuder nirgendshin.
noumbre, nombre zahl; afrz. *numbre, nombre*.
nouth nichts s. *nought*.
noupe nun s. *nuðe*.
nouper, nouðer, nouðer keiner v. beiden; *nouther — ne* weder — noch s. *noper*.
nouher, O. nouhar; nouchar, nouhere, nirgends, nie; ags. *náhuár*.
nouiderwardes nirgendshin, nach keiner richtung hin.
nowiht, nowieth, nowhit, nowit, nowt nicht, nichts s. *nought*.
nu (O.), *nou* nun, jetzt; ags. *nú*.
nu3zu (O.) schon, nunmehr; ags. *nú-geó*.
nurhð, nurð lärm, murren.
nuste, nusten = nc wuste, ne wusten.
nute = nc wute.
nuðe, noupe nun; ags. *nú þú*.*

0.

- o in, an, auf* s. *on*.
o ein s. *on*.
obedience gehorsam, gelübde; ansehen, leitende stellung; afrz. *obedience*.
obedient gehorsam; afrz. *obedient*.
obligacioun verpflichtung, verbindlichkeit.
oblischen, part. prt. *oblyste* verpflichten; afrz. *obliger*.
about ringsherum s. *aboute*.
oe, ok, O. occ und, auch, sondern; an. *ok*.
occupy besetzen, besitzen; afrz. *occupier*.
oksen fordern s. *asken*.
occupacyon beschäftigung.
oder, odre s. *oder*.
of, ose, O. off; *offe* von, aus, wegen, durch; ags. *of*; *be of* gehören zu.
- of, off* fort, weg.
of oft XIX 202 s. *oft*.
ofdreden, part. prt. *ofdrad, ofslred* erschrecken, in furcht setzen; ags. *ofdrédan*; vgl. *adrad*.
ofdryve forttreiben; ags. *ofdrifan*.
ofer über s. *over*.
offergarri (O.) prunk.
offeren erschrecken, ängstigen; ags. *áfáran*.
office amt; afrz. *office*.
officer beamter; afrz. *officer*.
offren, O. offrenn; offri, prt. *offride* darbringen; ags. *offrian*.
offrende gabe; afrz. *offrande*.
offringe, offrinke gabe, opfer; ags. *offrung*.

- offte* (O.) oft s. *oft*.
ofheren, prt. *ofherde* anhören.
ofhyealden behalten, vorenthalten.
ofhungred hungrig; vgl. *anhungred*.
ofne (O.) ofen (dat.); ags. *ofen*.
osferven, 3. p. pl. pr. *osfervet* verdienien.
ofspring, *ofspryng*, *offspryng*, O. *offspring* ursprung, nachkommenschaft, nachkommen; ags. *ofspring*.
oft, O. *offte*; of XIX 202, comp. *oftere*, sup. *oftest* oft; ags. *oft*, *oftor*, *oftost*.
oftentymes, *oftyme* oftmals.
oftesiðen, *oftesythes* oftmals.
ofðanç mißgunst, unlust.
ofþinken, *ofþinche*, *ofþenchen*, 3. p. s. pr. *ofþencheþ*, *ofþingchð*, *ofþincþ*, *ofþingþ* mißfallen, reuen, bereuen, bedauern; ags. *ofþyncan*.
ofwundred, *ofwundred* verwundert, erschrocken.
ogain, *ozain*, *ogaines*, *ozains* gegen, gegenüber s. *azein*, *azeines*.
oghe, *oze*, *ozen* eigen; eigentum, besitz s. *owe*.
ozen, *ozhte* schulden, sollen s. *owen*.
oghite etwas IX 216 s. *ought*.
oyle öl; afrz. *oile*, *olie*; vgl. *oli*.
old, *eald*, O. *ald*, *aulde*, *elde*, *iald*, *yald*, comp. *aldre*, *eldre*, *eldris*, *eaðlens*, sup. *aldest*, *celdest* alt, comp. pl. eltern, vorfahren; ags. *eald*.
ollfenness (O.) kamel (gen.); ags. *olfend*.
oluhnen schmeicheln, gute worte geben; vgl. ags. *olecan*.
on, *onne*, *o*, *an*, *ane*, *a* in, an, auf; ags. *on*; do hit on sich berufen auf, appellieren an.
on, *one*, *oon*, *an*, O. á, án; obl. *anne*, *enne*, *anre*, *are*, *hare*, *æne*, o ein, allein, nur; *ido in o* vereinigt in eins; ags. án.
onbozsamnesse widerspenstigkeit, ungehorsam VIII 81.
onde eifer, zorn, neid, haß; ags. *anda*.
onderfangen, prt. *onderving* empfangen.
onderstonde verstehen.
onndlétt (O.) antlitz; ags. *andwlita*.
ondsuerien, *ontsueren* antworten s. *ansueren*.
ones, *anes*, *any*, *enes*, O. æness einmal, einst; ags. énes.
onfangen, O. *onfanngem*; *onfon*, imp. *onfo*, prt. *onfang*, *onfeng* empfangen; ags. *onfón*.
ongel engel s. *angel*.
ony irgendein s. *any*.
onything etwas s. *anything*.
onlepi einig, einzlig s. *anlepi*.
onlephilicke vereinzelt, ausnahmsweise s. *anlephilicke*.
onliche, *only*, *anely* allein, einzlig; nur; alle *only* ganz allein; ags. énlic.
onlive lebend s. *alive*.
onmode unmut, schmerz.
onrifasst (O.) nahe bei.
onnzan (O.) wieder, zurück s. *azein*.
onnzaeness (O.) gegenüber s. *azeines*.
onnliesenesse (O.) bild, gleichnis.
onoh genug s. *inowe*.
onon sogleich s. *anon*.
onond betreffs, was betrifft, soweit es ankommt auf s. *anent*.
onpayit unbezahlbar.
ontenden, part. prt. *ontënde* entflammen; ags. *ontandan*.
ontwo entzwei.
omuri verehren s. *honouren*.
onworþen mißachten.
onworþnesse verachtung.
oo immer, in einem fort s. a.
oon ein, einzlig s. *on*.
ope VIII 61 für of oder upon.
open, O. *openn* offen; ags. *open*.
openen, *opyn*, O. *oppenn* öffnen, aufmachen, aufwerfen (eine grube); eröffnen, erklären; ags. *openian*.
openheaved barhäuptig.
openliche, O. *opennliȝ*; *openlice*, *openly* öffentlich, offen, offenbar, deutlich; ags. *openlice*.
opymoun ruf.
opon auf, an s. *upon*.
oppression schädigung, benachteiligung.
or erz; ags. ár.
or ehe, eher, ehemals s. er.
or, O. *orr* oder s. oder.
ord (O.) anfang, spitze; ags. *ord*.
ordaynen, *ordeignen*, *ordeynen*, *ordein*, prt. *ordayneðe*, *ordaynyt*, part. prt. *ordained*, *ordeynd* anordnen, bestimmen, einrichten, zuerkennen; *ordein for* sorgen für; afrz. *ordener*, *ordein-*.
ordenans, *ordynance*, *ordynauñee* anordnung, abkommen, vorschrift, vollmacht, entscheidung; afrz. *ordenance*, *ordinance*.
ordre, *ordyre* gebot, verordnung; orden, gemeinschaft; afrz. *ordene*, *ordre*.
ordren anordnen.
ore, O. ár; *are*, *hore* ehre, gnade, gunst; ags. ár.
ore ruder; ags. ár.
ore unser s. *we*.
oreisoun, *orisoun* gebet; afrz. *oreison*, *oraïsun*.
orf erbe, vieh; an. *arfr*, ags. *orf*.
orgeilus stolz, hochmütig; afrz. *orgueil-leus*.
ormete, O. *ormete* ungeheuer; ags. *orméte*.

orraþ (O.) ratlos.
orrest (O.) streit.
orrzhellmod (O.) hochmut, stolz; zu ags. *orgel*; vgl. afrz. *orgueil*.
ossen prophezeien; vgl. fröhne. *osse*.
op, oth, ath, ap, O. pl. *apess* eid; *take pe oth* den eid entgegennehmen; ags. *üð*.
oder, O. *operr, orr; oper, opur, odde, ope* oder ander, oder, d. zweite; *outhir — or, oper — or, oper — oper* entweder — oder; ags. *öder*.
oðerhwat etwas anderes.
oðerman der andere, nächste.
opersiþe, O. *opersiþe* wiederum, nochmals.
operwayes, othirwayis anders.
operwhile, operwhyle, oðerhwile ein andermal, sonst, bisweilen, manchmal, dann wieder, unter umständen.
otherwise, otherwyse anders.
ou, ow euch s. *ze*.
ought, ouȝt, outh, oghte, owcht, aȝt, auȝt, O. ohht etwas; ags. *áwiht*.
our über s. *over*.
our, owre, ore, houre, hure unser s. *we*.
overcome überwinden, unterkriegen s. *overcome*.
oure, over euer s. *ze*.
ous uns s. *we*.
ousulven euch selbst.
out, owte, out, ut, ute, hut, uth aus, heraus; draußen, auswärts, außerhalb; ags. *út; do out of* befreien.
outcrepe herauskriechen, loskommen.
outdrave, prt. *outdrouȝ* herausziehen.
outerliche, utterly ganz und gar.
outzettan, outzettan ausgießen.
outlave, ullaw geächtet; ags. *útlaga*.
outleden, utleden ausführen.
outriden, utriden ausreiten.
outh etwas s. *ought*.
outulde herausgeworfen.
outward, utward außen; nach außen hinans; *drawe utward* ablenken, auf äußerliche dinge lenken, verweltlichen; ags. *útweard*.

padde, pl. *pades* kröte; an *padda*.
pæne, paen heidnisch; heide s. *payn*.
page bursche; afrz. *pages*.
pay, paye bezahlung; afrz. *paie*.
payen, paien zufriedenstellen, bezahlen; afrz. *paier*.
payn, pain, pæne, paen heidnisch; heide; afrz. *paien*.
paine, Payne plague, schmerz s. *peyne*.
painime heidenschaft, heidenland; afrz. *paienisme, paenisme*.

outwerpen, conj. pr. *utwarpe* herauswerfen.
over, ofer, O. *oferr*; *our* über, jenseits; ags. *ofer*.
over ufer; ags. *ófer*.
overall überall, überallhin.
overbrerd der obere rand.
overcome, overcumen, O. *osercumenn*; prt. *ourcumen*, part. prt. *overcumen*, flect. *overcomemyn* überwinden, unterkriegen; ags. *osercuman*.
overcommere überwinder.
overgon, overga, prt. *orerzede* vorübergehen, vorbeigehen, dahingehen, überragen, übertreffen, überwinden, unberücksichtigt bleiben XXV 314; ags. *osergán*.
overheghe überwältigen; ags. *oserhígian*.
overling oberster, leiter.
overlippe oberlippe.
overlyttil allzuwenig.
overmany schr. viele.
overneckill allzusehr.
oversen, 3. p. s. pr. *oversieð* beobachten, überwachen, überblicken, herabsehen auf, verachten; ags. *oferséon*.
over sithon I 72 überdies?
oversoh durchaus wahr, nur zu wahr = *oversop*.
overtake, prt. *overtok*, part. prt. *orertan* überholen, einholen.
oway fort, weg s. *awei*.
owcht etwas s. *ought*.
owe, own, own, owin, oȝen, oȝe, oghe, auȝen, ahȝen, ahen, flect. *owere, aȝene* eigen; eigentum, besitz; ags. *ágen*.
owen, oȝen, aȝen, O. *azhenn*; *owe*, 1. p. s. pr. *owe, ouh, ah*, 3. p. *oȝþ, areht*; pl. *hoȝed* XVIII 47; prt. *awete, aucht, ahte, auhte, auchte*, 2. p. *ouhtest* inne haben, besitzen; sollen, schulden, verpflichtet sein, ziemen; ags. *ágan*.
owuhær (O.) über, überall; ags. *óhurðér*.
oxien fragen, verlangen; erfordern, mit sich bringen s. *asken*.
oxe (O.) ochse; ags. *oxa*.

P.

pais, pays friede s. *pees*.
paisible friedlich; afrz. *paisible*.
palais, paleys palast; afrz. *palais*.
palle, pel, pelle, O. *pall*; pl. *pallen* teppich, fell, mantel, kostbares gewand; ags. *pæll*, lat. *pallium*; vgl. afrz. *pale*.
palmere wallfahrer, pilger; afrz. *palmer*.
palsie, palesye gichtbrüchigkeit, lähmung; afrz. *paralysie*.
pani pfennig s. *peni*.
pape papst s. *pope*.

- pappe* (O.) brust; lat. *pappa*.
paradise paradies.
parage verwandschaft, familie, abstam-
 mung; afrz. *parage*.
park einfriedigung, park; ags. *pearruec*,
 frz. *parc*.
pardoner ablaßkrämer; afrz. *pardonnaire*.
pardurableliche auf die dauer.
parisch sprengel, gemeinde; afrz. *pa-
 roiche*, *paroche*.
parischen gemeindemitglied; afrz. *paro-
 chien*.
parischprest ortsgeistlicher.
parlement parlament; afrz. *parlement*.
part, *parte* teil, partei; afrz. *part*.
parten teilen, trennen; afrz. *partir*.
partie, *partye*, *parti* teil, partei; *partye*
 of hevene himmelsstrich; afrz. *partie*.
partner teilhaber XV86.
parting abscheiden, sterben.
parvenke immergrün; ags. *perfince*.
passage weg, zug; afrz. *passage*; *seche
 passage* einen weg einschlagen.
passen, *pass*, part. pr. *passyngē* vorüber-
 gehen, überschreiten, übertreten, ziehen,
 wandern, gehen, leben, übertreffen;
 afrz. *passer*.
passioun passion, leiden.
pastee pastete; afrz. *pasté*.
pateyn hostienteller; afrz. *patene*.
pap, *path* pfad; ags. *pæp*.
patriarche, *patriark*, O. *patriarrke* patri-
 arch; afrz. *patriarche*.
pees, *pese*, *pefs*, *pais*, *pays* fried, schweigen, ruhe; afrz. *pais*, *pees*, *pes*.
peyne, *paine*, *payne* qual, schmerz, buße; afrz. *peine*.
peynen sich mühen, bemühen; afrz. *pener*.
pel, *pelle* mantel, teppich, kostbares ge-
 wand s. *palle*.
peler, *piler* pfeiler, grenzpfahl; afrz. *piler*.
pelrimage pilgerfahrt s. *pylgrimage*.
pelten, *pulter*, prt. *pelte* stoßen; ags.
 * *pyltan*, lat. *pultare*.
penaunce, *penance* buße, strafe; afrz. *penance*.
peni, *peny*, *pani* O. *penning*; pl. *penizes*,
 pons pfennig, geld; *to pe peni drave zu*
 gelde machen, versilbern; ags. *pening*,
penig.
penitence buße, strafe; afrz. *penitence*.
peple, *people*, *puple* volk, leute; afrz.
peuplē, *pueple*.
peraventure zufällig; afrz. *per aventure*.
perceiven, *perceyve*, *perceive*, *persawe*, XXXVIII82 merken, ahnen; afrz. *per-
 evoir*, *perceiv-*.
perquer von herzen, gründlich; afrz. *per-
 quer*, *per cuer*.
pere birne; ags. *peru*.
- perfay* wahrhaftig.
perfit, *parfit* vollkommen; afrz. *parfit*,
parfeit.
peril, *perell*, *peryl* gefahr; *at alle peryles*
 auf jede gefahr hin, in jedem fall; afrz.
peril.
perissen, *perissi*, pl. pr. *peris*, *perissi*,
perisset verderben, vergehen, unter-
 gehen, zugrunde gehen; afrz. *perir*,
periss-.
perpetual dauernd, ewig.
persawe XXXVIII82 merken, ahnen s.
perceyve.
person pfarrer; afrz. *personē*.
perte klar, offenbar; vgl. *apert*.
pese, *pes* friede s. *pees*.
pestilence seuche; afrz. *pestilence*.
petyte klein; afrz. *petit*.
philosophere philosoph.
pichen, *piken* verpicchen.
pie pastete.
pilgryme, *pilegrym* pilger; afrz. *pelegrin*.
pylgrimage, *pilerinage*, *pelrimage* pilger-
 fahrt; afrz. *pelerinage*.
pin stift, zeiger; ags. *pinn*.
pynacle zinne.
pine, *pyne*, O. *pīne* pein, schmerz, mühe, plackerei; ags. *pīn*.
pinen, O. *pinenn* peinigen, bedrängen; ags. *pīnan*.
pining peinigung, qual, marter; ags. *pīnung*.
pipe, pl. *pipen* pfeife; ags. *pipe*.
pīte mitleid, erbarmen; afrz. *pītē*.
pitous, adv. *pitously* erbärmlich; afrz.
pitous.
place platz, ort, lage, stätte; afrz. *place*.
play scherz, lust, spiel; ags. *plega*; vgl. *ploze*.
playen, *pleien*, *pleye*, *play* spielen, scher-
 zen, sich vergnügen, unterhalten; jagen; ags.
plegan, *plegian*.
playing, *pleing* unterhaltung, vergnügen, jagd, liebesspiel.
plain, *plein* eben; afrz. *plain*.
plaine, *plein* ebene; afrz. *plaigne*.
plaine, *playne*, adv. *pleymly* deutlich,
 klar, ausführlich.
playnen, *pleynen* klagen; afrz. *plaindre*,
plaign-.
playnt pflanze s. *plant*.
plainte, *pleinte* klage; afrz. *pleinte*.
plaisance, *plesance* gefälligkeit, gefallen; afrz. *plaisance*.
plant, *playnt* pflanze; ags. *plant*, lat. *planta*.
planten pflanzen, schaffen; ags. *plantian*.
pledien plädieren, klage vorbringen; afrz.
plaidier.
plente fülle; afrz. *plenté*.

- plesen, pleſſ, pleſſys* gefallen; zufrieden-
stellen, part. pr. *plesand* genehm, an-
genehm; afrz. *plaisir*.
- pliht* (O.) gefahr; ags. *pliht*.
- plihten, pližten*, imp. *pliſt* verpfänden,
abmachen, sich verpflichten; ags. *plihtan*.
- plyte* zustand, befinden; afrz. *plite*.
- playe*, *plaue*, pl. *plohen* spiel; scherz; vgl.
play.
- plouh, plou3, plowe*, O. *ploh* pflug; ags.
plôh.
- pluril* plural; afrz. *plurel*.
- poke* tasche, ranzen; ags. *poca*; vgl. an.
poki.
- poer, powere* macht, herrschaft, anschen;
heeresmacht; afrz. *poér, poeir*.
- poet* dichter; afrz. *poete*.
- point, poynt*, pl. *poyntz* punkt; *at pe poynt*
im augenblick; afrz. *point*.
- pomp* pomp, prahlun; afrz. *pompe*.
- pons* geld, pfennige s. *peni*.
- pope*, *pape* papst; ags. *pápa*.
- porchaci, porchacuen* erlangen, erwerben,
verschaffen; afrz. *pourchacier*.
- pore arm* s. *povre*.
- port* hafen, stadt; ags. *port*.
- poscen* stoßen, treiben; afrz. *pouſſer*,
poulſer.
- possessionur* besitz; afrz. *possession*.
- postel*, O. *posſtell* apostel; vgl. *apostel*.
- pot, pott* topf.
- poudre* staub; afrz. *poudre, puldre*.
- pound, pund*, pl. *punda* pfund; ags. *pund*.
- povre, porere, pore, pure* arm; afrz. *povre*.
- porrelke* ärmlich, kärglich.
- poverte* armut; afrz. *poverté*.
- powere* macht, herrschaft, anschen s. *poer*.
- poweste, powste* macht; anglofrz. *pouſte*,
poüſtē.
- pray, preie* beute; schar; afrz. *preie*.
- pray, preye, preie* bitten; afrz. *preier*.
- prayere, preyere* gebet; afrz. *preiere*.
- praise, preyen* preisen, rühmen; afrz.
preiser.
- pranglen* zusammendrücken, pressen.
- pratt* (O.) schlau, verschlagen; ags. *prætt*.
- prechen*, part. pr. *precheand* predigen, ver-
kündigen; afrz. *precher*.
- prechour, prechur* prediger; afrz. *preehör*.
- preeyous* köstlich, herrlich, wertvoll; afrz.
precius.
- prede* stolz s. *pryde*.
- proeven* beweisen, prüfen, erproben; s.
proven.
- prescience* vorherwissen.
- preſe, pressc* gedränge, getümmel.
- presence, presens* gegenwart, anwesen-
heit; afrz. *presence*.
- present* anwesend, gegenwärtig, am ort;
afrz. *present*.
- presently* unverzüglich.
- presoun* gefängnis s. *prisoun*.
- preſt, preoſt* (O.); *preſte* priester; ags.
préoſt.
- presumen* sich anmaßen, aneignen; afrz.
presumer.
- prīce* preis, ruhm s. *pris*.
- priken*, part. prt. *prikked* stechen, an-
spornen, reiten; ags. *pričian*; *prike*
obout umreiten.
- pryde, pride, prede, prude, pruide, prute*
stolz, hochmut, übermut, hoffart; ags.
prjta.
- prime, pryme* prime, 6 uhr; afrz. *prime*,
lat. *prima (hora)*.
- primſe3nen*, O. 2. p. s. pr. *primmſe3nnesſt*
die *prima signatio* erteilen, bekreu-
zigen; afrz. *primſeigner*.
- prinee, prynce* färb, gebieter, oberster;
afrz. *prince*.
- prynceipal* hauptsächlich, haupt- (mittel);
afrz. *principal*.
- prior, pryour, prioure* prior; afrz. *prior*,
priour, priur.
- pris, prisce, prysſ*, *price* preis, ruhm,
güte, vorzüglichkeit; *of pris*, *of prysſ*
preiswert, berühmt, lobenswert; afrz.
pris.
- prisoun, prysoun, prison, prisun, presoun*,
psun kerker, gefängnis; afrz. *prisun*.
- pryee, adv. priryli* heimlich; afrz. *priré*.
- privilege, privilegie* privileg, vorrecht;
afrz. *privilegio*.
- processiun* prozession; afrz. *procession*.
- proclamacion* verkündigung, bekannt-
machung.
- proclamen* verkündigen, bekanntmachen.
- profession* beruf; afrz. *profession, profesſion*.
- profête* (O.) prophet s. *prophecie*.
- profit, profyt*, pl. *profitis* vorteil, gedeihen,
bestes, nutzung; *for profyt* zum
besten; afrz. *profit*.
- profitable* nützlich, vorteilhaft; afrz. *pro-
fitable*.
- profiten, pr. profette* vorwärts kommen,
fortschritte machen.
- profren* anbieten, darbringen; afrz. *proferer*.
- promyſſioun* verheißung; afrz. *promiſſion*;
land of promyſſioun gelobtesland.
- pronounce* erklären, verkündigen; afrz.
pronunceer.
- prophecy* prophezeiung; *of prophecy*
prophetisch; afrz. *propheeie*.
- prophecien* prophezeien.
- prophecie*, O. *profête* prophet; afrz. *pro-
phete*.
- proprete, propyrte* eigentum, eigentüm-
lichkeit; afrz. *propreté*.

propos absicht, vorhaben, zweck; *to be to propos* angebracht sein, hergehören; vgl. *purpos*.
proud, prud, prut stolz; spätags. *prít*.
prouesse, pruesse tapferkeit, kühnheit, tapfere tat; afrz. *pruesse*.
proven, preoven beweisen, erweisen, bewähren, erproben, billigen; afrz. *prover, pruev-*.
provende, provendre praebende, einnahme; afrz. *provende*.
proxynce provinz; afrz. *province*.
prude stolz s. *proude*.
prude, pruide stolz, hoffart s. *pryde*.
pruesse tapferkeit, tapfere tat s. *prouesse*.
prut stolz s. *proud*.
psalm psalm.
psun gefängnis s. *prisoun*.
publicaness (O.) zöllner (pl.).
puffen pusten, blasen; ags. *pyffan*.
pund, pl. *punda* pfund s. *pound*.
punt, part. prt. z. *pounen* schlagen, zermaßen, zerstoßen; ags. *piñian*.
pupplischen veröffentlichen, allgemein bekanntmachen; afrz. *puplier, poploier, publier*.
pur rein, ganz, schön, vollkommen; afrz. *pur*.

pur arm, pure-borne arm geboren s. *povre*.
pur charite in liebe, aus liebe.
pure, pore blicken, spähen; ags. **púrian*.
purpos absicht, vorsatz, plan; *take purpos, are in purpos* beabsichtigten, einen entschluß fassen; *leven purpos* seine absicht aufgeben; afrz. *propos*; vgl. *propos*.
purposen sich vornehmen, beabsichtigen. willens sein; afrz. *proposer*.
purse börsen; ags. *pírs*.
pursuen verfolgen; afrz. *poursuir*.
purtenauncis (pl.) zubehör; afrz. *appar-tenance*.
putten, put, putt, 3. p. s. pr. *puttes*, part. pr. *puttyng*, part. prt. *putt* stellen, legen, setzen, festsetzen (lösegeld), einsetzen (das leben); *put hem* sich begeben, *put hem* zu sich beschäftigen mit, *put in wryt* niederschreiben, *put forth* vorbringen, *put out* ausstoßen, vertreiben, ausrotten, herauskehren (hochmut), *put out of — into —* übersetzen, *putte to richten* an jemand, jemand etwas vorlegen; spätags. *putian*; vgl. ags. *potian*.

Q.

quaken, cwakien bebén, zittern; ags. *cwacian*.
quakynge, quakeing zittern; ags. *cwacung*.
quale, cwale mord, todschlag, sterben; ags. *cwalu*.
qualehuse folterkammer, kerker.
quan, quanne wann, als s. *whan*.
quantilee masse.
quartern, O. ewarrterrne, quarrierrne kerker, gefängniß; ags. *cweartern*.
quappriga (O.) viergespann.
queccchen schütteln, gehen; ags. *cweccan*.
quede, cweude, kueade sünde; ags. *cwead*.
quede, kueade, cwede, kueadliche, kuead-voll schlecht, unrecht, unrechtmäßig.
quednesse, kueadnesse schlechtigkeit, niedertracht.
quedschipe, cweadschipe übel, bosheit.
queinteliche zierlich, geziert, gesucht; afrz. *coint, quointe, queinte*.
quelen sterben; ags. *cuelan*.
quellen, O. cwellein; *qwell* töten; ags. *cuellan*; vgl. *cullen*.
queme, O. cweme bequem, genehm, passend, zufrieden; ags. *cwéme*.
quemen, cwemen, O. prt. cwemnde gefallen, gefällig sein; ags. *gecwéman*.

quen wenn s. *when*.
quenchon, O. cwennkenn löschen, ausslöschen; ags. *cicewancan*.
quene, quen, cuen frau, vornehme frau, königin; ags. *cicén*.
querne handmühle; ags. *cucorn*.
quert gesundheit; an. **kwert*.
questioun, questyoun frage, streitfrage; make *questioun* die streitfrage anwerfen; afrz. *question*.
queðen, quepen, cweðen, prt. s. *quap, queþ, quath, quoth, wat* XXV 595, pl. *cwe-ðen, queþen*, part. prt. *iqueðen, iqueðe* sprechen, sagen, besagen, lauten, *cwe-ðen up* zusprechen XXII 133; ags. *cweðan*.
quethir, guharthrouch, quhat, quhatevir, quhen, qwhen, quhethir, quhilk, qwilc, quhile, quhill s. *whether, wherprough, what, whatever, when, whylc, while*.
quhow wie s. *hou*.
quik, O. cwice; quic, circik lebend, lebendig; ags. *cwic, cwicu, cucu*.
quykynn, cewikien lebendig machen, beleben; ags. *cwician*.
quiste testament; afrz. *quest + ags. cwide*.
quiten bezahlen; afrz. *quiter*.

R.

- rak, pl. *rakkes* dunst, nebel, wetterwolke; vgl. norw. dial. *rak*.
- raeches* (O.) spürhunde; ags. *ræce*, vgl. an. *rakki*.
- rakente* kette, tau; ags. *racente*.
- rachentege* kette; ags. *racentéag*.
- radl* (O.) erschrocken, an. *hræddr*.
- raden* lesen, verlesen s. *reden*.
- radful* klug s. *redful*.
- radly* eilig, rasch s. *raply*.
- reechen* sich kümmern s. *reechen*.
- red*, *reid* rat, ratschlag, plan, list s. *red*.
- redesmon* ratgeber s. *redesmon*.
- ref* gewandt, kleid; ags. *réaf*.
- reflae* rauben, räuberei; ags. *réaflaie*.
- ratful* klug, wohlüberlegt s. *redful*.
- raven* rauben s. *reren*.
- revare* räuber s. *revare*.
- rayemon* bulle mit vielen siegeln.
- ragged* zerrissen, schlecht.
- rayke* gehen, wandern; an. *reika*.
- raylen* kleiden, schmücken; ags. *hræglian*.
- raymen* umherfahren s. *romen*.
- rayn* regen s. *rein*.
- raysoun* grund s. *resoun*.
- ran* (O.) berührte zu ags. *hrinan*.
- rank*; *ronk*, O. *ranne* stolz, hochmütig, schön; ags. *rane*.
- ransaken* durchsuchen; an. *rannsaka*.
- rap* (O.) seil s. *rope*.
- rape* eile; zu an. *hrapa* eilen.
- rath*, O. *rap* rat, berater; an. *ráð*.
- rape, rápe* (O.), *reade* IV 31 rasch, comp. *radér*, *rathere* früher, eher, lieber; also *rape* alsbald; ags. *hræde*, *hræpe*.
- raply*, *readliche*, *radly* rasch, schnell, eilig; ags. *hrædlie*, *hrædlie*.
- raunsoun* lösegeld; afrz. *raençon*, *raenchon*.
- raunsoun* auslösen, erlösen.
- ravischen*, *ravesche*, 3. p. conj. pr. *ravis*, part. prt. *ravyste* rauben, hinreißen, entzücken; part. prt. *hingerissen*, cutzückt; afrz. *ravir*, *raviss*.
- rawe* reihe; bi. *rawex* in reihen; s. *roice*.
- read* rat, ratschluß s. *red*.
- readen* lesen s. *reden*.
- readliche* schnell s. *raply*.
- realme, reeme, reume*, pl. *reumys* königreich; afrz. *realm*, *reaume*.
- ream* weinen, klagen s. *rem*.
- reade* rasch IV 31 s. *rape*.
- reaven* rauben s. *reren*.
- reacte* königswürde, königreich; afrz. *realté*.
- rebaldail* gesindel, lumpenpack; s. *rybaldaill*.
- reechen*, O. *rekenn*; *rechen*, *reeche*, *recthe* sorgen, sich kümmern, wollen; ags. *reecan*.
- reecess* (O.) weihrauch; ags. *réels*.
- recenn* (O.), *rikenin* rechnen, aufzählen; ags. *gerecian*.
- reccen*, *resayren*, *rescheyre* empfangen, erhalten; atrz. *recereir*, *reccir*.
- rechen*, prt. *rauzt*, *rauhre* erreichen, langen, ergreifen, erlangen, einsacken, einheimsen; ags. *rœcan*.
- recheles*, O. *reckelos* rücksichtslos, unbekümmert, unachtsam; ags. *récelas*.
- reehelesesse* rücksichtslosigkeit, gleichgültigkeit.
- rechés* reichtum s. *richesse*.
- reelfatt* (O.) weihrauchfaß; ags. *réelsfæt*.
- recomandene* empfehlen; afrz. *recommander*.
- reconsylen* wiedergewinnen; afrz. *reconseiller*.
- record* zeugnis; in place of record XVI 49 zum zeugnis, als zeugen.
- recorden*, part. prt. *recordyt* ins gedächtnis zurückrufen, aufzeichnen, berichten; afrz. *recorder*.
- red*, *read*, *reod* rot; ags. *réad*.
- reddenn* (O.) retten; ags. *hreddan*.
- rede*, *read*, *rade*, *red*, O. *rod*; *read*, *reid* rat, ratschluß, beschluß, ratschlag, list, komplott, absicht, einsicht, vernunft; *dude pene beste red* handelte am vernünftigsten XIX 202; ags. *ræd*.
- rede* röte.
- redeli*, O. *rædcliee*; ags. *geréde*.
- reden*, *readen*, O. 1. p. s. pr. *rede* raten, beistehen; ags. *rædan*.
- reden*, *raden*, *readen*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *redepp*; 3. p. pl. pr. *redys*, part. prt. *redde* lesen, vorlesen, vortragen, vorlesen; ags. *rædan*.
- redesmon*, *redesmon* ratgeber, berater.
- redful*, *radful*, *ratful* klug.
- redi*, *redy*, O. *rædi* bereit, kämpfbereit, schlagfertig; ags. *rædig*.
- redien*, 3. p. s. pr. *redies* bereitmachen, vorbereiten, erörtern.
- redonten*, part. prt. *redoutyt* fürchten; afrz. *redouter*.
- redressen* verbessern, korrigieren; afrz. *redrecior*.
- reeme* reich s. *realme*.
- refen* mit dach versehen; ags. *hréfan*.
- reformen* erneuern; afrz. *reformer*.
- refschipe* aufseheramt, regierung.
- režhellboe* (O.) regelbuch; ags. *regolbóc*.
- režzeun* (O.) aufrichten, auferstehen machen; an. *reisa*.
- regne* reich; afrz. *regne*.

regnen, *ryng* regieren; afrz. *regner*.
 rehercen, *reherzen* erzählen, aufzählen,
 erklären; afrz. *rehercer*.
 rein, *rayn*, *rene*, O. *rezzn* regen; ags.
regn, *rén*.
 reinen, O. *rezznenn* regnen; ags. *rignan*.
 reiners nieren; afrz. *reins*.
 reyse, O. *rezzsnenn* aufrichten, auferstehen
 machen; an. *reisa*.
 relen, *reilen* rollen, schaukeln, sich drehen.
 religiun religion, religionsübung, geist-
 licher stand; afrz. *religion*.
 religius geistlich; afrz. *religious*, *religius*.
 rem, *ream*, O. *ræm* geschrei, weinen,
 klagen; ags. *hréam*.
 remedye heilmittel; afrz. *remede*.
 remen räumen, verlassen; ags. *rýman*.
 remen schreien; ags. *hréman*, *hrýman*.
 renden, prt. *rente* zerreißen; ags. *rendan*.
 rene regen s. *rein*.
 rennen rennen; ags. *rennan*; vgl. *eornenn*,
urnen.
 renoun ruf, berühmtheit; afrz. *renon*.
 renounyt berühmt.
 rente, pl. *rentes* lohn, einkünfte; afrz.
rente.
 reod rot s. *red*.
 reðeren rinder; ags. *hryðer*.
 reouen reuen s. *rewen*.
 reowful, *reowðful* erbärmlich s. *rewþful*.
 repen ernten s. *rypen*.
 representen, *represent* vorstellen, dar-
 stellen, vertreten; afrz. *representer*.
 repreve, *reprove* tadel, vorwurf.
 repreven, *reprove*, *repuve* tadeln, vor-
 werfen; afrz. *reprover*, *reprover*.
 reprevyngne tadel, vorwurf.
 requirit erfordert, nachgesucht.
 rerd, *reord* (O.), *rurd* ton, stimme, ruf;
 ags. *reord*.
 reren errichten, einrichten; ags. *ráran*.
 reren aufstehen machen, aufschrecken;
 ags. *hréran*.
 resayven, *rescheyve* empfangen, erhalten
 s. *receven*.
 reserven, prt. *reservyt* vorbehalten; afrz.
reserver.
 resoun, *resun*, *raysoun* vernunft, sinn,
 urteil, grund; *bi resun* sinngemäß; *out*
of resun unvernünftig; *be this resoun*
 aus diesem grunde, deshalb; afrz. *raison*,
raisun.
 reste, *ryst*, O. *restte* ruhe, rast; ags. *rest*.
 resten, O. *restenn*; *resti*, *rysten*, prt.
 restte ruhen, ausruhen, verweilen, sein,
 sich befinden (am kreuz); ags. *restan*.
 restreynen sich enthalten; afrz. *restreindre*.
 reule, *rule*, *riule*, *riwle* regel; afrz. *reule*,
riule.

reulen, *rulen*, prt. *reuleyt* regeln, an-
 ordnen, einrichten XII 12; afrz. *riuler*.
 reusfull beklagenswert, erbärmlich.
 reupe jammer s. *reupe*.
 reve vogt; ags. *geréfa*.
 reven, O. *ræfenn*; *ræven*, *reaven*, prt.
rævede, *revede* rauben, berauben, ver-
 wüsten; ags. *réafian*.
 revere, *rævere* räuber; ags. *réafére*.
 rewe reihe s. *rowe*.
 rewe prt. zu *rowen* rudern.
 rewen, *reowen*, *riewe*, *rwe*, *rowen*, O.
 3. p. s. pr. *reowepp*; prt. *ruyt* XXXVII
 216 bedauern, bemitleiden, reuen, leid-
 tun, peinlich sein XXV 503; sich
 scheuen; ags. *hréowan*.
 rewful, *reowful* erbärmlich.
 rewliche, *ruhy* elend, erbärmlich.
 rewme, pl. *rewmys* reich s. *realm*.
 rewnesse mitleid.
 rewpe, *reupe* mitleid, jammer, schmerz.
 rewþful erbärmlich, beklagenswert.
 rybaud schurke, übeltäter; afrz. *ribaud*.
 ribaudye, *rybbaldy* liederlichkeit, leicht-
 sinniger lebenswandel, schwelgerei; afrz.
ribaudie.
 rybbaldaill, *rebaldaill* schlechte gesell-
 schaft, gesindel, lumpenpack; afrz. *ri-
 baudaille*.
 ribbe rippe; ags. *ribb*.
 rike, O. *riche* reich; ags. *rice*.
 ricemen vornehme.
 rikenin aufzählen s. *recennenn*.
 rich recht XIX 262 s. *riht*.
 riche (O.), *rych* reich, wertvoll, üppig;
 ags. *rice*.
 richedom reichtum.
 richelike, *richeli* reichlich, kostbar; ags.
riclīce.
 richesse, *rechés* reichtum; afrz. *richesse*.
 rideñ, *ryden*, *ryd*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *ridepp*,
 prt. *rade*, *rode*, *rood*, part. prt. *ryden*,
 reiten, dahintreiben (schiff); ags. *ridan*.
 rye roggen; ags. *ryge*.
 riewe reuen s. *rewen*.
 rifil rauben, plündern, nehmen; afrz. *rifler*.
 rigge, *rugge* rücken; ags. *hrycg*.
 riht, *rizt*, *right*, *rycht*, *richt*, O. *rihht*;
 rich XIX 262, *richt*, *riȝt*, *rith*, *ryth*
 recht, gerecht, rechts, genau, gerade,
 unverzüglich XXIV 306, direkt; subst.
 recht; *al riȝt* sogleich, *mid rihte* von
 rechtswegen; *holden to riȝt* gerecht
 regieren; ags. *riht*.
 rihten, O. *rihhtenn*; *rihte*, *right* richten,
 lenken; *rihten up* aufrichten, aufheben;
 ags. *rihtan*.
 rihtful, *ryȝtful*, *ryghtful*, *riȝtful* gerecht,
 gerade.
 rihtfulich, *riȝtfolice* gerecht, richtig.

- ryhtfulness*, *ryztfulness* gerechtigkeit, rechtschaffenheit.
rihtwys, O. *rihhtwys*; *ryghtewys*, *riethwys*, *rithwys* gerecht, rechtschaffen; ags. *rihtwys*.
- rihtwysnesse*, O. *rihhtwysnesse*; *rychtwysenes*, *richtwysnesse* gerechtigkeit, rechtschaffenheit; ags. *rihtwysness*.
- rime*, O. *rime*; *ryme*, *rim*, *rym* reim, versmaß, spruch, gedicht, rede, zahl; ags. *rim*.
- rimenn* (O.) reimen, zählen; ags. *ríman*.
- rynk* held, mann; ags. *rine*.
- ring*, *ryng* ring; ags. *hring*.
- ryng* herrschen s. *regnen*.
- rynge*, O. *ringenn*, praet. *rang*, pl. *runge*, part. prt. *irunge* klingen, läuten; ags. *hringan*.
- rinnen*, *ryn*, prt. *ran*, *ron*, *rane*, part. prt. *ironne* rinnen, rennen, laufen, triefen, überströmt sein von; ags. *rinnan*.
- ripe*, *rype* reif; ags. *ripe*.
- rypen*, *ripe*, *repfen* reifen, ernten; ags. *ripan*.
- rippenn* (O.) zerreißen, berauben.
- risen*, O. *risenn*, *rysenn*, *ryse*, prt. *ros* sich erheben (geschrei, wind), aufstehen, aufwirbeln (staub), aufwachsen, aufsprießen; part. prt. *risindde* aufgehend, aufgang V 7; ags. *risan*.
- ryst* ruhe s. *rest*.
- rysten*, 3. p. pl. pr. *rystes* ruhen, ausruhen s. *resten*.
- rith*, *ryth*, *rithe* recht, rechtmäßig, gerade, genau s. *riht*.
- rithwys* = lat. *rectis* XI 7.
- rive*, *ryve* zahlreich, häufig; ags. *ríf*.
- ryve* gestade, ufer; afrz. *rive*.
- riving* pelzschuh, „bundschuh“ (als schimpfname); ags. *riſting*.
- riven* reißen, zerreißen, zerbrechen XX st. 2 v. 4; an. *rifa*.
- rivere* fluß, ufer XXXI 234; afrz. *riviere*.
- riwle*, *riule* regel s. *reule*.
- rixien*, *rixan* regieren, herrschen; ags. *riesian*.
- rixlen*, O. *rixlenn* regieren, herrschen.
- rialinge* regierung.
- ro* (O.) ruhe; sanft, ruhig; ags. *rów*.
- ro* reh; ags. *rá*.
- robber*, *wrobber* räuber; afrz. *robeor*.
- robben* berauben; afrz. *rober*.
- roberie* raub, diebstahl; afrz. *roberie*.
- rokken*, part. prt. *rokked* wiegen, schaukeln.
- roche* felsen; afrz. *roche*.
- rode* (O.) kreuz, stengel; ags. *ród*.
- rodetaken* kreuzeszeichen; ags. *ródetácean*.
- rodetre* kreuzestamm.
- rof*, *rhof* (O.) dach; ags. *hróf*.
- roz* rauh, ungestüm, heftig; heftigkeit, wüten s. *rugh*.
- roghlych* rauh.
- rolle* rolle, liste; afrz. *rolle*.
- romen*, *raymen* herumstreifen, umherfahren, durchwandern.
- ronk* stolz, schön s. *rank*.
- ron*, pl. *ronnes* liebeslied.
- rope*, O. *rap* seil, tau; ags. *ráp*.
- roren* brüllen, heulen; ags. *rárían*.
- ros* (O.) preis, lob; an. *hrós*.
- rose* rose; ags. *rose*, *róse*.
- rosem* rühmen, preisen; an. *hrósa*.
- rosered* rosenrot.
- rost* gebratenes, braten; afrz. *rost*.
- rosten* braten; afrz. *rostir*.
- rote*, *róte* (O.) wurzel; *drace by þe rote* mit der wurzel ausrotten; an. *rót*.
- rote* rotte, harfe; afrz. *rote*.
- roten*, O. *rotenn* faulen, verfaulen; ags. *rotian*.
- rofer* ruder; ags. *róðor*.
- round* rund; on round im kreise herum; afrz. *roond*.
- roune*, *rune*, pl. *runen* geheimnis, heimliche unterredung, geflüster, gezwitscher, lied, buchstabe, nachricht; ags. *rnin*.
- rounen*, *rowne*, *runen* raunen, flüstern; ags. *rúnian*.
- route*, *rowt* schar; afrz. *route*.
- routen* schnarchen; an. *ranta*.
- rove*, *rewe*, *raue* reihe; bi *rauez* in reihen, by *rewe* in einer reihe, parallel; ags. *rúv*, *ráw*.
- rowen*, *rowwe*, ptr. *reice* rudern; ags. *rówan*.
- rowurst* (O.) stimme; an. *raust*.
- rubie* rubin; afrz. *rubi*.
- ruchen* XXXVII 101 rücken, ziehen, herrichten; an. *rykkja*.
- rudning* röte, blitz; oder donner, lärm? XXXVII 139.
- rugge* rücken s. *rigge*.
- rugh*, *roz*, O. *ruh* rauh, ungestüm, heftig; heftigkeit, wüten; ags. *ruh*.
- rughfute* rauhfüßig.
- ruyt* s. scheut sich XXXVII 216 s. *reuen*.
- rule* regel, bi rule regelrecht s. *reude*.
- rulen* lenken, leiten, regieren s. *reulen*.
- rum* (O.) raun; ags. *rún*.
- rumen* (O.) geräumig.
- rumen* räumen, säubern; vgl. *irumen*; — XIX 651 verschr. für *nimen*.
- rune* (O.), pl. *runen* geheimnis, geflüster, heimliche unterredung XIX 347, buchstabe, nachricht s. *roune*.
- runen* flüstern s. *rounen*.
- runyschly* zornig, grob.
- rurd* stimme, ruf s. *reerd*.
- rust* rust; ags. *rust*.
- rwe* mitleid haben s. *reuen*.
- rwly* erbärmlich s. *rewliche*.

S.

- sa s. so.
 sabat sabbath; lat. *sabbatum*.
 sake (O.), *saca* schuld, unrecht, fehler,
 rechtssache „causa“; ags. *sacu*; for
 sake um willen.
 sakles, *sacleas*, O. *sacclæs* schuldlos, un-
 schuldig; ags. *sacléas*.
 sacrament sakrament; afrz. *sacrement*.
 sacrifice, *sacrifice*, *sacrafyse* opfer; afrz.
 sacrifice.
 sacrificen opfern; afrz. *sacrifier*.
 sad saat s. *sed*.
 sad, *sadde* satt, überdrüssig, schwer,
 müde, fest, beständig, nüchtern, gesetzt;
 ags. *sæd*.
 sadel sattel; ags. *sadol*.
 sadelen satteln; ags. *sadelian*.
 sæclian krank werden; ags. *sýelian*.
 segen, *sæn*, prt. pl. *sæden* s. *seggen*.
 scinte s. *seint*.
 self s. *self*.
 sœm (O.) last; ags. *séam*.
 sæstremes meerewogen, fluten.
 sætte s. *sitten*.
 saf außer s. *save*.
 sage XXXVI 531 = *segge* mann; ags.
secg.
 saz s. *sen*.
 saze wort, ausspruch s. *sawe*.
 sahte, O. *salhte*; *sæhte*, *seah*, *sauhte*
 frieden, versöhnung, eintracht, abkom-
 men; an. *sátr*.
 sahtlien, *sazilen*, *sætlien*, O. *sahhtlenn*
 unterhandeln, frieden stiften; frieden
 machen, sich beruhigen XXXVII 232;
 ags. *sahtlian*.
 sahtnesse, O. *sahhtnesse*; *seihtnesse* ver-
 söhnung; ags. *sahtnyss*.
 say, *sain*, *saine*, *said*, *sayis*, *sais* s.
seggen.
 say sah s. *sen*.
 sail, *seil*, *seyl* segel; ags. *segel*; *drawe*
seyl segel hissen, aufziehen.
 sayse ergreifen s. *seise*.
 sal s. *schall*.
 sale saal, halle; ags. *sæl*.
 salffe (O.) salbe; ags. *sealf*.
 sallfenn (O.) salben; ags. *sealfian*.
 sallme (O.) psalm; ags. *sealm*.
 salmen psalmen singen.
 salt, O. *sallt* salz; ags. *sealt*.
 salt gesalzen.
 saltou = *shalt pou*.
 salvacyon heil, rettung, erlösung; afrz.
sauvation.
 same (O.) derselbe; an. *samr*.
 samed, *somed*, *somet* zusammen; ags.
samod.
 samen, O. *samenn*; *samyn* zusammen;
 an. *saman*; *samyn* tym zugleich.
 sammnenn (O.), *sommen* sammeln, ver-
 einigen, verbinden; ags. *samnian*.
 sammtale (O.) einstimmig, einig.
 sand botschaft, bote s. *sond*.
 sanderrmann (O.) gesandter, bote.
 sang gesang, lied s. *song*.
 sannenn (O.) beteuern; an. *sanna*.
 sar, *sare* sauer, schwer, schmerhaft, adv.
 sehr s. *sor*, *sore*.
 sari, *sary*, *sare* traurig s. *sory*.
 sarinesse traurigkeit s. *soriness*.
 sarmun predigt s. *sermun*.
 sat, *sate*, *satt* s. *sitten*.
 sauf, *saufe* heil, gerettet; afr. *sauf*.
 sauf rette! zu *save*.
 saugh, *sauz*, *sauh* s. *sen*.
 sauhtening versöhnung.
 sauhte friede s. *sahte*.
 saule, *sawle* seele s. *soule*.
 sauter psalter.
 save, *saf* außer, wenn nicht gar XXXV
 77; afrz. *sauf*.
 save, imp. *sauf* behüten, beschützen, be-
 wahren, retten, halten; afrz. *sauver*.
 saveour heiland; afrz. *sauveour*.
 savour, *savoir*, *savoyre* duft, geschmack;
 afrz. *saveur*.
 savouren, *savyre* schmecken, genießen;
 afrz. *savourer*.
 save, *saze* wort, spruch, ausspruch; ags.
sagu.
 save s. *sen*.
 saxonliche sächsisch.
 seab, *scabbe* schorf; ags. *seeabb*.
 sce s. *sche*.
 scalless (O.) sänger, dichter (pl.); an. *skáld*.
 scall s. *schal*.
 scalp scheitel.
 scanden beschimpfen s. *schenden*.
 scape entkommen = *escape*.
 scars, adv. *scarsliche* spärlich, kaum; afrz.
escars.
 scatteren zerstreuen, hinauswerfen.
 scape, *skraith*, *scath* schaden; an. *scaði*.
 seapel schädlich, gefährlich.
 skapelass (O.) unschädlich.
 skapesst (O.) schadest 2. p. s. pr.; ags.
sképpan.
 scauen schauen, sehen s. *scheuen*.
 scefte geschöpf s. *schafte*.
 seele, *skele* geschick, vernunft, urteil s.
skill.
 skezzredd (O.) zerstreut.
 skelvolliche begründet, vernünftig.
 skemmtinng (O.) vergnügen; vgl. an.
skemtan.

skerron (O.) erschrecken; an. *skjarr*.
skete, O. *skét* schnell, rasch, direkt; an. *skjött*.
schakun, prt. *schock* schütteln, schwingen (d. schwert), bebien; ags. *seacan*.
schaul, O. *shed* unterschiedsvermögen XXII 238, unterschied; ags. *gescēad*.
schudewe schatten, dunkel; ags. *secadu*.
sheding (O.) scheidung.
shafess (O.) garben (pl.); ags. *scéaf*.
shafe (O.) scheide; ags. *seadp*.
shæverne (O.) zeigen.
schafte, O. *shaffte*; *seefte*, *scaste* gestalt, geschöpf; ags. *gesceast*.
schal, *shal*, *scall*, *sal*, *ssal*, *sscl*, *sel*, 2. p. s. *shalt*, *sselt*, *saltou*, pl. *schulen*, *schullip*, *schulle*, *seculen*, *ssulle*, *sulen*, *sulle*, *sollen*, *shul*, *shote*; *sollie* = *solle* ye V 151, prt. *scholde*, *seulde*, *soldie*, *solden* sollen; ags. *secal*, *seulon*.
schald kalt s. *cold*.
schame, O. *shame*; *sshame*, *schome*, *scheme*, *scome*, *ssame* scham, schande, schmach; ags. *seamu*; don *sham* schändigen XXV 56.
schamefast, O. *shammfasst*; *swomefest* XIX 210 beschämten, schamhaft, schüchtern; ags. *sccamfæst*.
schamelich, *schomelich*, *schomely* schmählich, schändlich; ags. *seamlic*.
schamien, *scamien*, *shamen*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *shamepp* sich schämen; ags. *secamian*.
shanke, O. pl. *shannkess* schonkel; ags. *seanca*.
schape, *schappe*, *scheappe* gestalt, art; ags. *gesceap*.
schaben, O. 3. p. s. pr. *shapepp*; prt. *schop*, *schoop*, *scop*, pl. *schopen*, part. prt. *shaped*, *ischaben* bilden, schaffen, zustände bringen, erreichen XXXVII 160; ags. *seeppan*; *schaben to machen zu*; *schaben into a schroud* in ein gewand stecken? XXXV v. 2; vgl. *scheppen*.
schapp (O.) vorhaut; ags. *gesecap*.
scharp, O. *sharrp*; *scærp* scharf, ungestüm; ags. *searp*.
sharpnes schärfe, strenge; ags. *searppness*.
schawen, O. *scheawenn*; 3. p. s. pr. *schawys* zeigen, darstellen s. *scheieren*.
sche, *she*, *sho*, *scho*, *sce* sic s. *he*.
scheden, O. *shadenn*; prt. *schedde* scheiden, trennen; ausgießen, ausschütten, vergießen; *schede off harnys* töten; ags. *seédan*.
scheft schaft, pfeil; ags. *seast*.
scheld, *sheld* schild; ags. *seild*, *scyld*.
schennen, O. 2. p. s. pr. *shennkesst* schenken; ags. *scenan*.
schenden, *scanden*, O. *shendenn*; prt. *schente*, part. prt. *schenet* schädigen, ver-

derben, ins unglück bringen, schmähnen, schelten, beschimpfen, part. prt. in schande geraten; ags. *scendan*.
schendlac schmach.
scheue, *sene*, *scone*, O. *shene*, *scene* schön; ags. *scéne*.
scheome schande, schmach s. *schame*.
scheop schuf s. *schaben*.
schepp, *scheep*, O. *shep*; *ssep* schaf; ags. *scéup*.
schepp, *scheep* schäfer, hirt; ags. **scéúpa*.
schepperd, 2. p. imp. pl. *schepieð* IV 40 schaffen, machen, herstellen; ags. *seeppan*, *scieppan*; vgl. *schaben*.
scheppend, *schuppent* schöpfer; ags. *scépend*, *scieppend*.
schepperd, O. *shephirde* schafhirt, schäfer.
scheppere, *sshepere*, *sscære* schöpfer.
ssepe VIII 20 geschaffenes, geschöpf.
schere entschuldigen, reinigen.
shetenninn (O.) verschließen, verriegeln; ags. *scyttan*.
scheten, conj. pr. *schute*, prt. *schote*; part. pit. *iscohte* schießen, verschießen; ags. *scötan*.
shetenn (O.) zufallen, treffen.
scheren, *schauen*, *seauen*, *scauen*, O. *shewenn*; 3. p. s. *schareys*, part. pr. *schewynge*, *seauinge*, prt. *seauede*, *seade* sehen, schauen, zeigen, darstellen, auskunft geben, anweisen XIV 59; sich zeigen, erscheinen; ags. *scéawian*.
schevyng, *scyvinge*, *seauinge* anzeigen, verkündigung, anblick; ags. *scéawung*.
shiftinng (O.) teilung.
shiften, O. prt. pl. *shiftedenn* teilen, verteilen; ags. *sciflan*.
schilden, O. *shildenn*; *shilden*, *scilden* schützen, schirmen; ags. *scildan*.
schinen, *schyne*, *shine*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *shinepp* scheinen, glänzen; ags. *sciman*.
schip, *schup*, *scip*, *ssip* schiff; ags. *scip*; to *schup(p)e draze* sich einschiffen, an bord gehen.
shipping fahrgelegenheit XVII 18.
skipman schiffer.
schir, *schyr*, *shir*, O. *shir*, *skir* schön, hell, rein, ungemischt; ags. *seir*.
schire, *ssire*, *sshire*, *scire*, *sheire*, *syre*, pl. *sshiren*, *syren*, dat. *seiran* = *scirum* II 3 grafschaft; ags. *seir*.
schireve, *schyrene*, *seirervca*, *serreve*, pl. *schyrreffys* sheriff; ags. *scirgeréfa*.
scho, *sho* sie s. *he*.
scho, O. *sho*; *soó*, pl. *schon*, *shon* schuh, spur; ags. *scéoh*, pl. *scéos*, gen. *scóna*.
scholde, *shole* s. *schal*.
schome scham, schande s. *schame*.

- schomeliche, schomely* schmählich, schändlich s. *schamelich*.
- schonde*, O. *shande* schande, schmach; ags. *scand, scond*.
- schop*, pl. *schopen* s. *schaben*.
- schort, short*, *scort*, O. *shorrte* kurz, rasch (zorn); ags. *scoert*.
- shortly, shorrtlike, shorrtliz* kurz, rasch; ags. *scoortlice*.
- schote* schoß s. *scheten*.
- shopwang* (O.) schuhriemen; ags. *scéowpwang*.
- schowre*, pl. *schowrex* regenschauer; ags. *scúr*.
- shrædenn* (O.) zerschroten; ags. *scréadian*.
- schrafe* s. *schriven*.
- shrede* bissen; ags. *scréade*.
- schreden* umhüllen, kleiden s. *schrouden*.
- schreven* part. prt. zu *schriven*.
- schreve* schurke, halunke, unhold; vgl. ags. *scréawa*.
- schrifte, script*, O. *shriftte* beichte; ags. *script*.
- shryne* schrein, sarg; ags. *scrin*.
- schriven*, O. *shrifmen*; *shrive*, *shryve*, *schryfe*, *sshrieve*, prt. *schrafe*, part. prt. *shriven*, *schreven* beichte abnehmen, absolvieren; *schriven him* beichten; ags. *scrífan*.
- schroud*, O. *shrud* gewand; ags. *scrúd*.
- schrouden, schruden, schreden*, O. *shridenn* umhüllen, kleiden; ags. *scrýdan*.
- shul, schulen, schullip, schulle* s. *schal*.
- schulder, shulder*, O. *shulldre* Schulter; ags. *sculdor*.
- schulle* helltönend, schrill; ags. *scylle*.
- schunien*, O. *shunem*; *scunien* meiden, ausweichen, verabscheuen; ags. *scúnian*.
- schup* Schiff s. *ship*.
- schuppent* schöpfer s. *scheppend*.
- schurge* Geißel s. *scourge*.
- schurten* sich unterhalten, scherzen.
- skill* (O.), *scele, skele* Geschicklichkeit, vernunft, Urteil; an. *skil*.
- skillfulliche*, *skelvolliche* begründet, vernünftig.
- skyn*, O. *skinn* Haut, Fell; ags. *scinn*, an. *skinn*.
- scire*, dat. pl. *sciran = scirum* Grafschaft s. *schire*.
- scirereva* Sheriff s. *schireve*.
- skirrpepp* (O.) Speit aus, verachtet, 3. p. s. pr.; an. *skirpa*.
- selaudre, selaudyr, selondre* Ärgernis, Schimpf, Schmach; afrz. *esclandre*.
- scole* Schule; ags. *scól*.
- scolere* Schüler, Student, Lehrer; ags. *scolière*.
- scolmeistre* Lehrerin.
- secome* Schmach, Schande, Scham s. *shame*.
- scone* schön XIX 197 s. *schene*.
- scop* Schuf s. *schafen*.
- scopen* schöpfen, ausschöpfen.
- score* Kerbe, zwanzig Stück; ags. *scor(u)*.
- scorne, skarn* Spott, Geringschätzung, Verachtung; afrz. *escarn*.
- scornen* verachten, verspotten, verhöhnen, Narren; afrz. *escarnir*.
- scorrcnedd* (O.) aufgerissen, gespalten.
- scort* kurz s. *schort*.
- scourge, schurge* Geißel; afrz. *escorgie*.
- scourges* Geißeln, züchtigen.
- scrennkenn* (O.) jemand ein Bein stellen; ags. *screnan*.
- scribe*, pl. *scribis* Schriftgelehrter.
- sculen, sculde* s. *schal*.
- sculf*, fl. *sculven* selbst XIX 870 s. *self*.
- scunien* meiden, ausweichen, verabscheuen s. *schunien*.
- se der*; ags. *se*.
- se* Sehen s. *sen*.
- se so s. so*.
- seafte* Geschöpf XVIII 79 s. *schafte*.
- saht* Eintracht, Friede s. *sahte*.
- seat, seat saß* s. *sitten*.
- seauinge* Anzeichen s. *schewyne*.
- seawen*, part. pr. *seauing*, prt. *seauede*, *seauda* zeigen, sich zeigen, erscheinen s. *schewen*.
- sebrink* Seeufer.
- sec, sek, sik*, O. *seoc*, sec krank, schwach; ags. *séoc*.
- sekenesse, seernesse, siknesse* Krankheit; ags. *séocness*.
- seker*, adv. *sekery* sicher s. *siker*.
- sechen*, O. *sekenn*; *seche*, *sechan, seken*, *seeke, sæchen*; part. pr. *sechann*, prt. *sozze*, pl. *isozze = hi sozten* XXIV 39, part. prt. *sozt, soght, souzt* suchen, aufsuchen, begreifen, verlangen, untersuchen, prüfen, aus forschen, heimsuchen; gehen; ags. *sécan*; *seche passage* einen Weg einschlagen.
- secnien*, O. part. prt. *secnedd* erkranken.
- seculer* weltlich; afrz. *seculer*.
- secunde* zweite; afrz. *second*.
- sed* (O.); *sede, sade, seid*, Saat, Verwandtschaft; ags. *séd*.
- sede, sedest* s. *seggen*.
- sedefull* (O.) bescheiden, gesetzt; ags. *sidu*.
- see, seeynge* s. *sen*.
- see, sé, sae, sea*, gen. *seis see*; ags. *sé*.
- seeke* s. *sechen*.
- seel, seyl*, O. *sel* Glück, Seligkeit; ags. *sél*.
- seel, sel, sele, cele* Siegel; afrz. *sel*.
- seelen, celen* versiegeln, besiegen.
- sefennfalld* (O.) siebenfältig.
- seffne* (O.) sieben; ags. *sefon*.
- seffnde, sefenne, seoffnde* (O.) der siebente; ags. *sefoða*.

- sefplode seeflut, meeresflut.
 sege sitz; afrz. *sege*.
seggen, O. *seggenn*; *sægen*, *siggen*, *ziggen*,
suge XIX 133, *sæin*, *seiðen*, *seye*, *sei*,
seyne, *saine*, *sain*, *say*; 1. p. s. pr.
segge, *seuge*, *sueye*, 3. p. *seið*, *sais*,
zayþ, pl. *seyt* XXV 646, *sayis*, conj.
sigge, prt. *seyde*, *seide*, *said*, *sede*,
 2. p. *sedes*, pl. *sedēn*, *seidēn*, *sēdēn*;
 part. prt. *ised*, *iseid*, *yzed* sagen,
 reden, erwähnen; ags. *segan*; to say,
 to *sain* sozusagen, nämlich (flickwort),
as zwro seip sozusagen, gewissermaßen.
seghe, *seghen*, *sez*, *seh*, *sehen* s. *sen*.
schelich sichtbar.
seid saat, verwandtschaft XXXVIII 63
 s. *sed*
sciz s. *sen*.
seihnesse versöhnung s. *sahnesse*.
scyl glück, seligkeit s. *seel*.
seil, *scyl* segel s. *sail*.
seyn s. *sen*.
seyne s. *seggen*.
seinen, part. prt. *iseined* unterzeichnncn,
 signieren; afrz. *seignier*.
seint, *saint*, *sein* heilig; afrz. *seint*, *saint*.
seis gen. zu see sec XXV 321.
seys s. *sen*.
seise, *sayse* ergreifen, besitzen; afrz. *seisir*.
seit, *seyd* s. *seggen*.
seywinge verkündigung s. *schewynge*.
sel soll s. *schal*.
sel, *sele* siegel s. *seel*.
selk, *seolk* seide; ags. *seole*.
selkouth, *selcouth*, O. *sellkup* wundervoll,
 herrlich; wunder; ags. *selcūð*.
selde, *seldēn*, O. *seldenn*; fl. *seldene*
 wenige, adv. selten; ags. *seldum*.
seldichonne selten; ags. *seldhūonne*.
self, O. *selff*; *self*, *seolf*, *sulf*, *seulf*
 selbst, sogar, eigen; ags. *self*.
seli, *sely*, *seoly* selig, glücklich; einfältig,
 unschuldig, demütig; ags. *sālig*.
seliliȝ (O.) glücklich; ags. *geséliȝice*.
selly, *sullie*, *sullich* schrecklich; schrecken
 XXXVII 140, wunder; ags. *seldlic*.
sellēn, O. *sellenn*; prt. *soldē* verkaufen;
 ags. *sellan*.
selpe, O. *scollpe*, *sellpe* seligkeit; ags.
geséld.
selver silber s. *silver*.
semble, *semblee* versammlung, schar; afrz.
 assemble.
semblēn versammeln; afrz. *assembler*.
semen, O. 3. p. s. pr. *semēpp* versöhnen,
 passen, anstehen, stehem, scheinen;
 ags. *séman*, an. *sáma*.
semly, sup. *semlokest* geziemd, schick-
 lich, willkommen, hübsch; an. *sámiligr*.
sen seit, danach, weil, da s. *siðden*.
sen, *seon* (O.); *son*, *se*, *so*, *see*, 2. p. s.
 pr. *sest*, *sixt*, 3. p. *sees*, *seys*, *siȝþ*,
sueþ, *ziȝþ*, pl. *seop*, *sese*, part. pr.
seeynge, *seand*, prt. s. *sch*, *sez*, *saȝ*,
sauȝ, *sauh*, *saugh*, *saghe*, *sare*, *say*,
seiz, pl. *sihen*, *sehen* XXII 278, *seghe*,
seghen, part. prt. *isichen*, *iseye*, *isene*,
yseye, *iseghe*, *iseien*, *yzoge*, *sene*, *seyn*
 sehen, achtgeben, zuschauen, nachsehen,
 einsehen, treffen; ags. *són*; *sch toward*
 sah entgegen, sollte erleben XIX 17.
senden, *sende*, O. *senndenn*; imp. *sent*,
 part. pr. *senddyng*, prt. *sende*, *sente*,
 part. prt. *isend* *ysent* senden, schicken,
 ausschicken, auswerfen (d. netz), her-
 vorbringen; ags. *sendan*; *sende* *doun*
 herablassen; ags. *sendan*.
sene O. sichtbar, offenbar; ags. *geséne*.
sene schön s. *schene*.
senzhory, *senzhoury* oberhand, herrschaft;
 afrz. *seignorie*.
senne sünde s. *synne*.
senvul sündhaft, sündig s. *sinful*.
sentence urteilsspruch; afrz. *sentence*.
seo s. *sen*.
seok krank s. *see*.
seoh, *seohð* wahr s. *soð*.
seolk seide s. *silk*.
seolf s. *self*.
seoly selig s. *seli*.
seolter silber s. *sylver*.
seon s. *sen*.
seone bald s. *sone*.
seorhful sorgenvoll s. *sorhful*.
seoð wahr, to *seode* wahrhaftig s. *soð*.
seodðen, *seopen* dann, später s. *siðden*.
seove sieben s. *seren*.
seoreðe, *seorepe* siebente s. *sereve*.
scouen, imp. *scouicð* nähen s. *sewen*.
serk heim; an. *serkr*.
sere, O. *ser* verschieden; an. *sér*.
serelyeh verschiedentlich.
serewe sorge s. *sorrie*.
sergeant, *sergant*, pl. *serganz*, *seriauns*
 diener, beamter, verwalter; afrz. *serjant*.
serlepes, O. *serlepes* besonders, im wech-
 sel nacheinander XXXVI 115.
sernum, *sarmun* predigt; afrz. *sermoun*.
serreve vogt, amtmann s. *schireve*.
serrant diener, dienerin; afrz. *servant*.
serve XXXVII 235 = *suerce?* umher-
 irren, oder = *serse*, *serehe?*
serren, O. *serfenn*; *serre*, *serri* dienen,
 servieren, kredenzen; afrz. *serrir*.
servise, *serrys*, *serveſe*, *serres* dienst;
 afrz. *servise*; *give serrese* dienstbar sein
 (lat. *famulari*).
sese, *sest* s. *sen*.
seside, *seeufer*, gestade.
sesoun, *sesun* jahreszeit; afrz. *saison*.

sesse aufhören; afrz. *cesser*.
 set, *seten* saß, saßen s. *sitten*.
 sete, O. *sáte* sitz, tafel; ags. *set*, an. *sáti*.
 seð wahr s. *soð*.
 seðe wer immer, der welcher.
 seðe XVIII 109 seit s. *siððen*.
 sethen, part. prt. *ysoðe* sieden, kochen;
 ags. *séðan*.
 seððen, *seppen*, *seppe* später, dann, seit
 s. *siððen*.
 settēn, O. *settēn*; sett, *sete*, *set*, *zetten*,
 3. p. s. pr. *settys*, *zet*, prt. *sette*, *sett*,
 part. prt. *iset*, *isett*, *yzet*, *sett* setzen,
 stellen, einsetzen, einpflanzen, schaffen,
 versetzen, verlegen, festsetzen, be-
 stimmen, einrichten, verfassen; ags.
 settan; *weren sei* hatten sich gesetzt;
 sett forpe vorsetzen, auftischen; *be set*
 on etwas beabsichtigten, vorhaben; *setten*
 parto hinzufügen; *sete an hond* zu eignen
 geben; *zetten pe herte and hope* herz
 und hoffnung richten auf; *sette gripp*
 frieden stiften; *sette sortes* lösen; *set*
 pe will beabsichtigen, unternehmen.
 settelld (O.) gesetzt; vgl. ags. *setlan*.
 settnesse (O.) gesetz, dekret; ags. *gesatnys*.
 seuge s. *seggen*.
 seven, O. *sefenn*, *sefenn*, *seoffne*, *seffne*;
 seve, *zeven*, *sevene*, *seove* sieben; ags.
 sefon.
 sevend, *zevende*, O. *sefennde*, *seoffnde*,
 seffnde siebente; vgl. *sewepe*.
 sevenniȝt, *seveniȝt*; O. *sefennahht* woche.
 seventene siebzehn; ags. *seofontýne*.
 seventi, O. *sefenntiȝ* siebzig; ags. *seo-*
 fontig.
 sevewe, *seovere*, *seoveðe* siebente; ags.
 sefoða.
 sewen, *seowen*, imp. *seouweð* nähen; ags.
 seowian.
 sexte sechste s. *sixte*.
 sh s. *sch*.
 sī sie s. *he*.
 sib, *syb*, *sibbe*, *sibba*, O. *sibb* friede,
 vertrag, verwandtschaft; verwandt; ags.
 sibb.
 sik krank, schwach s. *sec*.
 sic, sich solch s. *swych*.
 siken, O. *sikenn* seufzen; ags. *sican*.
 siking, *sykyng* seufzen.
 siker, *seker*, O. *sikerr* sicher, zuverlässig.
 sikerliche, *sikerli*, *sekerly*, O. *sikerlike*,
 sikerliȝ sicherlich, gewößlich, zuver-
 sichtlich.
 sikernesse, *sikirnesse* sicherheit, sorg-
 losigkeit.
 side (O.), *syde* seite, Seitenlinie; ags. *síð*;
 on side = ex latere.
 sidelangage nachbarsprache.
 siewe säten s. *sowen*.

syflen säuseln.
 siggen sagen s. *seggen*.
 syghe seufzen; vgl. *siken*.
 syghyng seufzen; vgl. *siking*.
 signefiance bedeutung; afrz. *signifiance*.
 signefien bedeuten, bezeichnen; afrz.
 signifier.
 sighte, *syght*, *sizt*, *sizte*, *sihte*, *siht*,
 syht, O. *sihhþe* gesicht, sehen, seh-
 vermögen, angesicht, ansehen, aus-
 sehen, aussicht, anblick, erscheinung,
 anschauung, vision, gegenwart, wort-
 laut XXXV 123; ags. *gesihð*; *in py*
 sizt vor deinem angesicht, vor dir.
 size, *sizze* (O.) sieg; ags. *sige*.
 sizzefasst (O.) sieghaft; ags. *sigefæst*.
 sylk solch s. *swych*.
 silence schweigen; afrz. *silence*.
 sylver, *silver*, O. *sillferr*; *selver*, *seolver*,
 selver, zelver silber; ags. *siolfor*.
 simonye simonie; afrz. *simonie*.
 symple, *sympile*; adv. *sympyll* einfach,
 einfältig; afrz. *simple*.
 syn, *synne*, *syne* dann, da, weil s. *siððen*.
 synagoȝe synagoge, versammlung, kirche.
 synke, *sinke*, *sink*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *sinnkepp*
 sinken, versinken, verstrickt werden in
 XXXVII 172; ags. *sinean*.
 syndon, *syndan*, O. *sindenn* sind s. *ben*.
 syndry besonders; ags. *syndrig*.
 sinful, O. *sinnfull*; *sunful*, *senful*, *sun-*
 ful sündig; sündler; ags. *synfull*.
 singen, *syngē*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *singeþþ*; part.
 pr. *singind* singen; ags. *singan*.
 singulere besonders, außergewöhnlich;
 afrz. *singuler*.
 synzen, *sungen*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *sinnzhepp*;
 zenezen, prt. *sungeðe*, part. prt. *yzenezed*
 sündigen; ags. *syngian*.
 synne, O. *sinne*, *síne*; *syne*, *senne*, *sunne*,
 zenne, pl. *synnys* sünde; ags. *synn*.
 sinner, *synner*, *sinzere* sündler.
 syre, *syre*, *schir*, *schyr* herr, herrscher;
 vater; afrz. *sire*.
 syre, pl. *syren* grafschaft s. *schire*.
 sister, *systir* schwester; an. *systir*; vgl.
 suster.
 sit (O.) schmerz.
 sið, *siþ*, O. *siþe*, *siþe mal*; ags. *sið*.
 siððen, O. *sippenn*; *siþe*, *siþen*, *sythen*,
 sithen, *sithon*, *seððen*, *seðen*, *soððen*,
 sopen, *sudðen*, *suppe*, *seððen*, *seppen*,
 seþpe, *seðe*, *sith*, *synne*, *syne*, *syn*, *sen*
 danach, später, fortan, danu, seit, da,
 weil; ags. *siððan*, *siððan*; *siþpe pat*
 seitdem; over *sithon* überdies? I 72.
 sitten, O. *sittēn*; *syttē*, *sittē*, pr. *sit*,
 sytt, prt. s. *set*, *sat*, *satt*, *seat*, *seat*,
 sætte, 2. p. *sete*, pl. *seten*, *setin* sitzen,
 einen sitz innehaben, festsitzen (v. schiff),

- bleiben, sich aufhalten, wohnen; ags. *sittan*.
sived, part. prt. zu *suen* verfolgen.
sixe, O. *sexe* sechs; ags. *six*.
sixt siehst s. *sen*.
sixte, xixte, O. *sextē* sechste; ags. *sixta*.
sixtene, O. *sextēnē* sechzehn; ags. *sixténe*.
sixti, O. *sextiʒ* sechzig; ags. *sixtig*.
sla, *slaas*, *slaze* s. *slen*.
slakien, *slake* schlaff werden, ermatten, nachlassen; dämpfen (stolz); ags. *slæian*.
slæpen s. *slæpen*.
slætern (O.) jagen.
slaht, *slaȝt* schlag, XXXVII 192 töten, opfer; ags. *sleah*.
slape schlaf s. *slape*.
slaughter totschlag; an. *slātr*.
slauþe trägeheit s. *slape*.
slow langsam, träge s. *slow*.
slackenn (O.) unterdrücken; ags. *geslecean*.
slegh, *sleiʒ*, O. *sleh*; adv. *slely* schlau, listig, kunstfertig, geschickt; an. *slægr*.
stehpe, *sleiʒpe* schlauheit; an. *slægð*.
sleyngē mord, totschlag.
stlen, *sle*, O. *stlen*, *stan*; *sla*, *slon*, *slo*, pr. s. u. pl. *slep*, *slaas*, imp. *sle*, prt. s. *sloh*, *sloʒ*, *slou*, *slowe*, *slewʒ*; prt. pl. *sloghen*, *slozen*, *slew*, *slogh*, *stleuch*, part. prt. *slaze*, *islaze* schlagen, erschlagen, töten; ags. *stlēan*.
stlepe, *sleep*, *slape*, O. *stlep*, *slap*, *slep* schlaf; ags. *slæp*; an. *slep* schlafend.
stlepen, *slæpen*, O. *slæpenn*; prt. *slep*, *slape*, *slpte*, O. *sleppete*; pl. *stlepen*; ags. *slæpan*.
stlepyng schlaf.
stleuch erschlugen s. *stlen*.
stleuhpen träge, lässig sein; ags. *sláwian*.
stleupe, *stleugpe*, *stleuzte*, *stlauphe* trägeheit; ags. *sláwð*.
stlew, *stlewʒ* erschlug, erschlugen s. *stlen*.
stlike solch; an. *stikr*.
stlycht, *stlyʒt* schlauheit, list, mittel = *stlehpē*.
stlyden gleiten, fallen (in schlaf); ags. *stlādan*.
stlyppen schlüpfen, fallen (in schlaf).
stlitten durchdringen; part. pr. *slittinge* durchdringend, scharf, pfeifend (v. d. sprache); ags. *stlātan*.
slo erschlagen s. *stlen*.
sloberand geifend.
stokyn niederschlagen, auslöschen; vgl. an. *stokva*.
stogh, *stoghen*, *stozhen*, *sloh* s. *slen*.
slomeren, slumeren, prt. *slumberde* schlummern, einschlummern; ags. *slámerian*.
slon, *slou*, *slouce* s. *slen*.
slop pfad, spur; an. *slōð*.
slough grube; ags. *slōh*.
sloumbe schlummer; ags. *slúma*.
slow, O. *slaw* langsam, träge; ags. *slíw*.
smacc (O.) geschmack; ags. *smæc*.
smal schmal, klein, gering; ags. *smæl*.
smarayde smaragd; afrz. *smaragde*.
smeech, O. *smée* rauch; ags. *sméč*, *smjé*, *smic*.
smere (O.) schmer; ags. *smeru*.
smerien, part. prt. *ismered*, O. *smeredd* schmieren, salben, einbalsamieren; ags. *smyrian*.
smerte, *smirte* schmerz; ags. *smeart*.
smerte schmerhaft, scharf.
smerten, *smeorten* schmerzen; ags. *smeortan*.
smete s. *smiten*.
smepc (O.) geschmeidig, weich; ags. *sméðe*.
smikerr (O) schmuck, hübsch; ags. *smicor*.
smiten, O. *smítēn*; *smyten*, prt. s. *smot*, *smatte*, 2. p. *smete*, pl. *smyten*, part. prt. *smiten* schlagen, treffen; ags. *smitan*.
smoeck hemd; ags. *smoeč*.
smoke rauch; ags. *smœč*.
smoken räuchern; ags. *smocian*.
smorören schwelen, ersticken.
snake schlange; ags. *snaca*.
snelle, *snel* schnell, rasch; ags. *snell*.
sniden, O. 3. p. s. prt. *snap* schneiden; ags. *snípan*.
snoterr (O.) geschickt; ags. *snotor*.
snute schnauze.
so, *swo*, O. *swa*; *sua*, *zuo*, *sa*, *se*, *zo* so, als ob, so wahr; ags. *suá*; *so* — *us* so — wie, so wahr wie.
sobbing, *sobbynge* schluchzen.
soene untersuchung; gebiet II S; ags. *sóen*.
socore hilfe; afrz. *socors*.
sodeym, adv. *sodeyñliche*, *sodanly* plötzlich; afrz. *soudain*.
softe, O. *softte* sanft, weich, warm, mild, nachgiebig, leise; ags. *séfte*, adv. *sófte*.
softly weich, bequem.
sogne sile s. *soven*.
sohust XIX 560 s. *soð*.
sojourning aufenthalt, verweilen, säumen zu *sojournen*; afrz. *sojourner*.
solace ruhe, trost, befriedigung, freude; afrz. *solaz*.
solemn, *solempne* feierlich; afrz. *solemne*.
sollen, *solde*, *solden*, *sollie* (= *solle* ze) s. *schal*.
solsecle heliotrop; lat. *solsequium*.
*solicion*lösung; afrz. *solution*.
solury schmutzig.
som, *somme*, *somdel*, *somtyme*, *somwhat* s. *sum*, *sumdel*, *sumtime*, *sumwhat*.
some eintracht; ags. *sóm*.
somed zusammen, im ganzen; ags. *samod*.

- somer, sumer*, O. *sumerr* sommer; ags. *sumor*.
- someresun* sommerszeit.
- sommen* sammeln, vereinigen, verbinden
s. *sammen*.
- somoni, sumpnen, sumnen* vorladen, zusammenrufen, aufbieten; afrz. *somoner*.
- sond*, O. *sand* sand, strand; ags. *sand*.
- sonde, sande* sendung, botschaft, bote; ags. *sand*.
- soneday, sonday, zonday, sunnendæi* sonntag.
- sone, sune* sohn; ags. *sunu*.
- sone* (O.), *sona, seone* sogleich, bald, rasch; ags. *sóna*.
- song*, O. *sang* gesang, lied, musik; ags. *sang*.
- sonne, sunne* sonne; ags. *sunne*.
- sonnebem, sunnebem* sonnenstrahl.
- sóð* schuh, spur? XXI str. 3 v. 9 s. *scho*.
- soop, soothly* s. *sóð*.
- sope* seife; ags. *sápe*.
- soper* abendbrot; afrz. *super, soper*.
- sore, O. sare* schmerhaft, wund, hart, schwer, traurig, betrübt; sehr; ags. *sár*.
- sore, sor, sar* schmerz, plage; ags. *sár*.
- soreze, sorewe, sorze, sorwe, sorghe, sorhe* s. *sorce*.
- sorewyng* sorge, besorgnis.
- sorhful, sorful, seorhful, O. serrhfull* sorgenvoll, besorgt; ags. *sorhfull*.
- sory, sori, sorie, sary, sari*, O. *sari* traurig, betrübt; ags. *sárig*.
- soriness, sariness* traurigkeit.
- sorowen*, O. *serrzhenn* sich sorgen, bekümmert sein; ags. *sorgian*.
- sorouyng* besorgnis, seufzer X 76.
- sort* los; sette *sortes* lösen; afrz. *sort*.
- sorwe, sorze, soreze, sorewe, sorghe, sorhe, serewe, sorow*, pl. *sorowis*, O. *serrzhe* sorge; ags. *sorg*, obl. *sorge*.
- sóð*, O. *sop*; *sooh, soop, suth, seoð, seohð, seoh, seð, xøpe, sup*, sup. *sohust* wahr; wahrheit; to *soðe*, to *seode* wahrhaftig; ags. *sóð*.
- sothfast*, O. *sopfasst; sohfast, suthfast* wahr, wahrhaftig; ags. *sóðfæst*.
- sothfastnesse, suthfastnes*, O. *sopfasstnesse* wahrheit; ags. *sópfæstnyss*.
- soðien* bewahrheiten, sich erfüllen; ags. *gesóðian*.
- soplíke* (O.), *soplích, sothely, soothly* wahrhaftig, fürwahr; ags. *sóplíce*.
- sothnes, sopenes* wahrheit.
- soððen, sopen* danach, dann, seit s. *siððen*.
- sotte, sot* töricht; tor, narr; afrz. *sot*.
- sotlice* töricht.
- sotschipe, sothscipe* XIX 122 torheit.
- souken* saugen, part. pr. *soukend* säug-
ling s. *suken*.
- souzen* tönen, lärm, brüllen XXXVII
140; ags. *swógan*.
- soule, saule, O. sawle; zaule* seele; ags. *sáwl*.
- soun, sowne* klang, laut, melodie, weise, lied XXXI 224?; afrz. *son*.
- sound, sund* gesund; ags. *sund*.
- sounen, sounen, sunen*, part. pr. *sownan* X 30 tönen, rauschen; afrz. *soner, suner*.
- soupecuntray* südengland.
- souperen* südlich.
- soupwest* südwest.
- sovereyn, soverayng* hervorragend; herrscher, herrscherin; afrz. *soverain*.
- soverainlord* oberherr, königlicher herr.
- sovoyer* geschmack s. *savour*.
- sowen, sawen*, O. *sawenn*, imp. *soghe*, prt. *sieve*, part. prt. *isowe* säen, besäen; ags. *sáwan*.
- sowwpess* (O.) schafe (acc. plur.); an. *sauðr*.
- sowyng* säen.
- spak* klug, rasch; an. *spakr*.
- spac, spak, spæc* sprach s. *speken*.
- spache, spæche* s. *specche*.
- sparke* funke; ags. *spearea*.
- spare* sparen, schonen; ags. *sparian*.
- speken, O. spekenn*; 2. p. s. pr. *spekstu*, *spekestu*, prt. s. *spac, spak, spæc*, pl. *speken, spoken*; part. prt. *ispeken* sprechen, besagen, lauten (schreiben); ags. *specan*; *spak* here *speche* XXIV 170 führte das wort.
- specche, spiche, O. spæche, spache, spek, pl. spechen, spaches* sprache, dialekt, rede, spruch XXXVII 119 wort, wortlaut, redensart, verhandlung; *specche leyde* hörte auf zu reden, verlor die sprache XXV 229; *oper specche* widerspruch XXXVII 66?; ags. *spéee*.
- special, specyall* besonder; spezieller freund IX 120; *in special* besonders.
- speciallich, specialiche, specialliche, specyally* besonders, insbesondere.
- spede, O. spedd, sped* erfolg, glück, hoffnung; ags. *spéd*.
- spedeful* erfolgreich, gewandt.
- speden, O. spedenn*; prt. *spedde* sich sputen, erfolg haben, glück haben; fördern, befördern, erfolg verleihen, erledigen, leisten, erwerben XIX 399, umgehen mit, sich verstehen auf XXV 93; ags. *spédan*, prt. *spéde*.
- spellenn* (O.) sparen.
- spell* (O.) erzählung, wort, bericht, neuigkeiten; ags. *spell*.
- spelldremm* (O.) erzählen.
- spellen, O. spellenn; spilien* erzählen, sprechen, aussprechen, verkündigen, erklären, predigen; ags. *spellian*.

spenden, spene ausgeben, geld ausgeben,
 vertun; ags. *spendan*.
 spere speer; ags. *spera*.
 speren, part. prt. *sperd*, O. *sperrd* ver-
 schließen, einschließen; ags. *sparrian*.
 spewen speien, ausspucken; ags. *spiwan*.
 spiche rede s. *speche* XIX 424.
 spilien, prt. *spilede* XIX 422 sprechen
 s. *spellen*.
 spillen, *spill* verderben, zugrunde gehen;
 vernichten, berauben XXV 86, ver-
 schwenden (geld); ags. *spillan*.
 spirit, *spyrritte* geist; afrz. *espirit*, *esprit*.
 spontaneus, *spontaneuss* (O.) freiwillig,
 von selbst, aus eigenem antrieb.
 spouse, *spuse* bräutigam, braut, gemahl,
 gemahlin; ehe VIII 140; afrz. *espous*.
 spousebrieche, *spusbreche* ehebruch.
 spousesen heiraten; afrz. *espouser*.
 sposhod ehe.
 spray zweig.
 spraulen zappeln, sich wälzen; ags.
sprawlian.
 spreden, prt. *spredd*, part. prt. *ysprad*,
 O. *spredd* spreiten, ausbreiten, aus-
 streuen, ausstrecken; sich ausbreiten, er-
 strecken, sich zerstreuen; ags. *sprédan*.
 spreit spriet des schiffes; ags. *spreote*.
 springen, *spryng*, O. *springenn*, prt.
 sprang, *spong*, pl. *sprungens*, part.
 prt. *sprunge*, *ysprunge* springen, eilen,
 entspringen, abstammen, werden, her-
 vorgehen, aufkommen (gerücht), her-
 auskommen, anbrechen (tag), sprühen,
 sich verbreiten, bekannt werden XXIV
 211; ags. *springan*. *springe forth* los-
 springen.
 spure sporn; ags. *spora*.
 sprude befestigen = *spreden?* XXXVII
 104.
 squier, *squier* knappe, squire, gutsherr,
 herr, kavalier; afrz. *esquier*, *escuier*.
 sr s. sehr.
 ss, *ssh*, s. u. sch.
 staat, *staate* s. state.
 stable stall; afrz. *estable*.
 stable, *stabyl*, *stabyll* standhaft, bestän-
 dig, fest; afrz. *estable*.
 stableness, *stabynes* beständigkeit.
 stablischen, *stablissem*, prt. *stablist*, part.
 prt. *stablist*, *stablyst* festmachen, grün-
 den, einsetzen, befestigen; afrz. *establier*,
establiess.
 stael s. stelen.
 staf, O. *staff* stab, buchstabe; ags. *stæf*.
 stafflike (O.) buchstäblich.
 stafful ganz voll XXXVI 494.
 stah stieg, fuhr s. *stien*.
 stale stehlen, diebstahl; ags. *stalu*; bi-
 stale verstohlen.

stali stählen s. *stelen*.
 stall (O.) stall; ags. *steal*.
 stalworpē, *stalworpī*, *stalcart*, adv. *stall-*
worthely stark, kräftig, zuverlässig,
 standhaft; ags. *stálwyrðe*.
 stamin halbwollenes gewand; afrz. *esta-*
mine.
 stan, *stane* stein s. *ston*.
 standen, *stonden*, O. *stanndenn*, 3. p. s.
 pr. *standeth*, *stondeð*, *stoned*, *ston*,
 O. *stannt*, prt. *stod*, *stode*, *stoode*, part.
 prt. *ystode* stehen, bestehen, gelten,
 sein, vertreten (eine partei), sich be-
 finden, verhalten, beschaffen sein; *stonde*
in strengthē in kraft bleiben, gelten;
it stod of . . . es ging aus von XXV
 591; ags. *standan*.
 stanestill steinstill, totenstill.
 stapefolē hoch? XXXVII 122.
 stare O. *starre* stark; ags. *steare*.
 starin starren, stieren, starr blicken; ags.
starian.
 stat, *staat*, *state*, *staate* stand, zustand,
 rang, würde, afrz. *estate*.
 statut statut, verordnung; afrz. *statut*.
 stael zustand s. *stel*.
 steken, O. *stekenn*; part. prt. *stoken* be-
 festigen, sichern, vollstopfen, gefangen
 nehmen; ags. *stician*.
 stede roß, schlachtroß; ags. *stéda*.
 stede, *stude*, O. *stíde* stätte, ort, platz;
 ags. *stede*, *styde*.
 stedefast, *stedefast*, O. *stídefasst*; *stedef-*
fest XXII 71, *studerest*, adv. *stedefast* lieb,
stedefesteliche fest, beständig,
 standhaft, unerschütterlich; ags. *stedef-*
fest.
 stefeen stimme s. *stevene*.
 stei3 stieg s. *stien*.
 steyr steuern, leuken s. *steren*.
 stel, O. *stall* ort, zustand; ags. *steal*.
 stele, *stel* stahl; ags. *style*.
 stelen, O. 2. p. conj. pr. *stèle*; prt. *stæl*, pl.
stelen, *stalen*, *stali* stehlen; ags. *stelan*;
stæl ut stahl sich davon, entfernte sich
 heimlich.
 stem dampf, lichtstrahl, flamme; ags.
stéam.
 stench, O. *stinnich* gestank; ags. *stene*.
 steoren steuern, regieren s. *steren*.
 steorne ernst, streng, hart s. *sterne*.
 steort sterz, vorgebirge, cap; ags. *steort*.
 steow platz; ags. *stóic*.
 stepe, O. *stæp* steil; ags. *stéap*.
 stere, O. *ster* steuer, schiffsspiegel, schiff
 XXIV 101; ags. *stéor*.
 steren, *ster*, *steyr*, *steoren*, O. *ste(o)renn*
 steuern, lenken, regieren; ags. *stéoran*.
 steren s. *sterne*.
 sterft stirbt s. *sterven*.

- sterne schiffshinterteil, schiffsspiegel; an.
stjörn.
 sterne, O. *steorrne*, *sterrne* stern; an.
stjärna.
 sterne, *steren*, *steorne*, *sturne*, O. *stirne* ernst, streng, unerschütterlich; hart, trotzig, grausam; ags. *styrne*.
 sterre, pl. *st'res*, *sterren* stern; ags. *steorra*.
 sterten, *stirten*, prt. *stirt*, *stirte* auffahren, aufspringen, hüpfen.
 sterven, 3. p. s. pr. *sterft*, prt. *starf*, prt. pl. *sturven*, *storven* sterben; ags. *steorfan*.
 stedelfest fest, standhaft s. *stedefast*.
 sterene, steven, *stefven*, O. *steffne* stimme; ags. *stefn*.
 sti, O. *stih*; pl. *stihes* steig, pfad; ags. *stig*.
 stykke, *styk*, O. pl. *stikkess* stock, stecken; ags. *sticca*.
stidið (O.) störrisch; ags. *gestæððig*.
 stien, O. *stizhenn*; prt. *steið*, *stah* steigen, fahren; ags. *stigan*.
 styff steif, stark, heftig; ags. *stif*.
 stile steg, steige, stiegel; ags. *stigel*.
 still fortwährend, noch, doch.
 stille (O.) still, leise, heimlich XXIV 287; ags. *stille*.
 stillen tropfen, tröpfeln.
 stinken, O. *stinnkenn* stinken; ags. *stincan*.
 stingenn (O.) stechen; ags. *stingan*.
 stynten, O. *stinnenn*; part. prt. *stynt* aufhören; aufhören machen, unterbrechen, ags. *styntan*.
 stiren, O. *stirenn*; *styrre*, *styren*, *sturen* bewegen, röhren, erregen, beunruhigen, austacheln, fließen, wallen; ags. *styrian*.
 stirop steigbügel; ags. *stigráp*.
 stirten auffahren, aufspringen s. *sterten*.
 stiward. *stuard* verwalter, haushofmeister, verweser; ags. *stigweard*.
 stok, *stokke*, O. *stoke* stock, stamm, pl. *stokkes* gefängnis; ags. *stocce*.
 stoken XXXV 494 gesichert, befestigt, vollgestopft s. *steken*.
 stokess (O.) orte; ags. *stöce*.
 stod, *stode* s. standen.
 stoffnedd (O.) erzeugt; zu an. *stofna*.
 stól stuhl, sitz, bischofssitz; ags. *stól*.
 stomak magen; afrz. *estomac*.
 ston, *stoon*, O. *stan*, *stane* stein; ags. *stán*.
 stonde stunde, weile s. *stundæ*.
 standen, *stond*, *stondeð*, *stant*, *stood* s. standen.
 stor weihrauch; ags. *stór*.
 stork storch; ags. *storc*.
 store stark, groß; an. *stór*.
 storie, pl. *storyð* geschichte, erzählung; afrz. *istoire*, *estoire*.
- storm sturm; ags. *storm*.
 stounde stunde, zeit s. *stunde*.
 stounde XXXI 224?
 stour, *stoure* kampf, getümmel.
 stout stolz, standhaft, kühn, stark, trotzig, unverschämt; afrz. *estout*.
 stowne, *stunage* beunruhigen, in erstaunen, furcht setzen, betäuben, in verwirrung bringen, entmutigen.
 stra, *strawe* stroh, strohalm, pfifferling, kleinigkeit; ags. *stréaw*; vgl. an. *strd*.
 strayne beunruhigen, plagen s. *streyen*.
 strayliche eng, streng, genau s. *streyt*.
 strand strand, land s. *strand*.
 strang stark s. *strong*.
 strange s. *straunge*.
 strangleñ erdrosseln, ersticken; afrz. *estrangler*.
 strapeles hosebeine; ags. *strapul*.
 straunge, *strange*, adv. *straungeliche* fremd, fremdartig, seltsam, sonderbar; afrz. *estrangle*.
 straunger fremdling, fremder, ausländer; afrz. *estranger*.
 straven, O. *strawenn* streuen, verstreuen; ags. *streowian*.
 streche strich, strecke.
 strecken, *strekken*, part. pr. *strekand* ausstrecken, reichen (die hand); sich erstrecken, reichen bis; ags. *streccean*.
 streynen, *strayne*, prt. *strenyde* zusammenziehen, drücken, pressen, beunruhigen, plagen; afrz. *estreindre*.
 streyt, *strezt*, adv. *strayliche* eng, streng, genau, schwierig; afrz. *estreit*.
 strem, stream, O. *stræm* strom, strömung, pl. *stremes* fluten, wogen, gewässer; ags. *stréam*.
 stren, *streon* (O.) familie, nachkommen-schaft; ags. *gestréon*.
 stre(o)nenn (O.) erzeugen; ags. *stréonan*.
 streng strang, strick, schnur; ags. *streng*.
 strengenn (O.) stärken; ags. *gestrangian*.
 stronger s. *strong*.
 strengðe, *strengþe*, *strength*, O. *strennþe*; *strength*, *strenðe*, *strende* stärke, macht, gewalt, streitmacht, heeresmacht; ags. *strengð*.
 strengþen, part. prt. *istrengþed* stärken.
 strenyde s. *streyen*.
 strennkenn (O.) sprengen.
 strennless (O.) weihwedel.
 striken, *stret* strafe; ags. *stræt*.
 striken, O. prt. *strac* streichen, herablassen; dahineilen, dahinfleßien; ags. *strican*.
 strif streit; afrz. *estrif*; *wipoute strif* ohne widerspruch, ohne weiteres XXIV 407.
 strand, O. *strand* strand, land; ags. *strand*.

- strong*, O. *strang*, fleet. *strongna*, comp.
strenger stark, kräftig, mächtig, schwer;
ags. *strang*. *strong hond* gewalt XVI 10.
stronglike stark, sehr; ags. *stranglic*.
strook streich, schlag.
struceyo strauß; lat. *struthio*.
stuard haushofmeister s. *steward*.
stuecho stück, abschnitt; ags. *styceo*.
stude stätte, stelle, ort, mal s. *stede*.
studevest beständig s. *stedefast*.
stuffen, part. prt. *stuffyt* vollstopfen, voll-
propfen; afrz. *estoffer*.
stumble, prt. *stumbilde* straucheln, stolpern.
stunaye in verwirrung bringen, ent-
mutigen s. *stoune*.
stunde, *stounde*, *stonde*, O. *stund* stunde,
zeit, weile, gelegenheit, augenblick; ags.
stund; *pat stounde* damals (flickwort);
in a stunde im augenblick, gleich; *in
none stunde* niemals.
stunnit (O.) töricht; ags. *stunt*.
sturben stören.
sturdi unverschämt; afrz. *estourdi*, *estordi*.
sturen bewegen, fließen, wallen IV 51 s.
stiren.
sturne ernst, streng, unerschütterlich,
hart, trotzig, grausam s. *sterne*.
sturven starben s. *sterven*.
su- vgl. *sw-*.
sua so, so wahr s. *so*.
subject, *subjekt* gegenstand, untetan;
afrz. *subjet*.
subtile fein, schlau, verschmitzt; afrz.
soutil.
suken, *souken*, part. pr. *sukand*, *soukand*
saugen, säugen; part. pr. *säugling*; ags.
súcan.
succed, *succeid* nachfolgen.
successioun nachfolge.
succour, *socore* hilfe, helfer; afrz. *sucur*.
suge, *sucp* s. *seggen*.
suehe s. *swych*.
sueuren, conj. pr. *sucuri* helfen; afrz.
succurre.
suen, *suwen*, part. prt. *suwinde*, prt. *sued*,
pl. *sueden*, part. prt. *siewed* folgen, ver-
folgen, anklagen, ersuchen, bitten, be-
gleiten; afrz. *suer*.
sufferynge leiden.
sufificen, *suffycie* genügen, im stande sein,
hinreichen; afrz. *suffis-*.
sufficiently genügend, hinreichend.
suffrance, *suffraunce* duldung, zulassung,
erlaubnis; *bi suffrance*, *be the suffrance*
mit erlaubnis, ungehindert; afrz. *su-
france*.
suffrand geduldig.
suffren, *suffri* leiden, dulden, erdulden,
zulassen; afrz. *suffrir*.
suge s. *seggen*.
- suggestion* eingebung, angabe, anzeigen,
anraten, antrieb; afrz. *suggestion*.
suhzhenn (O.) seufzen.
sulen, *sulin*, *sulle* s. *schal*.
sulf, fleet. *sulve*, *sulven* selbst, sogar,
eigen s. *self*.
sullich, *sullie* schrecklich; schrecken,
wunder s. *scelly*.
silver silber s. *sylver*.
sum, O. *summ*; *some*, *som*, *zome*, fl.
somme ein, irgend ein, jemand, manch,
einige, etwas, ein wenig, ein teil von;
ags. *sum*.
sumdel, *sum dele*, *südel* etwas, einiger-
maßen, ziemlich.
sumer, *somer*, O. *sumerr* sommer; ags.
sunor.
sumnen aufbieten, zusammenrufen s. *so-
moni*.
sumtyde manchmal.
sumtyme, *somtyme* ehemals, einstmals,
einmal, manchmal, bisweilen; *somtyme*
— *somtyme* bald — bald.
sunimchat, *somwhat* etwas.
sumwhile, *sü wile* einstams, eine zeit
lang, ein wenig.
sund (O.), *sound* gesund; ags. *sund*.
sunnderrun (O.) privatgespräch.
sundrien sondern, trennen; ags. *sundrian*,
syndrian.
sune (O.), *sone* sohn; ags. *sunu*.
sunen tönen s. *sounen*.
sungen sündigen s. *synzen*.
sunful sündig s. *sinful*.
sunne sünde s. *synne*.
sunne, O. *sunne*, *süne*; *sonne* sonne;
ags. *sunne*.
sunnebem, *sonnebem* sonnenstrahl; ags.
sunnebäm.
sunnendæi, *soneday*, *sonday*, *zonday*
sonntag.
suppe schlürfen.
supposen voraussetzen, vermuten; afrz.
supposer.
suppos vorausgesetzt, daß, obwohl.
sur (O.) sauer; ags. *sür*.
sure sicher, gewiß; afrz. *seur*.
susteyne halten, stützen, aufrecht erhalten;
afrz. *sustenir*, *susteign-*.
sustenance halten, erhaltung, stütze;
afrz. *sustenance*.
suster, O. pl. *susstress* schwester; ags.
sirustor, *sweostor*; vgl. *sister*.
sustersune schwestersohn, neffe.
sutell (O.) klar, deutlich; ags. *swétol*.
sutelle verschlagenheit, verschmitztheit;
afrz. *sotilleté*.
sup (O.) süden; ags. *sið*.
suth wahr; wahrheit s. *soð*.
supe sehr s. *suride*.

suðende südende.
 suthfast wahr, wahrhaftig s. *söðfast*.
 suðfastnes wahrheit s. *sopfastnes*.
 suðlunde süden.
 suððen, *suppe* dann, darnach, ferner, seit s. *siððen*.
 suwen, part. prt. *suwinde* folgen, verfolgen, anklagen, schelten s. *suen*.
 swa so, unter der bedingung, daß s. so.
 swain bursche, knappe, knecht, bauer s. *sweyn*.
 swallt starb s. *swelten*.
 sware (O.) antwort; ags. *and-swaru*.
 sware (O.) schwer, betrübend; ags. *swár*.
 wasum (O.) so wie.
 swift s. *swift*.
 swegen, *swezen, siceyen* schwingen, schwanken, dahintreiben, rasch gehen, rauschen; ags. *svégan*.
 sweym, *sueyn*, *swain*, *swien*, gen. pl. *swennen* bursche, knappe, knecht, bauer; an. *sveinn*.
 swelten, O. *swelltenn*, prt. *swallt* sterben; ags. *sweltan*.
 swenchen, O. *swennchenn*; prt. pl. *suenetan* quälen, peinigen, bedrücken; ags. *swencan*.
 swenge schwingen, treiben; ags. *swengan*.
 swennen s. *sweyn*.
 swepe (O.) peitsche; ags. *swipe*.
 swerd (O.), *suerd*, *sweord* schwert; ags. *sword*.
 swere hals s. *swire*.
 swerien, *suerzen*, *sweren*, *suer*, *suer*, *xuerie*, O. 2. p. pr. conj. *swere*, prt. *swar*, *swor*, part. prt. *sworen*, *isworen* schwören, beschwören; ags. *sverian*.
 swering, *suering* schwören, schwur.
 swete, *swote*, O. *swatschweiß*, blut; ags. *swát*.
 swete (O.), *suet*, *swote*, comp. *swetter*, *swetture*, sup. *swettest* süß, angenehm, lieblich, hold, freundlich, hübsch; ags. *swéte*.
 sweteliche, *suetly*, O. *swetlike* lieblich, anmutig, freundlich.
 sweten schwitzen; ags. *swétan*.
 swétp (O.) süßt, reinigt (3. p. s. pr.); ags. *swétan*.
 sweting, *suetyg* liebchen, schätzchen.
 swetnesse, *swetnes*, *swettnes*, *swonnesse* süßigkeit, annehmlichkeit; ags. *swétness*.
 sweven traum; ags. *swefen*.
 swike, *swice*, *suike* verräter, betrüger, bösewicht; ags. *swica*.

swikedom (O.), *suiedom* verrat, betrug; ags. *swiedóm*.
 swikel betrügerisch, verräterisch, böse; ags. *swicol*.
 swiken, *suyken*, prt. pl. *suyken* aufhören, ablassen; verraten; ags. *swican*.
 swych, *swich*, O. *swille*; *swylk*, *swihe*, *swilch*, *swuch*, *swucch*, *swlch*, *swilk*, *suile*, *suich*, *xuich*, *zuych*, *sylk*, *siche*, *sich*, *sic*, *such* solch, derartig, welch; ags. *swyle*.
 swien XIX 609 bursche s. *sweyn*.
 swift, *swyft*, *sweft*, O. *swifft*; adv. *swyftlich*, *swyftly* rasch, schnell; ags. *swift*.
 swilche, *swylk*, *suile*, *suilk* s. *swych*.
 swilche, *swlch*, *swuch* ebenso, ebenso wie, als ob, gleichsam; ags. *swylice*.
 swymme schwimmen; ags. *swimman*.
 swin (O.) schwein; ags. *swín*.
 swink, *suink*, O. *swinne* mühe, arbeit, plackerei; ags. *geswine*.
 swinken, *swynken*, O. *swinkenn*, prt. s. *swonk*, *swone*, pl. *swonken*, *swunken* sich abmühen, abarbeiten, placken, ankämpfen gegen, erarbeiten; *swinken* abuten an etwas arbeiten, sich mit etwas abmühen; ags. *swincan*.
 swinden schwinden, dahinschwinden; ags. *swindan*.
 swingen, O. *swingenn*; part. prt. *swungen* schwingen, schlagen, geißeln, ags. *swingan*.
 swire, *swyre*, *suyre*, *swere* hals, nacken; ags. *swéora*, *swira*.
 swíde, O. *swípe*; *swithe*, *suyðe*, *swípe* XIX 90, 158, 215, *swðen* XIX 210, *swípe*, *supe* sehr, viel, schnell, geschwind; ags. *swíde*.
 swilch XIX 168 als ob s. *swilche*.
 swo so, da, wie s. so.
 swo V 6 = who.
 swingen s. *swingen*.
 swozing ohnmacht.
 swollzhenn (O.) verschlingen; ags. *swelgan*.
 swomfest beschämmt, schüchtern s. *shamefast*.
 won schwan; ags. *swan*.
 swonk, *swone* s. *swinken*.
 swote schweiß, blut; ags. *swát*.
 swote süß s. *swete*.
 swotnesse süßigkeit, annehmlichkeit s. *swetnesse*.
 swuch, *swucch* solch, sowie s. *swych*, *swilche*.
 swupe, *swpe*, *swpen* sehr s. *swíde*.

T.

tabide = to abide.

table tafel, tisch; afrz. *table*.

takel gerät, takelage, tauwerk.

ta s. *þa*.

ta nehmen, gefangen nehmen s. *taken*.

ta zwei s. *two*.

- taken, take, tak, trecen, ta*, O. *täkenn*,
prt. s. *toe*, *tok*, *toke*, *tuke*, *tuk*, pl.
token, tuk, tocan I., part. prt. *taken*,
takyn, tane nehmen, annehmen, fassen,
anfassen, ergreifen, wählen, einnehmen,
erobern, gefangen nehmen, wegnehmen,
fangen; aufnehmen, verstehen; befallen,
überraschen (v. krankheiten); halten für,
unternehmen, wagen; wohin bringen,
geben, übergeben, anvertrauen; *take on*
jemand behandeln, verfahren gegen
jemand; *take to* etwas annehmen (religion);
take on hand ergriffen; *take in*
hart beschließen; *take hede* achtgeben,
merken, untersuchen; *toe to pe rice*
kam zur regierung; *take dæp* sterben;
take rede beschließen; *tok pane wynd*
V 165 bedrohte den wind (Luther),
tadelte, schalt; an. *taka*.
- taken, takyne* zeichen s. *tokne*.
- tachte, tahte, taghte, tazte* s. *techen*.
- takinge* nehmen, berührung, ergreifung;
takinge hede schlauheit, vorsicht.
- takymnyng* zeichen, wahrzeichen.
- tacnenn* (O.) bezeichnen; ags. *táenian*.
- tade* kröte; vgl. ags. *tádie*.
- tælen* tadeln s. *telen*.
- tæm* (O.) nachkommenschaft; ags. *téam*.
- tænnem* (O.) erzeugen, hervorbringen;
ags. *téman, týman*.
- tær da*, wo s. *per*.
- tah* doch s. *pah*.
- tal* groß, tüchtig.
- talken* sprechen, reden, sich unterhalten,
schwatzten; zu *tale*.
- talkyng* schwatzten.
- tale*, O. *tæle*, pl. *talen* erzählung, mit-
teilung, nachricht, bericht, wort, befehl
XXVII 135, gerücht, klatsch; ags. *talu*;
zeven tale gewicht legen auf XXXV 9;
holde tale mid schwatzen mit.
- tame* zahm; ags. *tam*.
- tane* s. *taken*.
- tarien, tary, targi* verweilen, bleiben,
zögern, säumen.
- tatt* (O.) s. *patt*.
- tauld* s. *tellen*.
- taughte, tauzte* s. *techen*.
- taverner* kneipwirt; afrz. *taverner*.
- tawen*, O. *tawwen*; part. prt. *itaauwed*
bereiten, machen; gerben; ags. *tawian*.
- te* (artikel) s. *pe*.
- te = pe* dich s. *pu*.
- te, tedai, teforen, tegædere* s. *to, todai*,
togedere.
- tear* s. *tere*.
- tekenn* (O.) außerdem, noch dazu; ags.
tó éacan.
- techen*, O. *tæchenn*, 3. p. s. pr. *tekþ* VIII
26, prt. *tachte, tahte, taghte, taughte*,
- tazte, tauzte*, part. prt. *ytauzt*, *taughte*
lehren, belehren, unterrichten, unter-
weisen, weisen, zeigen, vorschlagen;
ags. *tæcan*.
- teching, techinge, techyng* lehre, lehren,
unterricht.
- tee* ziehen, sich verziehen, wohin begeben;
ags. *téon*; *tee to opere waye* einen
anderen weg einschlagen.
- teye* koffer, kasten; afrz. *tie*, *toie*.
- tel* tadel, verleumdung; ags. *tál, tål*.
telen, tælen, O. *tælenn* tadeln, rügen;
ags. *tålan*.
- tellen*, O. *tellenn*, 3. p. s. pr. *tellet* XIX
822, imp. *tel*, prt. *tolde, tauld*, part.
prt. *told*, *ytold, ileald* sagen, sprechen,
erzählen, mitteilen, erwähnen, angeben,
zeigen (weg), zählen, befehlen, schwat-
zen, plaudern, ausplaudern; rechnen,
halten für, erachten; *tellen to* zählen
auf, stolz sein auf XXII 89; ags. *tellan*.
- teme* XVIII 100 = *demen*.
- tempeste, tempest* unwetter, sturm; afrz.
tempete.
- temple*, O. *temmple* tempel; ags. *tempel*.
- temporel* weltlich; afrz. *temporel*.
- tempren*, O. part. prt. *temmpredd* mäßigen;
ags. *temprian*, afrz. *temprer*.
- tempten*, prt. *temptyd* versuchen; afrz.
tenter, tempter.
- tempter* versucher; afrz. *temptor*.
- ten, tene, O. téne, tene, tenn* zehn; ags.
tien, týn.
- tende* zehnte; vgl. *teope*.
- tenden*, part. prt. *itend* anzünden, ent-
flammen; ags. *ontendan*.
- tender, tendyr* zait; frz. *tendre*.
- tene, téne* (O.), *teone*, *ten* ärger, sorge,
kummer, leid, verdruß, heimsuchung;
ags. *téona*.
- tenen* ärgern, beunruhigen; ags. *téonian*.
- tenserie* schutzgeld, auflage; afrz. *tenserie*.
- tenure* art des besitzes, besitz, lehensdienst.
- teope, teoupe* zehnte; ags. *téoda*.
- tere = pere*.
- tere, ter, teare, tiere, tire*, O. pl. *tæress*
zähre, tränre; ags. *téar*; *teres lete* weinen.
- teren* teeren; zu ags. *teru* teer.
- teren*, part. prt. *torne* zerreißen; ags. *teran*.
- terme* grenze, ende, pl. *gronzen*, gebiet;
afrz. *termé*.
- terminen*, part. prt. *internyjet* bestimmen,
abgrenzen; afrz. *terminer*.
- ted* s. *toð*.
- texte* text, ausspruch; afrz. *texte*.
- tid, tyd, tit*, comp. *tytter* rasch, geschwind;
no *tytter* kaum XXXVII 231; au. *tiðr*.
- tiddrenn* (O.) fortppflanzen, hervorbringen;
ags. *týdran, tyddran*.

- tide, tyde*, O. *tid* zeit, gelegenheit, stunde; ags. *tid*; *pat tide* damals (flickwort).
tiden, tyden, tyd, prt. *tydde* sich ereignen, geschehen, treffen, zustoßen, ergehen; ags. *tídan*.
tidinde botschaft s. *tipende*.
tidinge, tyding, tydingge botschaft, nachricht s. *typyng*.
tiere zähre s. *tere*.
til, tyl, O. *till*; *tyll* zu, bis, bis zu, bis auf; an. *til*.
tilien, part. prt. *tiled* bearbeiten, bebauen; ags. *tilian*.
tillen, 3. p. s. pr. *tillep*, *tilp* sich erstrecken, wohin reichen, führen (v. weg) XXX 173, 177; ags. *getillan*.
tillen ziehen, verleiten; *tillen intil his hond* an sich ziehen XXV 438; ags. *fortyllan*.
tillpat, tilpat, tillthat bis daß.
tilpe ackerbau, bodenertrag; schaffen, frucht; ags. *tilp*.
time, tyme, tym, O. *time* zeit, mal; ags. *tíma*.
tyn zinn; ags. *tin*.
tynen, tine, prt. *tint*, part. prt. *tynt*, *ytent* XXXI 261 verlieren; an. *týna*.
tintreze, tintrehe qual, folter; ags. *tin-treg*, *tin-trega*.
typped ganz besonders, erz-(gauner).
tire zähre s. *tere*.
tirnen s. *turnen*.
tis s. *pes*.
tipen, O. 3. p. s. pr. *tippepp* gewähren; ags. *típijan*.
tidende, tidinde, O. *tipennde*, pl. *tyhan-dis* botschaft, nachricht; an. *típindi*.
typyng, tidinge, tyding, tydingge botschaft, nachricht; vgl. *tidende*.
tit, comp *tytter* rasch, no *tytter* kaum XXXVII 231 s. *tid*.
tiwesniȝth dienstag nacht.
to = po XVIII 88.
to zwei s. *twa*.
to, te, tu zu, nach, in, auf, bis, bis zu, gegen, bis nach, im verhältnis zu, für; ags. *tó*.
to dazu, noch dazu, dabei, allzu; ags. *tó*.
to zehe; ags. *tá*.
toayans gegen.
tobeten, pl. pr. *tobetet* zuschlagen; ags. *tóbéatan*.
tobollenn (O.) geschwollen; ags. *bolzen*.
tobreken, 3. p. s. pr. *tobreȝp*, prt. *tobrake*, pl. *tobreken* zerbrechen, brechen (ein versprechen), in stücke reißen; ags. *tóbrecan*.
tobrisem (O.) zerbrechen; ags. *tóbryisan*.
toe, toke s. *taken*.
token, tocne, taken, takyne, O. *tákenn* zeichen, anzeigen; ags. *tácen*.
tokenyng, tokninnge, takynnynge zeichen, wahrzeichen, weissagung, bedeutung.
todai, tedai heut; ags. *tódæg(e)*.
todelen, todalen, todælen, prt. *talde*, *todeld*, part. prt. *todeled*, *todelede* teilen, trennen, scheiden, verteilen, zerteilen; sich trennen (*fra*), zerfallen, sich entzweien, part. prt. *entzweit*, uneins; ags. *tódélan*.
todon, O. todon teilen, trennen; ags. *tódón*.
todrawen, todrazen, prt. pl. *todoze* zerreißen.
todoreven, part. prt. *todorevet* bedrängen, beunruhigen; ags. *tódréfan*.
toforen, tofore, tofor, teforen, before vor, vorher; *toforen iseide* oben erwähnt, *tofore hond* vor der hand, vorläufig; ags. *tóforan*.
toft hügelchen, anhöhe, grasplatz; ags. *toft*, an. *topt*.
togedere, togadere, togaðere, togædere, togider, togydre, togidre, togedes, togidres, tegædere, O. *togeddre* zusammen; ags. *togædere*.
togen scherzen.
tozenes, togænes, toȝænes, toyenes, toia-nes, O. *toȝæness* gegen, entgegen, gegenüber; ags. *tógegenes*.
togliden dahingleiten, dahinschwinden; ags. *tóglíðan*.
tohewen zerhauen, niederhauen; ags. *tó-héawan*.
tohurten verletzen.
tolethen, part. prt. *toleton* zulassen, gestatten.
toliggen, O. 3. p. s. *tolip* gehören zu; ags. *tolicgan*.
tolle zoll; ags. *toll*.
tomoruen, tomoreze, tomorn morgen.
tome muße, zeit; an. *tóm*.
tomurten zerreißen, zerbrechen.
tonge, tunge, twunge zunge, sprache; ags. *tunge*.
tonicht, toniȝt heut nacht, heut abend.
top spitze, by *top* and *bi to* bei kopf und fuß.
toppe, touppen über.
tór (O.) hart, schwierig.
torenden, part. prt. *torrent* zerreißen.
torment, tourment sturm, plage, qual; afrz. *torment, turment*.
tormenten, part. prt. *torment* plagen, quälen; afrz. *tourmenter*.
torne s. *teren*.
tornen, torned s. *turnen*.
tosamen (O.) zusammen; ags. *tósamne*.
toskiledd (O.) geteilt, verschieden.
toteren zerreißen; ags. *tóteran*.
toð, O. *topp*, pl. *teð* zahn; O. raubgier; ags. *tóð*.

topir, tothir = pe oper.

tou du s. pu.

touchen, towche, part. prt. towchede berühren, part. prt. *as touching* was trifft, hinsichtlich; afgz. *toucher*.

toun, O. tun stadt; afgz. *tín*.

tour, tur turm, fester hort; afrz. *tur, tor, tour*.

tourment qual s. *torment*.

tourmentour folterer, henker; afrz. *mentor*.

turnen s. *turnen*.

toward, towward, towart, toward, to—ward, O. *towardd* gegen, nach, auf zu, in der richtung von; zukünftig, gegenwärtig; afgz. *tóweard*.

toze ziehen, bugsieren, nachschleppen, befördern, bringen.

trahnen, O. part. prt. trahhtnedd handeln von, erklären; afgz. *trahtnian*.

trayson verrat s. *tresoun*.

traisten, prt. *traistyt* vertrauen auf (in) s. *trusten*.

traitour, traytour, traytur verräter, abtrünniger; afrz. *traitur*.

tramme maschine, triebwerk, gerät, schiff.

translaten übersetzen.

trappe, O. trapp falle; afgz. *treppe*.

travail, travayle, travaille, pl. travalys arbeit, mühe, kampf; afrz. *travail*.

travailen, travayle, travailen, trawaile, 2. p. pl. pr. *travéelle*, prt. *trawayllyt*, part. prt. *itravailed* arbeiten, sich bemühen, bestreben, abmühen; reisen; afrz. *travail(l)er*.

trauen annehmen, voraussetzen s. *trouen*. tre, O. *treo*; tree, treu, pl. tres, tren baum, holz, pl. schiffsbalken, verdeck; afgz. *tréo*.

trechery, tricherie verrat; afrz. *tricherie, trecherie*.

trecherous, adv. trecherously verräte- risch.

tredenn (O.) treten; afgz. *tredan*.

tresor, tresour, tresur schatz; afrz. *tresor*. *tresoun, treson, trayson* verrat; afrz. *treson, traïson*.

trespas übertretung, vergehen; afrz. *trespas*. *trespassen, trespass* sich vergehen, sündigen; afrz. *trespasser*.

trespassour übeltäter.

treten, tret part. prt. *tretyt* behandeln; frz. *traiter*.

treu baum s. *tre*.

trewe, treow, O. trouwe treu, zuverlässig, verlässlich, sicher; afgz. *tréow*.

treuen, treuen, trouwen, trawen, O. trouwenn, 1 p. spr. trouw, trouwe, 2 p. treowest, 3 p. treowepe, part. pr. *trawand*, prt. *trocede, trouwt* trauen, vertrauen, glauben, bestimmt erwarten, sich fest ver-

lassen auf, annehmen, voraussetzen; afgz. *tríowian, trúrian*.

treweliche, trewely, trewly trüelich, getreulich.

trewepe, treupe, trenthe, treothe, treoupe, trouth, troupe, trouth, trupe, O. trouwepe wahrheit, wahrhaftigkeit, glauben, treue, treueid, eid, verlaß, ehrenwort; afgz. *tréowð*.

tribulaeion anfechtung, trübsal; frz. *tribulation*.

tricherie verrat s. *treehery*.

tried, sup. triedest, adv. *trieliche* ausgesucht, hervorragend; zu *trien*.

trien, part. prt. itrized, itrizet untersuchen, part. prt. ausgesucht, hervorragend.

trigg (O.) treu, zuverlässig; an. *tryggr*.

trine, pt. tron betreten, hineingehen, *tron on po tres* ging an bord XXXVII 101.

trinite, trynytee dreieinigkeit; afrz. *trinité*. *tristen* trauen s. *trusten*.

trome trupp, schar, gesellschaft; afgz. *truma*. *tron* prt. zu *trine*.

trone thron; afrz. *trone*.

trouen, O. trouewenn s. *treiken*.

troupe, trouwepe, trouth, trouth s. *treupe*. *trublen*, part. prt. *trublid, trubled* beunruhigen, erschrecken, verwirren; afrz. *trubler, turbler*.

trukien, truke fehlen, wanken; afgz. *triucian*. *trust* zuverlässigkeit; an. *traust*.

trusten, tristen, traisten, prt. *traistyt* trauen, vertrauen; an. *treysta*. *tu* s. *pu*.

tuk, tuke s. *taken*.

tuht zucht, disziplin; afgz. *tyht*.

tuhten, O. tihhten ziehen, überzeugen, unterweisen; afgz. *tyhtan*.

tullen ziehen, verlocken, herauslocken; afgz. *tyllan*.

tumme- (O.) herum; afgz. *tó ymbe*.

tun stadt s. *toun*.

tunge (O.), *tunge* zunge s. *tonge*.

tunseipe bürgerschaft.

tuo s. *tua*.

tur turm s. *tour*.

turnen, O. turrnenn; turn, torne, tournen, tirnen, prt. *turned, torned, turnyt*, pl. *tirned*, part. prt. *turned, torned, iturnd, ytornd* drehen, umdrehen, wenden, kehren, verwandeln (in, to), bekehren (into), abwenden, abwendig machen; sich zuwenden (to), gehen, anschicken; übertragen, übersetzen; ausschlagen, gereichen zu (sünde, vorteil) (till); afgz. *turnian + tyrnan; æzin, ogayn turne* umkehren, fliehen; him away turnen

fortgehen, *tirnen of* ausziehen XXV 603, *turnen ut of* befreien von (krankheit), *to uvel turnen* übel auslegen, *turnen into forzetynge* vergessen werden. *turrtle* (O.) tureltaube; ags. *turtle*.

tuss = *puss* so.

tutelen flüstern, wispern.

twa (O.), *two*, *two*, *ta*, *tuai*, *tweye*, *tweie*, *twey*, dat. acc. *tweyn*, *twain*, *twam*, *tweie*; ags. *tuá*, *tuégen*; *a twa entzwei*. *twelf*, *twelf*, *tuelf*, O. *twelf* zwölf; ags. *twelf*.

twelfte, *twoelfte*, O. *twellfe* zwölft; ags. *twelfta*.

twemen trennen, scheiden, teilen; ags. *tueman*.

twenti, O. *twenniti* zwanzig; ags. *twentig*. *tuentiand* zwanzigste.

twie, *twies*, O. *twizzess* zweimal; ags. *twiwa*.

twifald (O.) zwiefältig; ags. *twifeald*.

twifealden verdoppeln, verzwiefachen.

tinne (O.) zwiefach, doppelt; an. *tinnnr*.

tinnnen, *tuin* trennen.

P, Th.

p, *ð* = *pat*.

pa, *pæ* XIX 817, *pai* XIX 453, *po*, *pe* XIX 525, 711, *peo* XIX 135, 875, *ta* da, damals, dann, als; ags. *pá*.

pa s. *pe*.

pa s. *pis*.

pah, *pach*, *pag*, *tha3*, *pauh*, *pau3*, *pech*, *pe3*, *peyh*, *peih*, *ðeih*, *pey*, *pei*, *pou3*, though, thought, *pou*, *pose*, *pos*, *pop*, *tah* obwohl, doch, wenn auch; ags. *péah* + an. *pó*.

pazles nichtsdestoweniger.

paht = *pat* XIX 162.

pai, *pay*, *they*, *thai*, *pey*, O. *pe33*, *te33*, gen. *pair*, *thair*, *theire*, *peire*, *thare*, *thar*, O. *pe33re*, *te33re*; dat. *pain*, *paym*, *theym*, *tham*, *pam* sie; vgl. he.

pai da XIX 453, s. *pa*.

paym degen s. *pein*.

pan, *panne*, than, *thane*, *pen*, *penne*, then, themme, *pon*, *ponne* dann, danach; wenn, da; als (b. comp.); ags. *pan*, *panne*.

pank, *pone*, *ponk* gedanke, sinn, wille, absicht, charakter, dank; ags. *panc*; gen. *pankes* freiwillig.

pankien, *ponkien*, *ponki*, *ponky*, *thonke*, O. *pannkenn*; prt. *thankted* danken; ags. *pancian*.

par, *pare*, *thare*, *paræfter*, *tharat*, *parfore*, s. *per*, *pere*, *peraftter*, *perat*, *perfore*

parf, O. *parrf* not, bedarf; ags. *pearf*.

parf darf s. *purfen*.

parrnenn (O.) entbehren, missen; an. *parna*, *parfna*.

pat das s. *pe*.

pat, *pæt*, *pet* daß, damit; ags. *pæt*.

patou = *pat pou*.

pauh, *pau3* s. *pah*.

pavien, *pave*, O.3. p. conj. pr. *pafe* erlauben, gewähren XXV 296; ags. *páfian*.

pe XIX 711 da, als s. *pa*.

pe XIX 525 da = *pa*.

pe, *the*, *te*, *se*, *pa* I 3; fem. *si*, *peo*; neutr. *pat*, *pat*, *pet*, *det*, that, O. *patt*, *tatt*;

gen. m. neutr. *pæs*, *pes*, fem. *pare*, *pere*; dat. *pam*, *pan*, fem. *pare*, *pere*; acc. *pone*, *panne*, *penne*, *pane*, *pene*, *pan*, *pen*, *pea*, XIX 117, fem. *pa*, *po*, neutr. *pat*, *pet*, instr. *pe*, *pa* desto; plural nom. *pa*, *po*, *pai*, *peo*, *to*, *ta*, gen. *pare*, *per*, dat. *pam*, *pan*, der, die, das, pron. u. artikel. *pe*, *pee*, te dich s. *pu*.

theameis II 9 = *teames* gewährzug, gewährschaftszug; ags. *téam*.

peaw, *peær* sitte, brauch, tugend s. *pew*.

peauful wohlstandig, moralisch s. *peuful*.

pech obwohl, wenn auch s. *pah*.

pede, *peode* (O.), *ped* volk, land; ags. *péod*.

pef, *peof*, gen. *pieze*, pl. *theres*, *thiafes* dieb, betrüger; ags. *péof*.

pefje, *piefje* diebstahl; ags. *pýfð*.

pe3, *pegh*, *pezh*, *pei*, *pey*, *peih*, *peyh*, *ðeih* obwohl, wenn auch s. *pah*.

peh, pl. *peges*, O. *peos* schenkel; ags. *péoh*.

pei als ob XXX 165.

pein, *peyrn*, *payn*, pl. *peinas* degen, held, mann; ags. *pegen*.

pellich solch s. *pullich*.

pen den s. *pe*.

pen conj. theo II 13 nutzen ziehen, dedien, blühen; ags. *péon*.

penchen, *ðenchen*, *penken*, *penkke*, O. *pennkenn*, 2. p. s. *pencst*, *penceste*, 3. p. *pencheþ*, prt. *po3t*, *tho3t*, *thought*, *thocht*, *pouthé*, *poucte*, *thoucte*, part. prt. *thought*, *pouthé* denken, gedenken, ersinnen, dünnen, scheinen; ags. *pencan*; vgl. *pinken*.

penchinge überlegung.

pene s. *pe*.

penne, *pene*, *pan* da, als, wenn, also s. *panne*.

penne, *peonne*, *thennus* von da; ags. *peonan*.

peo da XIX 135, 875 s. *pa*.

peo den, welchen XIX 98.

peo die (sing. u. plur.) s. *pe*.

peo XIX 62, *peou* XIX 77 du s. *pu*.

peof dieb s. *pef*.

peorrif, *perrfling* (O.) ungesäubert; ags. *péorf*.

peos diese (plur.) s. *pes*.

peoten, O. *putenn*, part. pr. *peotinude* schreien, heulen; ags. *þeotan*.

per, pere, ther, there, þur, pare, þær, pore, tear, tere, ter da, wo; ags. *pár*; as *þare* damals (flickwort) XXXI 130.

þeraſter, þaraſter, þæraſter, þereſter, þeraſter, þeraſtūr, þrefter darauf, darnach, hinterher, demgemäß.

þerat, tharat dabei, darüber.

þerby; þerbi dadurch.

þerbifor, þerborore vorher.

þereabout, pareabout ringsumher, darum. *þerf* darf, braucht s. *þurſen*.

þefore, þarfore, tharefore, tharfor, þarvore darum, deshalb.

þerfram XXV 55 von da, außerhalb.

þerinne, þærinne, þerin, þerhinne drinnen, darin, hinein.

þerl = pe erl XXXI 214.

þermile, þarmyde damit.

þerne XXV 298 dirne, mädchen; an. *perna*.

þerof, ðarof, peroffe, theroffe davon, dadurch, darum, deshalb.

þeron, thereon, þeronne, tæronne darauf.

þeroute heraus, hinaus, draußen.

þerrde dritte s. *pridde*.

þerteyens dagegen.

þerpurh, þærpurh dadurch.

þertil, þarthill dazu.

þerto, ðarto dazu.

þeruppe überdies, außerdem, noch dazu.

þeruppon darüber.

þeruhyle während.

þerwith, þoruit, þarwypal dazu, überdies, damit.

þes, pis, this, O. *piss*, pl. *pas, pos, peos, þeis, ðies, pise, pire, thir, thire* dieser.

þester, þiestre, O. þessterr düster, dunkel; ags. *þeoſtre*.

þestren düster werden, sich verdunkeln; ags. *þeoſtrian, þýſtrian*.

þesternesse, O. þe(o)ſtternesse düsterkeit, finsternis; ags. *þeoſternis*.

þet, ðet das s. *pe*.

þeu XIX 440 du s. *pu*.

þeus so s. *pus*.

þew, þeaw, þeaw, O. *pæw* sitte, brauch, tugend; ags. *þeaw*.

þewe, O. *þe(o)wu* bedienstet; diener; ags. *þeow*.

þeweful, þeaful wohlanständig, moralisch. *þe(o)wtenn* (O.) dienen; ags. *þeoſtan*.

þi, py, thi, þin, pyn, þiin, thyn, thin, pene, dat. fem. *þiire, pire, pira* dein s. *pu*.

þiaſ dieb s. þef.

þick, adv. pilke dick, stark, sehr; ags. *piece*.

þider, thider, thedyr, piderr dorthin; ags. *þider*.

þiderward dorthin.

þiefspe diebstahl s. *peſte*.

ðies, þies diese s. *þes*.

þiestre = *þester*.

þiere s. *þef*.

þilk, thulke, þulke derselbe, solch; *þulke* time damals; ags. *pyle*.

þild (O.) geduld; ags. *geþyld*.

þildiliȝ (O.) geduldig; ags. *geþyldelice*.

þimyan II 14 = þingan; for þan þimyan darum, daß, weil.

þin, þyn s. *pu*.

þinken, þynken, þunchen, O. *pinnken*, 3. p. s. pr. *þynkeþ, þuncheð, þunched* XIX 387, *þinȝ* XVIII 5, pr. thoughte, *þocht, þoȝte, þoȝt, thoght, þuhle, þunȝle, thouete* XXV 691, *þouete* XXV 256, *þouȝth* XXXII 23 dünken, scheinen; ags. *þynean*; vgl. *þenchen*.

þing (O.), thing, þyng, pink, pl. *þinghe* XXV 89, dat. *þimyan II 15* ding, wesen, aufgabe; ags. *ping*.

þingenn (O.) versöhnen; ags. *þingian*.

thir, þire, thire diese s. *þes*.

þira, þire dat. fem. v. *þin* dein s. *pu*.

þyrdrie dritte s. *pridde*.

þyrdom XXXVIII 121 knechtschaft, unfreiheit s. *threldom*.

þirnjen drängen XIX 412 s. *þringen*.

þirti, þirtti dreißig s. *pritti*.

þyhthene von da an IX 41.

þo, *þo* dat. damals, dann, als; as *þo* damals (flickwort) XXXI s. *þa*.

þo, tho die (plur.) s. *pe*.

þoehet, þoȝt, þoȝte, thoght s. *þenehen, pinken*.

þof, þose obwohl s. *pah*.

þoȝt, thoght, þoȝt, þouȝt, þouȝt, þouth, O. *pohht* sinn, gedanke, denken, absicht, vorhaben, plan; grübeln, nachdenklichkeit; ags. *geþoȝht*; be *þouȝte* mit vorbedacht, überlegung; for *þouȝt* so lang man denken kanu XXXI 31.

þoh obwohl s. *pah*.

þohhapp (O.) obwohl.

þohuether obwohl; vgl. *þopuether*.

þolemod geduldig; ags. *þolemód*.

þolemodnesse geduld.

þolien, polisen, polen, O. *polenn*; part. pr. *þoland*, pr. *þolede, þolde*, pl. *polenden* 181 dulden, erdulden, geduldig sein, aushalten, zulassen, part. pr. geduldig, langmütig; ags. *polian*.

þonk, þone sinn, gedanke, wille, absicht s. *pank*.

þonkien, ponki, ponky, þonke danken s. *pankien*.

þonder, þunder donner; ags. *þunor*.

þonne, pon dann, darnach; wenn, da; als s. *pan*.

þore da XXV 741 s. *þere*.

þor3, þorghe, þoȝghe, þoru, þoru durch s. *purh*.

- porghout* ganz durch s. *purhut*.
- porn*, O. pl. *porrness* dorn, gestrüpp; ags. *porn*.
- poruthlike* durchdringend (ansehen).
- porvit* damit XXV 100 s. *perwith*.
- pop* I 32 obwohl s. *pah*.
- popwethere*, *popwæthere* nichtsdestoweniger, trotzdem, obwohl; vgl. *pohuuethere*.
- pou*, *thou*, *pow*, *thow* du s. *pu*.
- pou*, *though*, *pouz*, *thoucht* obwohl s. *pah*.
- pouȝt*, *pouȝt*, *pouth* siun, gedanke, denken s. *poȝt*.
- thoughte*, *thoucte*, *poucte*, *pouȝth*, *pouthe*, *pouth* s. *penchen*, *pinken*.
- pousand*, *thousande*, *thousand*, *pusent*, *pusend*, *þusend*, O. *pusende*; pl. *pouȝndes* tausend; ags. *púsend*.
- thowlesnes* leichtsinn, jugendübermut.
- pral*, *praldom* knechtschaft s. *prell*, *threlldom*.
- pralhod* knechtschaft; vgl. *threlldom*.
- thrallen* in knechtschaft bringen, knechten, unterdrücken.
- prat* drohte s. *preten*.
- prawe* weile s. *prowe*.
- pre*, *preo* (O.) *pri*, *prie*, *proe* acc. pl. m. *prinne* drei; ags. *préo*; *pre* maner dreierlei.
- threfold*, O. *prefold* dreifach.
- prefer* XXII 188 = *perafter*.
- prell*, *threll*, *pral*, *thryll* knecht; ags. *prél*.
- threlldom*, *praldom*, *thryldom*, *thyrlldom* XXXVII 836 knechtschaft, unfreiheit; vgl. *pralhod*, *thrillage*.
- prengen*, O. p. t. pl. *prenngdenn* drängen, pressen; ags. *prengan*.
- prottene*, *prottene*, O. *prittene* dreizhn; ags. *préotyne*.
- preotope*, O. *prittennde* der dreizehnte; ags. *préottéopa*.
- prepen*, O. *præpenn* hartnäckig behaupten, verfechten, bestehen auf; ags. *préapian*.
- preschen*, O. 2. p. s. pr. *presshesst* dreschen; ags. *prescan*, *perscan*.
- prestelcoc* drossel; ags. *próstle*.
- prete*, *preat* drohung, drohen; ags. *préat*.
- preten*, p. t. *prat*, O. *praita* drohen, schelten, laut rufen; ags. *préatiān*.
- threting*, *pretynge* drohen, drohung.
- preu* warf s. *prowen*.
- pri*, *prie* acc. pl. m. *prinne* drei s. *pre*.
- pridde*, *pride* (O.), *pryddie*, *prid*, *thyrde*, *perrde* dritter; ags. *pridda*.
- pries*, *prie*, O. *prizzes* drei mal; ags. *príwa*.
- thryll* knecht s. *prell*.
- thrillage* knechtschaft; *put to thrillage* unterjochen; vgl. *threlldom*.
- pringen*, *pirngen* XIX 412 drängen, sich drängen; ags. *pringan*.
- prinne* s. *pre*.
- prinne* (O.) dreifach; an. *prinnr*.
- privell* (O.) dreifach.
- thrist*, *pryst*, *pirst*, O. *pirrst*, *prisst* durst; ags. *urst*, *pyrst*.
- prist* gestopft s. *prusten*.
- priste* dreist, geneigt zu; ags. *priste*.
- pristen*, 3. p. s. pr. *thristis*, O. *pirrstepp*dürsten; ags. *þyrstan*.
- thristy*, O. *prissiȝz* durstig; ags. *pyrstig*.
- pritti*, *prytty*, *pirtti*, *pirti*, O. *prittis* dreißig; ags. *prittig*.
- prittige* dreißigste; ags. *prítigopa*.
- priven* O. *prifenn* gedeihen, heranwachsen; an. *prifa*.
- proe* drei XIX 93 s. *pre*.
- proze* weile s. *prowe*.
- proze* werfen, drehen s. *prowen*.
- proto*, *throte*, *throtte* kehle; ags. *protu*.
- prottene* dreizehn s. *prettene*.
- throuch*, *throw*, *thrw* durch s. *purh*.
- prowe*, *proze*, *prawe*, O. *prazhe* weile, zeit; ags. *prág*.
- prowen*, *proze*, p. t. *preu* drehen, werfen, treiben, rollen (v. d. see); ags. *práwan*.
- prowinge*, O. *prowwininge* schmerz; ags. *prówung*.
- prusten*, part. p. t. *prist* stopfen, vollstopfen; an. *þýsta*.
- þunresleȝz* donnerenschlag.
- pu*, *pou*, *thou*, *pow*, *thow*, *peu*, *peou*, *peo*, *tou*, *tu*, gen. u. possess. *pi*, *py*, *thi*, *pin*, *pyn*, *piin*, *thyn*, *thin*, dat. fem. *pinre*, *pire*, *pira*, dat. acc. *pe*, *pee* du; ags. *pú*.
- pulke* derselbe, *pulke* time damals s. *pilk*.
- puldi* geduldig; ags. *geþyldig*.
- pullich*, *pulli*, *pellich* solch; ags. *pyllie*.
- pume*, *pube* daumen; ags. *púma*.
- punchen*, p. t. *puzte*, *puhete* dünen, scheinen s. *pinken*.
- purfe*, O. *purrfe* nötig; an. *purfi*.
- purfen*, 3. p. s. pr. *parf*, *perf*, pl. *purve*, p. t. *purfe*, *purte* XXV 10 dürfen, mögen, brauchen; ags. *purfan*.
- purh*, O. *purrh*; *purch*, *purz*, *purhe*, *purge*, *purez*, *puruth*, *purgh*, *pur*, *thourgh*, *porghe*, *thorghe*, *poru*, *porw*, *porz*, *throw*, *throuch*, *thrw* durch, mit; ags. *purh*; *purrh* mesellfenn von mir aus.
- thurghefychede* durchdrungen, durchbohrt (part. p. t.).
- purhsizð* durchschaut zu *purhseon*.
- purhut*, *purþout* XIX 765, *porghout*, O. *purrhut*(like) ganz durch, durchaus, ganz.
- purlen* durchbohren; ags. *þyrlan*.
- purrhlokenn* (O.) durchsehen.
- purrhsekenn* (O.) durchsuchen.
- purrhpatt* (O.) weil.
- pursday* donnerstag; ags. *punres dæg*.
- purte* XXV 10 s. *purfen*.

purdout ganz durch XIX 765, s. *purkut*.
pus, thus, O. *puss, tuss* so; ags. *pus*.
pusend, pusent, puseñ tausend s. *pousand*.

thusgal in dieser weise.
puwang (O.) riemen; ags. *pwang, pwong*.
puerrtul, pucoortut (O.) durchaus, ganz.

U.

uch, uich, wych, ulch jeder s. *ech*.
uchone, wychon, nycho jeder.
ufel, uvel übel; for *ueele* in böser ab-
 sicht s. *ivel*.
uferr (O.) höher hinauf; ags. *ufor*.
uhte, dat. *užten*, O. *uhhten* morgenröte;
 ags. *ühte*.
umbe, umben, O. *ummbe* um; ags. *ymbe*;
umben ane stunde nach einer weile;
beon umbe darauf aus sein; *beop umbe*
 perabuten bemüht euch darum.
umbestounde von zeit zu zeit, manchmal;
 ags. *ymbe + stund*.
umbepenken, prt. *umbethoht*, part. prt.
wmbethoht überlegen, bedenken; ags.
ympencan.
unimbetrin (O.) rund herum.
umble demütig s. *humble*.
umgiven umgeben.
umwhile, ūwile, wmquhill von zeit zu
 zeit, bisweilen.
unalele)dæ beschimpfte, entehrte XIX
 272.
unbalded entmutigt, schwach geworden
 XIX 89.
unbermedd (O.) ungesäuert (brot).
unbileare unglauben; ags. *ungeléafa*.
unbinden, unbind, pl. *unbounden* los-
 binden, aufbinden, lösen, erlösen, be-
 freien; ags. *unbindan*.
unblendyd ungemischt.
unblipe, adv. *unbleðelice* traurig, ungern;
 ags. *unblíe*.
unboht ungebüßt, ungestraft.
unbore ungeboren, nicht geboren.
unbuhsuſum ungehorsam.
unbuhsuſmesse ungehorsam, widerspen-
 stigkeit.
unk, unc, gen. *unker*, O. *unne, unker*
 uns zwei, uns beide; ags. *unc, uncer*.
unceſſantly unaufhörlich.
unkerelen vom knebel befreien.
unchaste, adv. unchastely unkeusch.
unclene unrein.
unclopen entkleiden.
unkomnyng ungelehrt, unwissend.
uneristen nichtchrist, heide.
unkuynde unfreudlich; ags. *uncynde*.
uncūð, uncūp unbekannt, fremd; ags.
uncūð.
undep nicht tief, flach, niedrig.
under, O. underr; undur, undir, onder
 unter, darunter, unterlegen, minder-

wertig XXXIV 3, durch XX 137;
under al zusammengenommen VII 43;
 ags. *under*.
underandas unschuld, harmlosigkeit;
ido under untergeordnet XXX 84.
underfungen, undersonge, underfon, un-
dervo, underfo, prt. *underseng*, *undur-*
fong, part. prt. *underron* empfangen,
 nehmen, fassen (freude), an sich nehmen,
 annehmen, merken.
underfot, O. *underrfot* unter den Fuß,
 unter, darunter.
undergiteu, prt. pl. *undergæton* merken,
 verstehen; ags. *undergitan*.
undergyon empfangen, aufnehmen (d. seele)
 XXXII 135.
underleggen, prt. *underlaide* unterwerfen,
 untertan machen.
underling untertan.
undernymen, underneomen, undernemmen
 merken, erkennen, auffassen; tadeln,
 schmähen.
understonde, undirstonde, underston
 verstehen, kennen, wissen, einsehen,
 begreifen, erfahren, vernehmen; *under-*
stonde to hören auf, achtgeben auf.
understondinge, undirstandyng ver-
 ständnis, verstand.
undertaken 1. p. s. pr. *wendirta*, prt. *under-*
tok, undertoke unternehmen, auf sich
 nehmen, besorgen; garantieren, stehen,
 bürgen für etwas; *Grim it undertok*
 þe wey XXV 664?
underpeden unterwerfen; ags. *under-*
þedan.
underro empfangen s. *undersfangen*.
undon, part. prt. *undone* auflösen, auf-
 machen, öffnen, aufheben, zerstören,
 vernichten; ags. *undón*.
undren, O. underrn dritte stunde, neun
 uhr vormittags; ags. *undern*.
undret hundert s. *hundred*.
undretfald hundertfältig s. *hundretfald*.
undur s. *under*.
unesy unbehaglich, unruhig, schwer zu
 behandeln, unumgänglich.
uneðe, uneade, unneþy, O. *unnæpe* be-
 schwerlich, schwer, adv. kaum, schwer-
 lich; ags. *unæðe*.
unedes, unneþes kaum.
unfair, wnfayr unschön, übel; ags. *un-*
feger.
unforzolle unvergolten.

- unforgult* unschuldig.
unfrid unfrieden; ags. *unfrid*.
unglad unglücklich, unfroh.
unhelde krankheit; ags. *unhēld*.
unhersummesse, O. *umherrsummnesse* ungehorsam; ags. *unhýrsumnis*.
unhold feindlich, feind; ags. *unhold*.
unholly unheilig.
unyqueme, O. *unncweme* unbequem, mißfällig, unangenehm.
universite gesamtheit; weltall.
unlahfulliche mit unrecht, unrechtmäßigerweise.
unleeffullich unerlaubt, unstatthaft.
unlevesful unerlaubt, unstatthaft.
unlose öffnen, auftun (d. lippen).
unlust, O. *unlusst* lust, mißvergnügen.
unlusti unlustig, mißvergnügt.
unmáde IX 29 unendlich.
unmíhti machtlos, ohnmächtig.
unnait unnütz.
unboned ungebeten; zu an. *bón*.
unned (O.) ohne zwang, zwanglos, ungezwungen; ags. *unnedig*.
unnedeful unnütz.
unneilen von den nägeln befreien.
unnen, 1. p. s. pr. *an*, 3. p. s. pr. conj. *anne*, part. prt. *geunnon* gönnen, gewähren; ags. *unnan*.
unnepe, *unnethes* s. *uneðe*, *uneðes*.
unnfæle (O.) böse, schlecht.
unnfæwe (O.) viele.
unnhæle (O.) krankheit; ags. *unhælu*.
unnynge gunst, zeichen XXXVII 213.
unnitt (O.), *unnet* unnütz, zwecklos; ags. *unmytt*.
unnorneliȝ (O.) gering.
unofearned unverdient.
unorne, *unorn*, O. *unnorne* schlicht, einfach, rauh, abgetragen, häßlich; ags. *unnor*.
unpacient ungeduldig.
unperfít unvollkommen.
unprenable untadelnwert.
unquenchable unauslöslich, unlösbar.
unrad übler rat, verblendung.
unride, O. *unnride* ungeheuer; streng, grausam; beständig; ags. *ungerýde*; vgl. *unirude*.
unryȝt, *unricht*, *unriht* unrecht, ungerechtigkeit; ags. *unriht*.
unryȝtful ungerecht.
unriȝtwisnesse, *unriktwisnesse*, *unright-wisness* ungerechtigkeit, sünde.
unskapiznesse (O.) *unnshapiznesse* unschuld, harmlosigkeit.
unsshape ungestalt, unschön.
unschewed, *unshewed* ungezeigt, noch nicht erzählt XXXII 143.
unsehelich unsichtbar.
unseli, unselig, unglücklich, elend, verflucht.
unstable unbeständig.
unstableness unbeständigkeit.
unstedefast unbeständig; ags. *unstedefæst*.
untellendlic unsäglich.
unpanc undank, mißvergnügen, gen. *unpankes* wider willen; ags. *unpanc*.
unpeve, *undeaw* schlechtigkeit, laster, unsitte.
unpulidelic ungeduldig, unerträglich.
untiffed ungeschmückt.
unto zu, für, gegen.
untreve ungetreu.
untroweand mißtrauisch.
unwar unvermutet, unbedacht, töricht; ags. *unwær*.
unweaved unverschleiert; vgl. ags. *wáfels* schleier.
unwine feind; ags. *unwine*.
unwysse unverständig, töricht; ags. *unwís*.
unwisdom torheit, unverstand.
unwyse ungewiß.
unwytyng unbewußt, unbekannt XVI 111; vgl. ne. *unwittingly*.
unwurst schwach, schlecht, niedrig, gemein; ags. *unwurst*.
unwreon, part. prt. *unwrozen* enthüllen; ags. *unwréon*.
unwurð, *unwurþ*, *unwourð*, *unworð* unwert, wertlos, mißachtet; ags. *unwurð*.
unwurði, *unworthy* unwürdig, gemein.
up, *upe*, O. *uppe* auf, hinauf, herauf, oben, über? X 95; *up heren* oben im himmel X 19; ags. *ípp*.
upberer helfershelfer, anhänger.
upbreiden, *upbreyde* tadeln, schelten, tadelnd vorhalten.
upfusen, prt. *upfusde* aufstehen XIX 173.
uphalden, *upholden* erhalten.
upholding erhaltung, verpflegung.
upheven, part. prt. *upehoven* erheben, sich erheben, erhöhen.
uplyfte aufsteigen, sich erheben XXXVI 505.
uplondisch ländlich, bärisch.
uppe, *upe* auf, hinauf s. *up*.
upponn (O.); *upon*, *upen*, *opon*, *apon*, *appone* in, an, auf, über, betreffs; *upon his gamen* zum scherz XXV 468; *upon laste* zuletzt.
uprist aufrecht, senkrecht.
uprisen sich erheben.
uprisinge aufstehen.
uprist aufstehen, aufgang (der sonne).
upset aufstellen, errichten, einrichten, herrichten.
upstonden aufstehen.
upward, O. *upwarrd*, hinauf, nach oben.
ur, *ure*, *kure* unser s. *ue*.

ure stunde, geschick, glück; afrz. *eur*, *cür*.
 ure hore.
 ure werk, beschäftigung; afrz. *eure*, *uevre*.
 urisun gebet; afrz. *oreisun*.
 urnen rennen s. *rennen*.
usage brauch, gewohnheit; afrz. *usage*.
usen, 3. p. pl. pr. *usip*, part. prt. *yused*
 brauchen, gebrauchen, genießen; afrz.
user.
ut, *uth*, *hut* aus; raus! s. *out*.
ute draußen, auswärts, außerhalb.

utlaw geächtet; ags. *üllaga*.
utleden ausführen.
utriden ausreiten.
utterly ganz und gar.
utward nach außen, hinaus; *drawe ut-*
ward ablenken, auf äußerliche dinge
 lenken, verweltlichen.
utuerpen herauswerfen.
uitzede ging aus.
uvel übel s. *ivel*.

V.

vader vater s. *fader*.
väl fall, himmordung, untergang XX20
 s. *fal*.
vayn vergeblich, nutzlos, eitel; *in rayne*
 vergeblich; afrz. *vain*.
vair schön, herrlich s. *fair*.
valle fallen, prt. *vel*; *valp* perto gehört
 dazu s. *fallen*.
vanye nichtigkeit, eitelkeit; afrz. *vanité*.
variable veränderlich.
vastinge fasten s. *fastinge*.
vaumpe, pl. *vaumpéz* vorderstück der
 fußbekleidung; afrz. *avant-pied*.
veder vater s. *fader*.
vehten, 2. p. s. pr. *veht* fechten, kämpfen
 s. *fechten*.
veile schleier; afrz. *veile*.
veyr schön s. *fair*.
vel fiel s. *fallen*.
velaghe genosse; gleichstehend s. *felawe*.
velazrede kameradschaft.
vele viele s. *fele*.
velles felle s. *fel*.
ven sumpf, moor; ags. *fenn*.
venemous giftig, schlecht; afrz. *venimeus*.
vengeaunce rache, grimm, zorn; afrz. *ven-*
jance.
vengen, prt. *wengyt* rächen; afrz. *venger*.
venie bitte um verzeihung, abbitte; lat.
venia.
venym gift, giftigkeit, schlechtigkeit; afrz.
veniu.
veole viele s. *fele*.
veond feind, teufel s. *fend*.
verade gesellschaft s. *ferade*.
vere gefährte, begleitung s. *fere*.
veréé feuer s. *fir*.
verray wahrhaft, wahr; afrz. *verai*.
vers, O. *ferrs* vers; ags. *fers*; afrz. *vers*.
verrs frisch s. *fresch*.
verst erst, zuerst s. *first*.
verten farzen XXIII 5.
verpe vierte s. *ferpe*.
vertu, *vertue* kraft, macht, wunderkraft,
 vorzug, eigentümlichkeit, hauptstärke,

tugend, bekräftigung; afrz. *vertu*; *throw*
vertu auf grund von.
vertuous tugendhaft; afrz. *vertuous*.
reste fest; *on reste* rasch s. *fast*.
viage, *vyage* reise, zug; afrz. *veiage*,
viage.
viaue wenige s. *fewe*.
vice, *ryce* laster; afrz. *vice*.
victorie sieg; afrz. *victorie*.
vifte, *vifpe* fünfte s. *fyste*.
vystene fünfzehn s. *fistene*.
vilanye bosheit, schlechtigkeit; afrz. *vi-*
lainie.
vile niedrig, schlecht; afrz. *vil*.
vinde finden s. *finden*.
vinger finger s. *finger*.
virgyne jungfrau; afrz. *virgine*.
visage gesicht; afrz. *visage*.
vision vision, gesicht; afrz. *vision*, *visiun*.
visiten, *visiti* besuchen; afrz. *visiter*.
vitaille speise, lebensmittel; afrz. *vitaille*.
vittailler gastwirt.
vive fünf s. *fif*.
vless fleisch s. *flesch*.
vlesslich fleischlich s. *fleschly*.
vlutten bestehen, sich erhalten s. *flutton*.
voice, *voice*, *vois* stimme; afrz. *voiz*, *vois*.
voie leer; afrz. *vuid*, *void*.
voiden, part. prt. *woydyt* (off) leer, frei-
 machen von; afrz. *vuidier*.
vol voll s. *ful*.
role, *volk* volk, leute s. *folk*.
rolzeð s. *soleven*.
volvelp eifüllt s. *fulfillen*.
vonde s. *finden*.
vor s. *for*.
vorbyet verbietet s. *forbeden*.
orespeche vorrede s. *forespeche*.
vorzet, *vorzeite*, *vorziete* s. *forzeten*.
vorhole s. *forhelen*.
vorlesen, prt. *vorles*, part. prt. *vorlorene*
 verlieren s. *forlesen*.
vorði pet weil s. *forthly*.
vorto, *vorte*, *vort* um zu, zu, bis s. *forto*.

vorwreien verklagen s. *fawreien*.
vorzuerien, part. *vorsworene* einen mein-
 eid leisten s. *forswerizen*.
vouchen versprechen; afrz. *voucher*, *vocher*.
vouh besitz, eigentum, gut s. *fee*.
voure vier s. *four*.
vow, pl. *vouues* gelübde; afrz. *vou*.

vram, *vrom* von s. *from*.
vreonden sich freunde machen s. *freunden*.
vrepien halten, beobachten (feiertag) s.
frepien.
vrommard weg von s. *fromward*.
vulvelden füllten s. *fulfillen*.
vus = *vous* euch.

W.

w wie XXV 120 s. *hou*.
wa weh, wehklagen; flect. *wave*, *wawene*;
 ben *wa* betrübt sein s. *wo*.
wa wurð, *wa worðe* wehe!
wac (O.), *wake*, *wok* schwach, arm; ags.
wāc.
wake wachen, schlaflosigkeit; ags. *wacu*.
wakemon, O. pl. *wākemenn* wächter.
waken schwach werden XIX 37.
waken, prt. *wok* wach sein, erwachen;
 ags. *wacan*.
wakene erwachen, wach werden; ags.
wæenan.
waker wachsam; ags. *wacor*, an. *vakr*.
wakien wachen, bewachen; ags. *wacian*.
wædle (O.) arm; ags. *wædla*.
wælinng (O.) leichtfertig.
wæne elend XIX 536.
wær wo s. *where*.
wær vorsichtig s. *war*.
wærd wurde s. *worthen*.
wæren, *wæron*, *uuæren* s. *ben*.
wærse schlimmer s. *wurse*.
wærd zornig XIX 159 s. *wrop*.
wærpe zorn s. *wredðe*.
wæs war s. *ben*.
wæt was s. *what*.
wæx entstand s. *wexen*.
wage pfand, zeichen von XXXVI 533.
wagen schütteln, schwingen; ags. *wagian*.
waghe, *wave*, *woze* wand, mauer; ags.
wig.
wazn (O.) wagen; ags. *wægn*.
waznnenn (O.) im wagen bringen, fahren,
 tragen.
wai, *wei* wehe! an. *vei*.
wai, *way*, *wæi* weg s. *wey*.
wayk schwach; an. *veikr*; vgl. *wac*.
waiten, *wayte*, *wait* (XXXIV str. 8), prt.
watyt XXXVIII 202 wachen, auflauern,
 nachspüren (*after*); afrz. *waiter*, *gaitier*.
wal, *wall*, O. pl. *walless* mauer, wall;
 ags. *weall*.
walawai, *walaway*, *wailaway*, *weilawei*,
welauer wehe, ach; an. *vei* + ags. *wá*
lá *wá*.
walken, prt. pr. *walkyng* gehen, umher-
 gehen, auf und ab gehen; ags. *wealcan*.

wald (O.) möglicherweise, vielleicht; ags.
weald.
wald, *walde* wollte s. *willen*.
walde (O.) gewalt, macht; ags. *geweald*.
walden, 3. p. s. *walt*, part. prt. *iwald*
 lenken, regieren s. *weldan*.
wallan, O. *wallenn* wallen, kochen; ags.
weallan.
wallhát (O.) übereifrig.
wallyt ummauert.
walten, prt. *welt* rollen, wälzen, sich
 wälzen (gedanke); ags. *wealtan*.
walteren sich wälzen.
wan, *won* hoffnung, vorrat, menge, be-
 sitz, reichtum.
wand (O.) rute; an. *vqndr*.
wandrien, *wondrien*, part. pr. *wondring*
 wandern; ags. *wandrian*.
wandring wandern.
wane of fehlend an, weniger als XXXVI
 493, *twa wone of twenti* 18 jahre
 XXII 67.
wane, *wone*, *wæne* XIX 536 fehlen, ver-
 lust, fehlschlagen; mangel, elend; ags.
wana.
wanenn (O.) beklagen; ags. *wánian*.
wanhope verzweiflung.
waning klagen, wehklagen.
wanne wenn s. *whanne*.
wannsenn (O.) vermindern, wegnehmen;
 ags. *wansian*.
wansðe unglück, leid.
want, O. *wannt* mangel; an. *vant*.
wanten, *wannten*, O. *wanntep*; *wontin*,
wonte fehlen, mangeln; an. *vanta*.
wanton ungezogen, leichtfertig.
wantonnes, *wanntones* leichtfertigkeit.
war, *wær*, O. *warr* vorsichtig, achtsam;
 ags. *gewær*; *beo war* achtgeben; *wart*
it war wurde es gewahr.
war (O.) eiter, feuchtigkeit; an. *vár*.
war wo s. *where*.
war, *ware* s. *ben*.
werk werk, tat s. *werk*.
warchen XIX 185 elend, unglücklich s.
wreche.
ward wärts, to — ward auf — zu, hin —
 zu; ags. *weard*.

ward, nuard, warth, wart s. *worden*.
ward wache, wächter; ags. *weard*.
warle bewachung, hut; ags. *weard*.
wardeyn wächter.
wardien bewachen, beschützen, behüten; ags. *weardian*.
ware ware; ags. *waru*.
warese wohin immer s. *whereso*.
warien verfluchen s. *werien*.
warien, waren, imp. *war* sich hüten vor, auf der hut sein vor (*wip*); ags. *warian*.
warzshe, part. prt. *vararid* heilen.
wardl welt s. *world*.
warliche umsichtig, sorgfältig, wachsam, vorsichtig; ags. *werlice*.
warlok fessel XXXVII 80.
warm, O. *warm* warm; ags. *wearm*.
warmen, O. *warmenn* wärmen; ags. *warmian*.
warnen, warnien, warni warnen, ermahnen, benachrichtigen, schützen vor.
warpen, O. *werrpenn*, part. prt. *warpen* werfen, vertreiben; ags. *weorpan*.
warryan, part. pr. *warryand* kämpfen s. *werreyen*.
warre waren s. *ben*.
warße wo immer s. *whereso*.
waschen, wasshen, O. *wasshenn*; *weschen*, prt. pl. *wesse* waschen, befeuchten, naß machen; ags. *wasean*.
wase wer immer, wer s. *whoso*.
waslage, vassalage tapferkeit; afrz. *vasselage*.
wasten, 3. p. s. pr. *wastys* zerstören, vernichten; afrz. *waster*.
wastoure, wastur verschwender.
wat weiß s. *witen*.
wat was s. *what*.
wat XXV 595 sprach = *quap* s. *queđen*.
water, watir, icter, O. *waterr*, pl. *wateres*, *watteres*, *wetres* wasser, strom, gewässer; ags. *weter*.
waterkinn wassergeschlecht XX 193.
wath bis V 96 s. *what*.
waty XXXVIII 202 lauerten auf s. *waiten*.
watz war s. *ben*.
wave mauer s. *waghe*.
wave, warenn weh, leid s. *wo*.
wave woge; an. *rágri*.
waxen, wax wachsen, werden, entstehen, auftauchen, kommen(gedanken) s. *wexen*.
wde wald, gehölz s. *wude*.
we wir, gen. *ore*, *our*, *owre*, *ure*, *ur*, *houre*, *hure*, dat. acc. *ous*, *us*, *ius*, *ws*.
wcalde besitzen s. *welden*.
weche (O.) wachen; ags. *wæcce*.
wed wild, rasend XXII 31 zu *weden*.
wed pfand; ags. *wedd*.
wedden, O. *weddenn*, prt. *wedde*, part. prt. *ineddet* als pfand geben, ehelichen,

heiraten, sich verbinden mit; ags. *wed-dian*.
wedding heirat, hochzeit, ehe.
wele, O. *wade*, plur. *wedulen* gewand, kleid; ags. *wade*.
wedonysday mittwoch; ags. *wódnesdag*.
wedenu (O.) rasen; ags. *wédan*.
weler wetter; ags. *weder*.
wedlak, wedlock, O. *wedlae* hochzeit; ags. *wedlác*.
wéé warum V 194 s. *whi*.
wehle (O.) gewicht; ags. *(ge)wiht*; an. *rött, rdett*.
wei wehe!
wey, weye, weie, wai, way, O. *wezzē*, pl. *wezes* XVIII 68 weg; bi ðe weie unterwegs; ags. *weg*.
weyen, weien, weze, part. prt. *weyen* wiegen, wägen, abwägen; bewegen, lichten (anker); ags. *wegan*.
weilawai, *welauel* weh, ach! s. *walawai*.
weilen klagen; vgl. an. *rei* wehe.
welynge klagen, jammern.
weill, ueyle wohl, gut s. *wel*.
wel, well (O.), *wel*, *weill*, *ueyle*, *uel*, *wol* wohl, gut, sehr; ags. *wel*; *wele* *wurth*, *wele* worth heil!; ags. *wel*.
welauel wehe s. *walawai*.
welawyne überaus lieblich.
welkyn himmel; ags. *wolen*.
welcome, weleume willkommen; ags. *wil-euma*.
weldede, weldedu gute tat, wohltat; ags. *weldæd*.
welden, walden, wealde, O. *weldenn*; *wolde* XXIV 308, 3. p. s. pr. *walt, wial-deð*, prt. *welde*, part. prt. *weald* gewalt haben, vernögeln, walten, verwalten, regieren, beherrschen, besitzen, durchsetzen (willen); ags. *wealdan, geycylдан*.
weldend, uelden XIX 152 herrschend, mächtig; herr; ags. *wealdend*.
welder herr, lenker, besitzer.
wele will XVI 91 s. *willen*.
wele, weole, wela, wella, weola wohl, wohlgerufen, reichtum, wohlstand, glück; ags. *wela, weola*.
weleful glücklich, erfreulich, beglückend.
welfare wohlgerufen.
weli begütert, reich; ags. *welig*.
welle, plur. *wellen* quelle, brunnen; ursprung; ags. *wella*.
welneh, welneiȝ beinahe.
welt wälzte sich (gedanke) XXXVII 115 s. *wallen*.
welde, weolpe reichtum; vgl. *wele*.
wemmedd (O.) befleckt; inf. ags. *wemman*.
wen (O.) wahn, zweifel; *wipouten* wen sicherlich; ags. *wén*.
wenche, O. *wennchell* mädchen; ags. *wencle*.

wenden, O. *wenndenn*; *wend*, 3. p. s. pr. *went*, pl. *wendet*, imp. *went*, prt. *wende*, *wente*, *uende*, pl. *wenten*, *wenden*, part. prt. *īwent*, *īuent*, O. *wennd* wenden, verwandeln, verändern, abwenden, ablenken; ausschlagen zu (sünde); übertragen, übersetzen; sich verwandeln, umschlagen (*into*), sich wenden, gehen, übergehen, fortgehen; ags. *wendan*; *wende betere besser machen*; *wende and wake ruhelos umhergehen*.

wenen, *uuenen*, O. *wenenn*, prt. *wende* wähnen, vermuten, erwarten, glauben, hoffen; ags. *wénan*.

weng, *wēng*, *wing*, pl. *wyngex*, O. *wengess* fittich, flügel; an. *vángr*.

wengyt er rächte XXXVIII 291 s. *vengen*. *wening*, *wenyng* wähnen, erwartung, hoffen.

wenne wenn s. *whanne*.

weordenn, *werdenn* (O.) verderben, vernichten; ags. *wyrdan*.

weordes, *wordes* heerscharen, gruppen; ags. *weorud*.

weore wäre s. *ben*.

weori, *weorre*, *weorren*, *weorrin* s. *weri*, *werre*, *werren*.

weorpe wird s. *worðen*.

weoved altar s. *weved*.

weox entstand s. *wezen*.

wepe weinen, klagen.

wepen, *weopen*, O. *wepenn*, prt. *weop*, *wcp*, pl. *wepen* weinen; ags. *wépan*.

wepingne, *wépyngne* weinen.

wepne, O. *wépenn*; pl. *wepnen* waffe; ags. *wépen*.

wepnen, O. part. prt. *wépnedd* wappnen, bewaffnen; ags. *wépnian*.

weppmann (O.) mann; ags. *wépmán*.

wer, *werbi* s. *where*, *wherbi*.

wer, O. *werre* schlimmer; an. *verri*.

werk, *werc*, *weork*, *wark*, *work*, *work*, *woerk*, O. *weorrce*, *werrc* werk, tat; bau, gebäude; ags. *weorc*.

werken, *werchen* s. *wurchen*.

werkmon, pl. *werkmen*, *werkemen* arbeiter. *were*, O. *wére* mann; ags. *wer*.

were krieg s. *werre*.

werefore, *werefore* wofür, warum, darum; denn s. *uhwherefore*.

werezede verflucht s. *werien*.

werén, *wer*, *uueron* waren, waren s. *ben*.

veri, *wery*, *weory*, *weori* müde, matt; schal, schmutzig (wasser); ags. *wérig*.

werien, *werie*, *were* schützen, verteidigen, bewahren; ags. *werian*.

werien, *werie*, *were*, O. *werenn* tragen (kleider); ags. *werian*.

werien, *warien*, *werisen*, *wery*; part. prt. *werezedefluchen*, verfluchen; ags. *wergan*.

werynes trübsal; ags. *wérigness*.

werld, *warld*, *world*, *wordl*, *wurld*, O. *weorelld*, *werelld* welt, leben, weltlauf, natur, zeitalter, ewigkeit; ags. *weoruld*.

werm wurm, schlange s. *worm*.

wernen, *wurnen* wehren, vorenthalten,

verweigern, abschlagen; ags. *wyrnan*.

werre, *uerre*, *wearre*, *were* XXXIV, I 2, 4 krieg, kampf; afrz. *werre*.

werre (O.), *wer* schlimmer; an. *verri*.

werreyen, *warryen*, part. pr. *warryand*

kämpfen, krieg führen; afrz. *werreier*, *guerroier*.

werrien, *uerrien*, *weorrin*, *weorren*, part. prt. *uerred* kriegen, bekriegen; afrz. *guerrier*.

uuerse, *werste* schlimmer, am schlechtesten s. *wurse*, *wurst*.

werste erste, zuerst s. *first*.

werð wurde s. *worðen*.

werðede erzürnten s. *wreppen*.

wes war s. *ben*.

weschen, part. pl. *wesse* waschen s. *waschen*.

west, O. *wessti* westen; ags. *weste*.

western westlich.

westside westseite.

westsoup westsüd.

westre I 18 wohl *pa wes treson a pas landes*.

westum, *wastme*, O. *wasstme* frucht; wuchs, gestalt, figur, äußere erscheinung; ags. *wæstm*.

wet was s. *what*.

weter wasser, pl. *wettres* gewässer s. *water*.

weper widder; ags. *weper*.

weved, *weoved* altar; ags. *wéfod*.

wexen, *wexe*, *uxen*, *waxen*, *waxe*, *wax*, *woxe*, O. *waxenn*, prt. *wæx*, *weox*, *wex*, pl. *wexen* wachsen, heranwachsen, entstehen, werden, kommen (gedanken); ags. *weaxan*.

wha, *wham*, *whaym*, *whas*, *whase*, *whawsa* s. *who*, *whom*...

whan, *whane*, O. *whanne*; *when*, *whon*, *huanne*, *hwan*, *quanne*, *quan*, *qwhen*, *quhen*, *wenne*, *quen* wann, wenn, als; ags. *hwianne*.

whannes, *hwenne*, *whene* woher; ags. *hwanon*.

where, *wharefore*, *whareso* s. *where*, *uhwherefore*, *whereso*.

wharrfenn (O.) wenden, wechseln; ags. *hwearfian*.

what, *whet*, *hwat*, *hwet*, *huet*, *wet*, *wæt*, *waet*, *quhat*, O. *whatt* wer, was; ags.

hwæt; *hwat* — wat sowohl — als auch; *what*, *wat*, *hwat*, *wath* bis; vgl. *alwat*.

*what, hwat, O. *whattlike* rasch, tapfer, scharf; ags. *hwat, hwætlīce*.*

whatever, quhatevir was immor.

whatso was immer.

whatsoever was immer.

*whewe, O. *wheol, whel* rad; ags. *hwéol*.*

*whelp, O. *whellp* junger hund; ags. *hwelp*.*

whenebat IX 130 als.

wheras wo, wo doch.

wherbi, werbi, ȝwarebi wodureh.

*where, whare, wher, hwere, huer, wer, war, quhar wo, wo doch, wohin; ags. *hwær*.*

wherefore, wharefore, werefore, uerefore wofür, weshalb, warum, darum, denn.

whereof, whero wovon; he hath whereof er hat mittel.

wherso, whareso, wareso, warsæ wo immer, wohin immer.

whersoever wohin immer.

wherpurȝ, wherthourgh, hwerpurh, hwar-puruh, ȝwarporȝ, quharthrouch wodurch, worauf.

wherto, hwarwo wozu.

*whete O. *whête*; wit weizen; ags. *hwætē*.*

*whepennwarrd (O.) woher; vgl. *whannes*.*

*whether, weper, quethir, quhethir, O. *whewperr* welches, was von beiden; ob, ob etwa XXV 294, whether — or, quethir — or ob — oder; ags. *hwæper*.*

*whether, quhethir obwohl, trotzdem, doch; ags. *hwæpere*.*

*whi O., wi XXI str. 4, wéé V 194 warum; ags. *hwit*.*

whidderwarrd (O.) wohin.

*whider, whyder, huider, wuder wohin; ags. *hwider*.*

*whilk, whylk, hwyeh, huieh, wyche, O. whille; quylk, quhilk, dat. fem. sing. whulehere welcher, wer, was; ags. *hwile*.*

*while, huile, huule, quhile, wile, O. whil weile, zeit; þa while unterdessen; pe while, pe wile, per huile, per wile solange; ags. *hwil*.*

while, whyle, huile, ȝwile, quhile O. whil; wule einst, früher, ehedem; manchmal, eine zeitlang.

while, huile, huil, huile, quhill während, solange als.

*whilem, whilm, hvilem, hwylen, wylen, O. *whilumm* manchmal, einst, früher, ehedem; ags. *hwilum*.*

*huilinde, huilynde zeitlich, vergänglich; ags. *huilwende*.*

*white, whit, whyte, huite, ȝwit, with XXV 48, comp. *whittore* weiß, schimmernd; ags. *hwit*.*

*who, O. *wha*; hwo, huo, ȝwo, wo, gen. whos, whas, dat. acc. whom, ȝchaym, wham, huam, huon wer, welcher;*

*ags. hvíá, gen. *hwæs*, dat. *hwám*, *hwad*, . acc. *hwime*; to *huam* wem gehörend; as *zeo scip* sozusagen, gewissermaßen. whon, hron waun, wenn, als s. *whunne*. whose, whasra, whase, unasua, hrose, hose, woso, wase, acc. *whamso, womso* wer iminer, jeder, der; ags. *hwisicá*.*

*whulchere XIX 49 s. *whilk*.*

*wi XXI str. 4 warum s. *whi*.*

wialdeð s. welden.

*wie (O.) wohnung, straße; ags. *wie*, lat. *vicus*.*

wike (O.), wykke, wike, wieci böse, boshaft, übel, schlecht.

*wicked, wycked, wykkyd, wykkyt, adv. *wykkyly* böse, schlecht, verrucht; übel.*

wickednesse, wickednes, wyckednes, wiked-nesse bosheit, schlechtigkeit.

wickenesse, wikenes bosheit, schlechtigkeit.

*wike, weke, woke, O. *wuke* Woche; ags. *wicu, weocu, wueu*.*

wikenn (O.) amt, auftrag, pflicht.

*wycheerraft, O. *wicheeraffes* zauber-kraft; ags. *wicceeraſt*.*

*wyeh stark, tapfer s. *wit*.*

*wiener beamter; ags. *wienere*.*

*wieth, sup. *wicteste* mutig, stark s. *wit*.*

*wid, wyd mit s. *wit*.*

*wid, wyde, wide weit, groß; ags. *wid*.*

widdesshad witwentum.

wydene, widen weit, weithin.

*widewe, wydue, O. *widdwe, widewe* witwe; ags. *widre*.*

*widuten außen s. *widuten*.*

*wyet, wyete s. *witen*.*

*wif (O.), wyff, pl. *wyffis* weib, frau; ags. *wif*.*

*wifnan, wifmon, wimman, wymmon, wymman, wyman, wiman, O. *wifmann*, *wimmann*; woman, *wommon*, *wummon*, pl. *wifmen*, *wyfmen*, *wimmen* weib, frau; ags. *wifman*.*

*wyȝ, wyȝ krieger, held, mann; ags. *wiga*.*

*wiȝt, wyȝt, wiȝt, wyȝt, O. *wiȝht* ding, wicht, geschöpf, wesen, mann; a litel wiȝt, wight ein klein wenig, etwas; ags. *wiȝt*.*

*wihele XXII 129 list, betrug, zauberei; ags. *wigel*, vgl. *wile*.*

*wil, wyl, O. *wille*; wylle wille, geneigtheit, entgegenkommen, absicht, verfügen; at willie nach belieben; to willie der absicht gemäß; wip willie gern, mit vergnügen; set his will beabsichtigen, unternehmen; have to hys will zur verfügung haben; ags. *gewill + willa*.*

wilde wild, eigenwillig, außer sich, rasend verließt XXIV 296, stark.

wildernesse, wyldyrnes wildnis.
wile, wyle, O. pl. *wiless* list, betrug; ags. *wil*; vgl. *wihele*.
wile s. *while*.
will verlustig; an. *villr*; *will of red ratlos*
 XXXVIII 348; *to be will of wane* in
 der klemme sein XXXVIII 323.
willen, wyllen, uullen, O. *wilenn* 1., 3. p.
 s. pr. *wile, wole, wele, wel, urule, wille*,
 zusammengesetzt *ichulle*, 2. p. *wilt*,
wult, zusammengesetzt *wiltu, wiltow*,
wiltou, wilte (= *wilt pu*), pl. *wullen*,
willað, wulleð, willeð, willet XIX 154,
wole, wolleþ, prt. *wolde, walde, wald*
 wollen, werden, wünschen, ersuchen,
 beabsichtigen, zu tun gedenken, pflegen;
 ags. *willan*.
willinge absicht.
willingly mit willen, absichtlich.
wilnien, wylni, O. *willnenn*, prt. *wilnede*
 wünschen, begehr(en) (after); ags. *wilnian*.
wyningge wunsch, begehr.
wimman, wyman, wyrimon, wyman,
 pl. *wimen* weib, frau s. *wifman*.
win (O.), *wyn* wein; ags. *win*.
win to eilen, greifen nach XXXI 17 s.
winnen.
wind, wynd wind; ags. *wind*.
wyndas winde; an. *wind-åss*, ne. *windlass*.
winden, wynde, prt. *wand*, pl. *wonden*,
 part. prt. *wunden, wywonden* winden, drehen,
 umwinden, einwickeln, einhüllen; sich
 winden, herumkommen, an die reihe
 kommen XXXVI 530; ags. *windan*.
wyndewen, wynewen schwingen, worfeln,
 sichteten; ags. *windwian*; *wynwing cloth*
 schwingtuch.
winescneche weintrinken XIX 626.
wing pl. *wynges* flügel s. *weng*.
winiærd, winyard, wynyard, winyyard
 weinberg; ags. *wingeard*.
windell (O.) futterschwinge; ags. *windel*.
winne wonne, freude s. *wunne*.
winne besitz XIX 198.
winnen, wynnen, wyn, win, O. *winnenn*
 prt. *wan, uuwan, zwan*, pl. *wonnen* ge-
 wiñnen, mühsam erlangen, erarbeiten,
 erwerben, erobern, ergreifen. (XXXI
 17); ags. *winnan*.
wynnyngje gewinn.
winpelleas schleierlos, ohne schleier; zu
wimpel schleier; vgl. an. *vimpill*.
winter, wynter, wyntir, O. *winterr*, pl.
wintre winter, jahr; ags. *winter*.
winterwage XXXVI 533 winterpfand,
 vorzeichen des winters.
wynterwele winterfreude.
wynterwo winterweh.
wynwing s. *wyndewen*.
wipen, wypen wischen.

wyrk, wyrke, wirrkenn, wirchen, wyrchen
 wirken, schaffen, arbeiten, tun, ver-
 ursachen, bereiten, ausführen (befehl)-
 s. *wurchen*.
wirrsenn (O.), *worsum* eiter.
wirshire verehren, anbeten s. *worschipen*.
wisdom, O. *wissdom* weisheit, klugheit;
 ags. *wisdóm*.
wise, wyse weise, art und weise, lebens-
 weise, lebenslage; ags. *wise*.
wyse, wijs, wyþ, O. *wis* weise, klug; ags.
wis.
wislike weislich; ags. *wíslice*.
wiss (O.), *wisse, wysse* sicherlich, gewiß;
to wisse gewiß, vgl. *iwiss*.
wisselich gewißlich.
wissen, O. wissenn, conj. pr. *wisse, wise*
 weisen, anweisen, unterweisen, lehren,
 leiten; ags. *wissian, wisian*.
wissunge weisung, führung, leitung.
wrist, wiste wußte, merkte, sah ein s. *witen*.
wiste bewahrte s. *witen*.
wit weizen XXX 18 s. *whete*.
wit mit; dazu, überdies s. *wid*.
wit, wyt, O. *witt* pl. *wittes* sinn, geist, ver-
 stand, vernunft, fähigkeit, list, gemüts-
 art; ags. *gewitt*.
wite (O.) zeuge; ags. *wítega*.
wite (O.) tadel, strafe, buße; ags. *wite*.
witelest am klügsten XIX 126.
witen, wyten, O. *wítenn, wyete* X 33,
 1., 3. p. s. pr. *wat, wät, wot, woot, woth*
 XXV 119, 2. p. *wost* XXV 582, pl. *wieþ*,
 imp. pl. *wute*, conj. *wite, wyte, wyete*.
 prt. *wist, wiste, wuste*, gerund. *witene*,
 part. prt. *wypte* wissen, merken, einsehen,
 erfahren; ags. *witan*; *do to witene*
 wissen lassen.
witen, wyten, 3. p. s. pr. *witeð*, conj. pr.
wite, prt. *wiste* behüten, bewahren,
 aufbewahren, schützen, lenken; ags.
witian + bewitan.
witen, wyten beschuldigen, tadeln, jemand
 etwas zuschreiben; ags. *witan*.
wyter klug, geschickt, kundig; an. *vitri*.
witerlike, *witerly*, O. *witerrlike* gewißlich,
 wahrhaftig, deutlich; an. *vitrliga*.
with weiß XXV 48 s. *white*.
wid, wyp, wip, with, wyth, wid, wyd, wit
 mit, bei, unter, gegen, vor; dazu, über-
 dies; ags. *wid*.
withalle dabei.
wythdrawe, wypdraze, wipdraze, prt. *wip-
 droze, withdrew* zurückziehen (messer),
 entziehen, abwendig machen, abhalten;
 sich zurückziehen, fortgehen, ablassen
 von.
wiper, O. *wiperr* entgegen, feindlich; ags.
wider.
wiperclench XXI 56 griff.

- wiperen*, O. 3. p. s. pr. *wipprepp* widerstand leisten; ags. *wiperian*.
- wyperly* feindlich, zornig XXXVII 74.
- wiperling* widersacher.
- wiperward* entgegen.
- wiperuryne*, *widerwirne* widersacher, gegner.
- witholden*, 3. p. s. pr. *wyphalt* zurückhalten, behalten.
- widinnen*, *withinne*, *withynne*, *bipinne*, O. *wippinneun* innen, innerhalb, hinein, darunter(v. alter XIV 34); ags. *wið-innan*.
- wipsegen*, *wipsay*, *withsay* widersprechen, leugnen.
- wiðstanden*, *widstonden*, 3. p. s. pr. *wiðstant* widerstehen.
- withtaken*, part. prt. *withtakand* tadeln.
- withpan* wenn, unter der bedingung, daß.
- wippat*, *wippet*, *wippal* damit.
- wipless* (O.) weidenbänder, fesseln; ags. *widde*.
- widuten*, *widute*, *wypute*, *wiputan*, *wipouten*, *wypouten*, *wypoute*, *withouttene*, *riputen*, *bipute*, *widuten*, O. *wipoutenn* außer, außerhalb, vor; ohne; außen; heraus; ags. *widūtan*; *wipouten les*, *wipouten lesing* ohne falsch, sicherlich; *wipouten wen* sicherlich.
- wytinde* wissentlich, *be his wytinde*, *wytindeliche* wissentlich, absichtlich.
- witles*, *wytes* vernunftlos, unvernünftig, töricht.
- witnesse*, *wytnesse*, O. *wittness* zeugnis, zeugo; ags. *gewitness*; *wytnesse bere* zeugnis ablegen, bezeugen; *to witnesse teme* XVIII 100 als zeugen vorladen; *witnesse usselren*, lat. *teste nobis ipsi*. *witnesyne* bezeugung, zeugnis.
- wytnessen*, 3. p. s. pr. *wytnest* bezeugen.
- witt* (O.) wir zwei, gen. *unne*, dat. *unneer*.
- wyttn* bekannt; *be wyttn* sei bekannt gegeben, kund getan XII.
- witting*: my *witting* meines wissens.
- wittshipe* (O.) zeugnis; ags. *gewitseipe*.
- wilunge* aufbewahrung, aufbewahren.
- wituten* ohne s. *widuten*.
- wyre* ein weib nehmen, heiraten; ags. *wifian*.
- wlaſſyngē* stottern.
- wlatful* widerlich.
- wlīte* (O.), *wlyte* autlitz, gestalt, schönheit, glanz; ags. *wlīte*.
- wliten*, *wlyten* sehen, zurückblicken; ags. *wlitan*.
- wlonk*, *wlank* stolz, stattlich, schön; ags. *wlane*.
- wleine* wölfin s. *wulf*.
- wo*, *wa*, *wow*, flect. *wowe*, *wawe*, pl. *wacenn* weh, leid; *ben wa* betrübt sein; ags. *wéa*, obl. *wéan*; *wo wurd*, *wa worde* wehe.
- wo*, *wa* wehe!; ags. *wá*.
- wo* wer XXV 127 s. *who*.
- woane* behausung s. *wone*.
- wok* schwach s. *wae*.
- wok* erwachte s. *waken*.
- woke* woche s. *wike*.
- wod*, comp. *wodder* toll, verrückt, unsinnig, rasend, wütend, wild; ags. *wód*.
- wode*, O. *wude*; *wde*, dat. *wudan* holz, gehölz, wald; ags. *wudu*.
- wodelok* rasend, heftig XIX 299.
- woderore* waldmeister; ags. *wudurise*.
- woerk* werk s. *werk*.
- woze* mauer s. *waghe*.
- woze*, *woven*, 3. p. pl. *wozes* werben, freien; ags. *wögian*.
- woydyt off* frei von XXXVIII 26 s. *roden*.
- wol* sehr s. *wel*.
- wolde*, *wolles*, *wole*, *wollep* s. *willen*.
- wolde* besitzen XXIV 308 s. *wedden*.
- wolle*, O. *wulle* Wolle; ags. *wull*.
- wollen* wollen, von *wolle*.
- woman*, *wommon* weib s. *wifman*.
- wombe*, O. *wambe* bauch; ags. *wamb*.
- womo* den, welchen s. *whoso*.
- won* vorrat, menge, besitz s. *iran*.
- won*, *wonn* bleich, dunkel; ags. *wann*.
- won* wohnen, bleiben XXXIV, 4, 5 s. *wonen*.
- wonden*, prt. *wonde* XXIV 337 sich abwenden, zögern, versäumen, fürchten; ags. *wandian*.
- wondyt* verwundet s. *wounulen*.
- wonder*, *wondir*, *wondyr*, *wunder*, O. *wunderr* wunderbar, sonderbar, entsetzlich, unerhört, unsagbar, sehr(frech); *wuuder*, wunderbare begehrtheit, großtat, greueltat, greuel, ureeht, vergehen, unheil, neuigkeit XXXV 4; erstaunen, verwunderung; ags. *wunder*; *i hare na wondyr* ich wundere mich nicht.
- wonderful*, *wondyrfull*, adv. *wonderfulliche* wunderbar, wundervoll, herrlich.
- wonderliche*, *wonderlyche*, *wondirly*, *wunderlie*, sup. *wonderlichest* wunderbar, unsäglich, sehr.
- wondrien*, *wondry*, O. *wundrenn*, part. prt. *wondyrde* sich wundern, verwundern; ags. *wundrian*.
- wondring* wandernd s. *wandrien*.
- wone*, *won*, *woane* Wohnung, behausung, ort; an. *vani*.
- wone*, *wune* gewohnheit, brauch; ags. *geruna*.
- wone* fehlen, verlust, fehlgeschlagen s. *wane*.
- wone of* weniger als XXII 67 s. *wane*.

wonen, wonien, wunien, wunyen, wunye,
wune, wone, O. *wunenn*, part. prt.
wonod, *wount*, *wont*, *iwoned* wohnen,
innehaben, sich aufhalten, sich gewöhnen;
was wont, lat. *solebant*; ags.
wunian.

wong flaches land, ackerland, feld, flur;
ags. *wang*.

wonge wange; ags. *wange*, *wonge*.

wont gewohnt s. *wonen*.

wonte fehlen, mangeln s. *wanten*.

wontreade, O. *wanndrap* unglück, elend;
an. *vandræði*.

woot weiß s. *witen*.

wop (O.), weinen, klagen; ags. *wóp*.

work werk s. *werk*.

worchen arbeiten, ausführen, tun s.
wurchen.

word (O.), *wuord* pl. *wordes* III 116 wort,
mitteilung, botschaft; ags. *word*; *at a
worde on* durch ein bloßes wort XXXVII
208; *wordes wroght* er machte worte,
prahlte XXXIV, v. 6, 5.

wordes heerscharen, gruppen s. *weordes*.

wordl welt, zeitalter s. *werld*.

wore sumpf; ags. *wór*.

wore, *woren* s. *ben*.

wor3 XIX 64 wert s. *worp*.

worlche herrlich, edel s. *worlpliche*.

worhte handelte, verfuhr s. *wurchen*.

world, *worlde* welt, weltlauf, natur s.
werld.

worldayhte weltliches, irdisches gut.

worldping, *woreldping* weltliches ding.

worm, *werm*, *wurm*, O. *wurrm* worm,
schlange; ags. *wyrn*.

wormed IX 202 wermut.

worschipe, *worschupe*, *worpssipe*, *wor-
desipe*, *wordschipe*, *wurtscipe*, *wurh-
scipe*, *wurscipe* ehre, ansehen, ehrer-
bietung, ehrfurcht, würde, feierlichkeit;
ags. *weordscipe*.

worschipen, *worschupen*, *worssipie*,
worpssipen, *wirshipe*, O. *wurrpshipe*
verehren, anbeten.

worshipful verehrlich, würdig.

worsse schlimmer s. *wurse*.

wort kraut, pflanze; ags. *wiyr*.

worp, *worth*, O. *wurrp*; *wurðe*, *wurpa*,
woruh, *wor3* XIX 64, comp. *wurdra*
XIX 563 wert, würdig; ags. *weord*; *is
as moche worth ase* bedeutet.

worden, O. *wurppem*, 2. p. s. pr. *worpes*,
wurstu (*wurst þu*), 3. p. s. *worpe*, *weorpe*,
wurþep, *wurþ*, conj. *wurth*, *worth*, *wrthe*
XXV 92, prt. *werð*, *wérd*, *wurðe*, *ward*,
wuard, *warth*, *wart*, *worthyt* XXXVIII
194 werden, sein; ags. *weorðan*; — *wart
it war* wurde gewähr.

worðes worte III 116 s. *word*.

worthy, *worthi*, O. *wurripi*; sup. *worthiest*
würdig, wertvoll, berühmt.

worpingnizth fest der anbetung XXXII 87.

worthyt XXXVIII 194 wurde s. *worðen*.

worpli, *worhliche*, *wurhliche* hübsch,
herrlich, edel.

worþnesse ehre; *in pe worþnesse* zur ehre.

woruh XIX 151 wert s. *worp*.

worþssipe, *worðescribe*, *worðschepe* ehre,
ehrerbietung, ehrfurcht s. *worschipe*.

worþssipen ehren s. *worschipen*.

woso wer immer s. *whoso*.

wost, *wot*, *woth* weiß, weiß s. *witen*.

wouh, *wou3*, O. *woh* krumm, unrichtig;
unrecht; ags. *wóh*.

wound, O. *wunde* wunde; ags. *wundl*.

wounden, O. *wundem*, part. prt. *woundyd*,
wondyd, *iwundet*, *ywounded* verwun-
den; ags. *wundian*.

wounderproude überaus stolz.

wount gewohnt s. *wonen*.

wourd wort, nachricht s. *word*.

wow, *wowe* s. *wa*.

wowen werben s. *woze*.

wowyn werbung.

woxe XXXVI 518 wachsen s. *wexen*.

wrache rache s. *wreche*.

wrah zornig XIX 452 s. *wrop*.

wrayt schrieben s. *writen*.

wrang unrecht s. *wrong*.

wrast out ausbohren, ausstechen (augen)
XXXVII 80; ags. *wréstan*.

wrastlen, *wrastele*, *wrastel* ringen; ags.
wréstlian.

wrape, *wræð* zorn s. *wreððe*.

wrap, *wrath*, *wraðe* zornig, übel, elend
s. *wrop*.

wrappen, *wrathe* zornig werden s. *wreððen*.

wreche, *wrache*, *wreke*, O. *wræche* rache,
grimm, elend; ags. *wræc*, *wracu*.

wrecched elend.

wrecche (O.), *wrecchehe*, *wrech*, *wretche*,
warchen XIX 185 elend, arm, unglück-
lich; ags. *wrecca*.

wrecched, *wrechyt*, *wriched* elend, arm;
nichtwürdig.

wrechednesse, *wrechidnes*, *wrechitnes*
elend.

wrechemen, *wireccemen* arme, kleine
leute.

wreken, *wrekenn*, part. prt. *ivreken*,
iwroken, *wroken*, *wrokin* rächen, straf-
fen; *ivreken* of III 41 gerächt an jeind.;
ags. *wrecan*.

wreker, *wrecher* rächer; rachgierig.

wrezen, *wreien*, O. *wrezzenn*, *wrezhenn*;
prt. *uireide* I 2 anklagen, verraten;
ags. *wrégan*.

wreiere ankläger, angeber; ags. *wrégréa*.
wreyth him er wurde zornig s. *wreddan*.
wrench betrug, hinterlist, pl. ränke; ags. *wrene*.
wrenchen überlisten, verlocken, verführen; ags. *wrean*.
wrelen, *wrelyne* geschrieben s. *writen*.
wreddē, *wrepe*, *wreth*, *wrupe*, *wraððe*, *wærpe*, O. *wrappe* zorn, zwist; ags. *wraððo*.
wreddan, *wreppi*, *wrepī*, *wrappen*, *wrapen*, *wrathe*, O. *wrappenn*, imp. pl. *wrappes* X 44, prt. *wreyth*, *wredede* erzürnen, zornig machen; zornig werden.
wriched elend s. *wreched*.
wrihhte (O.) werk, tat, sünde; ags. *wyrht*.
wrihkte (O.) arbeiter, verfasser.
wringen, part. pr. *wringinde*, prt. *wrong*, pl. *wrungen* ringen, verdrehen; ags. *wringan*.
writ, *wryt*, O. *writt* schreiben, schrift; schriftstück, schriftwerk; ags. *geurit*, *mid writ* schriftlich; *put in wryt* niederschreiben.
written, *wryten*, O. *writenn*; imp. *wrytte* IX 169, prt. *wrat*, *wrayt*, part. pr. *written*, *wreten*, *wretyne*, *written* schreiben; part. prt. schriftlich; ags. *writan*.
wrythen, *wurythen*, *wrype* schnüren, binden; ags. *wrðan*; *wurythen* to zusammenschnüren.
wro winkel; an. (v)rá.
wrobbet räuber XXV 39 s. *robber*.
wroken, *wrokin* gerächt s. *wreken*.
wrohte, *wrozt*, *wrocht*, *wrohkte* s. *wurchen*.
wrong, O. *wrang* unrecht; ags. *wraung*; *wrong bipouzt* XXXI 16 unüberlegt.
wrongliche mit unrecht, ungerecht.
wrop, *wrope*, *wroth*, O. *wrap*; *wraðe*, *wreð*, *wrah* zornig, mißmutig, betrübt, bestürzt; heftig, scharf (wind); schlecht, übel, elend; ags. *wráð*.
wropely, comp. *wroðeloker* zornig, heftig; ags. *wráðice*.
wrouzt, *wrouzle*, *wrouhte* s. *wurchen*.
wrp wert s. *worp*.
wrthe conj. pr. v. *worthen*.
wrungen rangen s. *wringen*.
wuasua wer immer s. *whoso*.
wude, dat. *wudan*, *wde* holz, wald, gehölz s. *wode*.
wudeside waldrand, wald.
wuden XIX 523 = *wunedē*?
wuder wohin XIX 548 s. *whider*.
wulder, O. *wullderr* ruhm; ags. *wuldor*.
wule einst XXX 114 s. *while*.
wule, *wult*, *wullep* s. *wilten*.

wulf, *wlf* wolf; *wlaine* wölfin; ags. *wulf*.
wummon weib s. *wifman*.
wunde wunde s. *wound*.
wunder wunderbar, sonderbar; unerhört; wunder, große tat, unrecht, vergehen, greuel, unheil s. *wonder*.
wunderlic wunderbar s. *wonderliche*.
wune gewohnheit, brauch s. *wone*.
wunen gewölmien s. *wonen*.
wunien, *wungen*, *wunye* wohnen, innenhaben s. *wonen*.
wunliche freudig.
wonne wonne; besitz (XIX 519).
wumeneole wounefülle.
wuord XIX 703 wort s. *word*.
wurchen, *wurche*, *werken*, *werchen*, *wirken*, *wyrk*, *wirchen*, *wyrehen*, *worehen*, O. *wirrkenn*; 3. p. s. pr. *wurchet*, part. pr. *worching*, prt. *wrohte*, *wrouzte*, *wroze*, *wrouhle*, *wroght*, O. *wrohhte*, part. prt. *iwraht*, *iyraht*, *icrough*, *ywrouzt*, *iwrouht*, *wrouzt* wirken, bewirken, schaffen, tun, arbeiten, ausführen (befehl), bauen, verursachen, bereiten, handeln, verschaffen, verfassen; ags. *wyreat*, prt. *worhte*, part. prt. *geworht*; *wrouzt his wille* XXXI 165 tat nach seinem willen.
wurdea gewähren XIX 532 = *wurdien*.
wurdra mehr wert s. *worp* XIX 563.
wuren waren XIX 711 s. *beu*.
wurhliche herrlich, edel s. *worphy*.
wurhscipe XIX 389 s. *worschipe*.
wurseipe feierlichkeit s. *worschipe*.
worse, *wurs*, *worse*, *worsse*, *werse*, *nuerse*, *wärse*, O. *werre*, *werse*, sup. *wurst*, *werste* schlechter, schlimmer, am schlechten, schlimmsten; ags. *wyrsa*; *be wurst* XXIV 68 am schlimmsten daran sein.
wursin, O. *werrsenn*, part. prt. *iwursed*, *icversed* verschlechtern, schlechter werden, geschädigt werden; ags. *wyrsan*.
wurth, *wurde*, *wurpa* wert, würdig s. *worp*.
wurpen, O. *wurrpenn*; 2. p. s. pr. *wurstu*, 3. p. s. pr. *wurðed*, prt. *wurðe* werden s. *worthen*.
wurpien, *wurðgin*, O. *wurrpenn*, prt. *wurðgede* verehren, anbeten, würdigen, gewähren; ags. *wurðian*.
wurðmunt ehre, verehrung XXII 216; ags. *worþymnt*, *worþymnd*.
wurtscipe würde, feierlichkeit s. *worschipe*.
wuste ich wußte, *wute* wisset! s. *wilen*.

Z.

<i>zayp</i> sagt s. <i>seggen</i> .	<i>zevende</i> siebente s. <i>sevend</i> .
<i>zaule</i> seele s. <i>soule</i> .	<i>xigge</i> sagen, heißen s. <i>seggen</i> .
<i>zeferus</i> zephyrus.	<i>ziʒp</i> sieht s. <i>sen</i> .
<i>zelver</i> silber s. <i>sylver</i> .	<i>xixte</i> sechste s. <i>sixte</i> .
<i>zenezen</i> , part. prt. <i>yzenezed</i> sündigen s. synzen.	<i>zo so</i> s. <i>so</i> .
<i>zenne</i> sünde s. <i>synne</i> .	<i>zome</i> irgend ein s. <i>sum</i> .
<i>zeterday</i> samstag s. <i>sæterdæg</i> .	<i>zonday</i> sonntag s. <i>soneday</i> .
<i>zetten</i> , 3. p. s. pr. <i>zet</i> s. <i>setten</i> .	<i>zope</i> wahrheit s. <i>soð</i> .
<i>zeten</i> sieben s. <i>seven</i> .	<i>zuich</i> , <i>zuych</i> solch s. <i>sivych</i> .
	<i>zuo</i> so s. <i>so</i> .



Date Due

LIBRARY BUREAU FORM 1137.3

LIBRARY RULES

Thy

One weeks.

A

KLUGE/MITTELENGLISCHES Lese

1912

4/1912

4/1912

29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80

STAFF

SPECIAL



6

CABOT

DATE DUE

ZIP CODE

PE537
K53x
1912

Kluge, Friedrich, 1856-1926.
Mittelenglisches Lesebuch / von
Friedrich Kluge ; mit Glossar versehen
von Arthur Kolbing. -- 2. durchgesehene
Aufl. -- Halle a. S. : Niemeyer, 1912.
viii, 204 p. ; 24 cm.

41288

PE 537.K53x 1912



3 9358 00041288 9